

# **YV'S EVERLASTING PROMISES**

**editing marks & removal for single sentences**

**Jesus' Prophecy**

edited by michael eashoo  
copyrights ©, michael eashoo 2018, 2019  
published by Eashoo Publishing, LLC

this text is not in an english format. these formats started from finding YV'S Hidden Formats in the bible.

(see web site [www.jesusprophesy.com](http://www.jesusprophesy.com) for the repeatable hidden formats)

when all CAPITAL LETTERS are used in color, are words respecting and honoring **YV** our **LORD** and **CREATOR**.

**Jesus Words** use the 1st letter Capitalized and are colored red.

all words with the 1st letter capitalized are Given Respect or has a special meaning.  
ex. Land, means the PROMISED LAND, Vowing, Vowing to our CREATOR.

to let the reader know the differences between the words Israel and Judah.

Israel – the male – Judah

ISRAEL – as 1 Kingdom – JUDAH

**Israel** – the good divided Kingdoms – **Judah**

**israel** – the sinful divided kingdoms – **judah**

and then, by using these capital letters. this helps the reader to know who "HE (our CREATOR) He (Jesus) he (any male)", "HIS, His, his", is when reading this word.

all words that start with a regular up right letter "are words found in strong's hebrew and greek concordance."

*the words i needed to connect these words to find YV'S Hidden Formats are in italics.*

gray underlined words are words i needed to add to complete the hidden formats.

the word "man" means 'males and females'

the **green 11 pt text highlight was added** **when removing the**  
**double or not needed words in** 6 pt text

the **red highlighted words** are words I needed to remove to help the reader

**fuchsia highlighted** text is changes going forward.

when making full sentences and also putting the sentences into paragraphs

the **blue numbers** don't match up perfectly

my youtube channel will have videos explaining everything

<https://www.youtube.com/channel/UCcvaNTD0FVxm8XuqaoJfyKA>

donations are needed to put this scroll into print, [www.jesusprophesy.com](http://www.jesusprophesy.com)

maps for sale at

<https://fineartamerica.com/profiles/michaeleashoo.html?tab=artworkgalleries>



# TABLE OF CONTENTS

<b>YV CREATED.....</b>	<b>23</b>
<i>YV CREATED our beginning.....</i>	<i>23</i>
<i>Adam came to life and he named her Eve    Tree of Good and Evil.....</i>	<i>24</i>
<i>satan deceived Eve and they knew Evil and Good.....</i>	<i>24</i>
<b>Cain and Abel.....</b>	<b>25</b>
<i>Cain and Abel    satan wants to rule you    Enoch    Irad    Mehujael    Lamech    Noah.....</i>	<i>25</i>
<b>Noah.....</b>	<b>26</b>
<i>pyramid    languages and skin color.....</i>	<i>26</i>
<i>Noah builds a boat    animals from their land    rains for 150 days.....</i>	<i>26</i>
<i>Noah drank wine and curses Canaan and Blesses Shem.....</i>	<i>28</i>
<b>Noah to Abram.....</b>	<b>28</b>
<i>Shem    to Terah    Terah fathered Abram    Nahor and Haran.....</i>	<i>28</i>
<i>Terah takes Abram and Lot into Canaan's    YV PROMISES Abram.....</i>	<i>28</i>
<b>Abram.....</b>	<b>29</b>
<i>Abram goes to egypt.....</i>	<i>29</i>
<i>Lot leaves to live in Japheth's    sodom.....</i>	<i>29</i>
<i>YV TELLS Abram he will have a son and they will become HIS KINGDOM.....</i>	<i>29</i>
<i>Sarai gives Abram Hagar to bear her his son    Hagar runs from Sarai.....</i>	<i>30</i>
<i>Angel SENDS her back    YV NAMED him Ishmael.....</i>	<i>30</i>
<b>Abraham.....</b>	<b>30</b>
<i>YV NAMED them Abraham and Sarah    then TELLS him he will have a son.....</i>	<i>30</i>
<i>and from his seed WILL COME their Lord, Abraham circumcised Ishmael.....</i>	<i>30</i>
<i>Abraham washes YV'S FEET and gives HIM food and wine to eat    HE WILL kill them in sodom.....</i>	<i>31</i>
<i>Sarah bears Isaac    now Sarah wants Hagar and Ishmael to leave.....</i>	<i>32</i>
<i>Ishmael marries his wife from Japheth's.....</i>	<i>32</i>
<i>Abraham Offers Isaac    YV PROMISES us a Lord IN HIS HEAVEN.....</i>	<i>32</i>
<i>Sarah dies and Abraham buys a cave.....</i>	<i>33</i>
<i>Abraham sends his son's guardian to Shem's to receive Isaac's wife.....</i>	<i>33</i>
<b>Abraham and Isaac.....</b>	<b>35</b>
<i>Abraham dies and his 2 sons bury him    Isaac RECEIVES YV'S PROMISES.....</i>	<i>35</i>
<b>Isaac.....</b>	<b>35</b>
<i>Rebekah has twins Esau and Jacob    YV TELLS her they will be 2 kingdoms.....</i>	<i>35</i>
<i>Esau Swears his birthrights are now Jacob's.....</i>	<i>35</i>
<i>YV TELLS Isaac to remain in Land, WILL ESTABLISH HIS PROMISES with him.....</i>	<i>36</i>

<i>Isaac Blesses Jacob with his BLESSING then Esau wants to kill Jacob</i> .....	36
<b>Jacob</b> .....	<b>38</b>
<i>Jacob is sent to Shem's to receive a wife Esau receives a wife from Ishmael</i> .....	38
<i>YV TELLS him this is his Land and he will return to his Land</i> .....	38
<i>Jacob goes to his mother's brother Laban and is tricked into marrying Leah</i> .....	38
<i>then he receives Rachel</i> .....	38
<i>Jacob says he will work for spotted rams</i> .....	39
<i>Jacob's 12 sons</i> .....	40
<i>Jacob leaves Laban</i> .....	40
<i>Jacob returns to a kind brother</i> .....	42
<b>Jacob/Israel</b> .....	<b>43</b>
<i>YV TELLS Jacob his name is Israel and his Lord will Come from him</i> .....	43
<i>Rachel dies Isaac dies at 80</i> .....	43
<b>Esau</b> .....	<b>43</b>
<i>Esau moves and becomes the forefather of Edom Esau's 12 sons</i> .....	43
<b>Joseph</b> .....	<b>43</b>
<i>Joseph has 2 Visions and his brothers sell him to merchants</i> .....	43
<i>Joseph as a slave and goes to prison</i> .....	44
<i>Joseph interprets Visions in prison Joseph interprets the king's VISIONS</i> .....	45
<i>then Joseph is made a king's lord in egypt</i> .....	45
<i>Joseph's wife. 2 sons are Ephraim and Manasseh the plenty and the drought</i> .....	47
<i>Israel sends his sons to buy grains Joseph says they are spies and throws Judah in prison</i> .....	48
<i>Israel is told these things</i> .....	48
<i>Israel needs grains and he sends Naphtali Joseph sends them to his home to dine with him</i> .....	49
<i>Joseph has put his cup in Naphtali's sack Joseph tells them he is their brother</i> .....	50
<i>Israel goes to egypt with his sons and their wives with their 66 children</i> .....	52
<b>Moses</b> .....	<b>52</b>
<i>egypt's king made Israelis slaves and decreed they kill their sons at birth</i> .....	52
<i>Moses' birth</i> .....	53
<i>Moses kills a taskmaster and flees to Edom Reuel gives him his daughter</i> .....	53
<i>YV SENDS Moses to egypt</i> .....	54
<i>YV SENDS Aaron to meet Moses Aaron tells their Leaders WHY Moses IS SENT to them</i> .....	55
<i>YV SENDS 9 OF HIS 10 PLAGUES</i> .....	56
<i>YV'S 10th PLAGUE YV PASSES OVER them 1st day of their 1st year</i> .....	59
<b>Exodus to the Promised Land</b> .....	<b>60</b>

ISRAEL is gathered as HIS KINGDOM YV PARTS the sea.....	60
water to drink from the rocks .....	61
YV COMMANDS Moses to build HIS TENT For MEETING With HIM.....	62
YV SPEAKS to Moses and they are to obey HIS COMMANDS .....	67
Moses drops the TABLET and breaks it because they had made an idol .....	67
YV WILL SPEAK FROM THE CLOUD HIS 12 COMMANDMENTS .....	68
Levi's setup TENT For MEETING With YV HIS CLOUD WOULD DESCEND.....	68
YV CHOOSES Levites as HIS PRIESTS .....	69
YV SAID Levi's are PRIESTS to Offer a PURIFYING Offering to be MY PRIESTS .....	69
a STATUTE for Levites to be PRIESTS and Sacrifice a ram.....	69
Moses ANOINTED their PRIESTS and Aaron Sacrificed the ram.....	70
YV SAYS Levi's will have no inheritance.....	70
YV COMMANDED LAWS for their Offerings to be Atoned for their sin .....	70
YV COMMANDED LAWS for a males' Sin Offerings to be Atoned for not obeying HIS COMMANDMENTS .....	71
to begin their 2nd year they Celebrated HIS PASSINGOVER.....	71
the LAW for touching a dead person to celebrate HIS PASSINGOVER them.....	71
Names of our Tribes Captains for war .....	71
the Tribes are to camp around HIS TENT with a flag for their family.....	72
korah dathan abiram did not want Moses to lead, YV OPENS the ground.....	72
the people tell Moses to pick Judges from their Tribes.....	73
in the 2nd year was the 1st time Israelis journeyed .....	73
Moses sent spies a bad report except by Joshua and Caleb.....	73
YV MAKES Aaron's son Eleazar HIS HIGH PRIEST .....	74
after spying Moses sent messengers to the king of the amaleks.....	74
amalek came to battle with ISRAEL .....	75
Moses' father-in-law Reuel comes to meet with Moses.....	75
by the river for moab Moses sent messengers to king sihon.....	75
Balaam to curse ISRAEL and YV HAS him Bless ISRAEL twice.....	75
balak king of the ammons came out to battle ISRAEL.....	76
REUBEN and GAD want the land they just conquered.....	76
Moses gives the land to REUBEN GAD and the half Tribe for MANASSEH 'if'.....	76
YV TELLS Moses he can see the Promised Land.....	77
then HE APPOINTS Joshua Leader and Moses dies.....	77
<b>Laws.....</b>	<b>78</b>
the Law for the striker that kills will go to a town for their refuge.....	78
Moses adds to Refuge Towns and LAWS for evilness .....	78
LAW to kill people worshiping the hosts in Heaven .....	79

<i>if a male rapes kill him .....</i>	<i>79</i>
<i>YV COMMANDED their LAW for discharge by virgin males and females .....</i>	<i>79</i>
<i>Moses' writes the divorce for a promised 'claimed not' a pure virgin female .....</i>	<i>79</i>
<i>Moses' Laws on divorce he cannot retake her a male lays with a female.....</i>	<i>80</i>
<i>if she was willing to marry they are 1 .....</i>	<i>80</i>
<i>raising and not raising his brother a son.....</i>	<i>80</i>
<i>firstborns rights to inherit Land .....</i>	<i>80</i>
<i>LAW for Fathers without sons their daughters are to marry within their Tribe .....</i>	<i>80</i>
<i>Judgments YV TOLD Moses to Judge the people by.....</i>	<i>81</i>
<i>beat a rebellious death for being a drunkard fighting and his wife helps .....</i>	<i>81</i>
<i>just weights lost and found .....</i>	<i>81</i>
<i>YV COMMANDED their LAWS for the foods they are to eat.....</i>	<i>82</i>
<i>the LAW for a person dying in a tent .....</i>	<i>82</i>
<i>YV COMMANDED their LAW for deceiving and lost .....</i>	<i>82</i>
<i>YV COMMANDED their LAWS for; reaping their harvest steal swearing falsely in HIS NAME .....</i>	<i>83</i>
<i>harm the deaf or blind respecting their brothers no baldness or shaving their beard no cutting.....</i>	<i>83</i>
<i>or imprinting the body kill the harlot no injustice to travelers.....</i>	<i>83</i>
<i>YV COMMANDED rest for their fields and a Year for Releasing the Debtor .....</i>	<i>83</i>
<i>YV COMMANDED a Year for Releasing the Debtor.....</i>	<i>84</i>
<i>YV COMMANDED their LAW for leprosy .....</i>	<i>84</i>
<i>YV COMMANDED a LAW for cursing HIS NAME death by stoning.....</i>	<i>85</i>
<i>YV COMMANDED a LAW they are not to be like other kingdoms.....</i>	<i>85</i>
<i>YV COMMANDED a LAW for nakedness no males marrying male.....</i>	<i>85</i>
<i>no females marrying with females no marrying with animals kill them.....</i>	<i>85</i>
<b><i>Joshua .....</i></b>	<b><i>86</i></b>
<i>Joshua IS PROMISED to conquer the Promised Land.....</i>	<i>86</i>
<i>Joshua sent out spies to jericho .....</i>	<i>86</i>
<b><i>Joshua takes the Promised Land.....</i></b>	<b><i>87</i></b>
<i>ISRAEL is to cross the jordan.....</i>	<i>87</i>
<i>crossing the jordan YV COMMANDED to gather 12 stones from the jordan river .....</i>	<i>87</i>
<i>to be before HIS CHEST .....</i>	<i>87</i>
<i>YV SAID HIS PRIESTS are to blow their HORNS and the walls will come down.....</i>	<i>87</i>
<i>now YV SENDS Joshua to capture the philistines land.....</i>	<i>88</i>
<i>gezer make a treaty with ISRAEL Israelis learned they are in their Land.....</i>	<i>89</i>
<i>Joshua has a canaanite leader hung from a tree.....</i>	<i>90</i>
<i>Joshua other canaanite leaders then they went into Lebanon to eglon.....</i>	<i>90</i>

Joshua sends REUBEN GAD and EMANASSEH to their land .....	90
REUBEN GAD and EMANASSEH built a like altar on their side of the river.....	91
Levi's make HIS ALTAR and set up HIS TENT (Shiloh).....	91
Joshua sends out men to describe the Land for portioning .....	91
Caleb reminds Joshua Moses words which Land for SIMEN is to be given .....	92
Joshua portions out the Land for all the Tribes.....	92
setting up the Refuge Towns and their LAWS.....	93
Joshua's last words for he knew he was to die Joshua dies then Eleazar dies .....	94
<b>( lost 300+ years ).....</b>	<b>95</b>
<b>Eli and Samuel .....</b>	<b>95</b>
from Hannah Samuel is Born and she Vowed him to YV Samuel is raised by Eli and his wife .....	95
<b>Eli .....</b>	<b>96</b>
Eli's 2 sons would take parts from EPHRAIM'S sons Offerings .....	96
Eli tells his sons they are doing no good YV TELLS Eli they will die .....	96
YV SAYS AS MY ANOINTED ALWAYS.....	96
<b>Eli and Samuel .....</b>	<b>97</b>
YV CALLS to Samuel and TELLS Samuel Eli's sons will die.....	97
ISRAEL loses HIS CHEST Eli's sons die and Eli Dies.....	98
<b>Samuel .....</b>	<b>99</b>
the philistines brought HIS CHEST before their idol.....	99
YV KILLED them with sores and HIS CHEST is returned .....	99
ISRAEL removed their idols and the philistines came again YV DELIVERED them.....	100
Samuel OFFERS YV a PEACE OFFERING.....	100
Samuel is old and ISRAEL wants a king.....	100
<b>Samuel and Saul.....</b>	<b>101</b>
Samuel is their last Judge and ANOINTS Saul as ISRAEL'S 1st King .....	101
Samuel tells our Leaders Saul WAS CHOSEN Samuel testifies against the fOrmless	102
<b>Saul .....</b>	<b>103</b>
Saul gathers ISRAEL to war with amalek .....	103
YV SENDS Saul to kill all amaleks but he did not obey YV .....	103
then YV TELLS Saul his kingdom will end for not obeying HIM.....	103
<b>young David .....</b>	<b>104</b>
Samuel is SENT to ANOINT David.....	104
<b>Saul .....</b>	<b>105</b>
Jonathan and his bearer goes up to a philistine's garrison and kills philistines .....	105
Saul had his men Vow but Jonathan did not know .....	106
Saul calls ISRAEL to war with palestine and he Offered to YV .....	107



Samuel declares that is not obeying YV .....	107
goliath rebukes the men for ISRAEL .....	107
Jesse sends David to the battleline David kills goliath.....	107
Saul wants to know about David.....	109
<b>Saul and David .....</b>	<b>109</b>
Saul wants David dead then promises Michel to David .....	109
Jonathan asks Saul what reason is David to be killed .....	110
David hides as Jonathan asks his father .....	110
David runs from Saul and receives HIS GRAIN and goliath's sword from Ahime!.....	111
Saul has deg kill HIS HIGH PRIEST.....	111
<b>David .....</b>	<b>112</b>
David asks for food from naba his daughter Abigail becomes David's wife .....	112
David takes Saul's sword and calls out to Abner .....	113
David flees to Edom .....	114
David goes to SIMEN to kill philistines raiding them.....	114
David by DAN and Jonathan went to him .....	115
Saul walks into a cave and David stops his men from killing Saul.....	115
Samuel dies.....	116
Saul seeks a female conjurer Samuel TELLS him he will Die .....	116
David joined up with Achis Saul and his sons die.....	117
Saul is dead and Abner is made King David has the male killed for he said he killed Saul .....	117
Abner meets Joab and they battle Abner kills his brother Asahel.....	117
Abner found out David HAD BEEN ANOINTED .....	118
Joab kills Abner <b>Israel's</b> Leaders make David their King .....	118
philistines fought with David .....	119
David asks Levi's to carry HIS TENT and CHEST from Shiloh to Hebron but he stops .....	119
they Offered to YV and sang with thanks and praises for HIS PROMISES .....	120
David sent messengers to edom's son but his men were humiliated .....	120
Edom's sent silver to hire aram's men David sent Joab and Abshai and aram's fled... ..	121
then they gathered more men from aram and David defeated them .....	121
David took their bronze silver and gold.....	121
the king for Lebanon thanked David and built David's house in Hebron.....	122
David's sons names and his officials names .....	122
David sends for Baysheba she gives birth to Solomon.....	122
David in Hebron wants to build HIS HOUSE he talks to YV about his Son Reigning as .....	122
HIS SERVANT FOREVER AND to prepare us for Him .....	122

David orders a counting of Israel's men and YV WILL PUNISH David or ISRAEL .....	123
David buys a threshing hill for YV'S HOUSE For MEETING With HIM.....	124
YV DOES NOT PUNISH him or ISRAEL .....	124
<b>Yahh.....</b>	<b>124</b>
our King Is from us .....	124
We named our King Yahh .....	125
Yahh WILL Sit at HIS RIGHT HAND .....	125
how Majestic Is His Title .....	125
By His Works everyone will know Him.....	125
He Will Rescue our troubled.....	125
HE MADE Him HIS FIRSTBORN .....	126
He Is from Abraham's seed.....	127
we will Give Him our Thanks .....	127
His Works are our Support .....	127
our rest is by HIS PROMISE thru Israelis .....	127
Praise Yahh and Sing our songs to HIM.....	128
<b>David and Solomon .....</b>	<b>128</b>
David's son Adonijah exalted himself to be king.....	128
Nathan and Baysheba go to David.....	128
Solomon is Anointed King and receives David's Blessing .....	129
Adonijah fears Solomon .....	130
David tells Solomon YV SAID he will build YV'S HOUSE.....	130
David gathers the Leaders for ISRAEL.....	130
and orders them to build HIS HOUSE according to David's plans.....	130
David's last commands to Solomon then David dies .....	132
David reigned 7 and 33 years.....	132
<b>Solomon .....</b>	<b>132</b>
Solomon's officials.....	132
Joab had encouraged Adonijah to be king Solomon had him killed inside his tent.....	132
hadad becomes king for aram .....	133
Abia a Priest is dismissed.....	133
Shimei was with Adonijah and dies by his agreement with Solomon.....	133
Solomon has Adonijah killed.....	134
Solomon asks YV for wisdom .....	134
Solomon says to divide the child .....	135
Solomon gets cedars from Lebanon for HIS HOUSE and fortifies Jerusalem .....	135
in the 480th year HOUSE For MEETING With YV.....	136

in Solomon's 4th year they start building the HOUSE For MEETING With YV .....	136
YV'S MEETING ROOM .....	137
bronze castings Large Altar and rams .....	138
YV'S HOUSE is built in 3 years .....	138
Finished Priests gatekeepers .....	138
Priests Bring the Chest from the TENT For MEETING With YV .....	139
Solomon Prays and Petitions YV and FIRE CONSUMES their Offering .....	139
YV TALKS with Solomon the 2nd time .....	141
Solomon ruled and their Land size is they came to hear his wisdom .....	141
a queen from sheba.....	141
solomon's sin and YV SPLITS ISRAEL into 2 kingdoms the 3rd time YV TALKS with solomon.....	142
<b>jeroboam.....</b>	<b>142</b>
jeroboam is TOLD by Ahijah he will be king for <b>Israel</b> Solomon dies .....	142
<b>Rehoboam .....</b>	<b>143</b>
Rehoboam is King at 41 <b>Israel</b> rebels wants a different king.....	143
Rehoboam wanted to battle <b>Israel</b> YV SAID NO .....	143
Rehoboam builds garrisons.....	144
<b>Rehoboam 3 .....</b>	<b>144</b>
<b>Rehoboam's wife and children Rehoboam appointed Asa King .....</b>	<b>144</b>
<b>Rehoboam 4 .....</b>	<b>144</b>
<b>Rehoboam dies .....</b>	<b>144</b>
<b>Rehoboam Asa 1 a .....</b>	<b>144</b>
<b>Asa followed YV'S COMMANDMENTS .....</b>	<b>144</b>
<b>Rehoboam Asa 1 b .....</b>	<b>144</b>
<b>because of jeroboam our Levites came to Judah .....</b>	<b>144</b>
<b>jeroboam 2.....</b>	<b>144</b>
jeroboam leaves YV for ra calf for ra ra's temple in bethel .....	144
jeroboam builds an altar like in damascus #1st unknown Prophet is against his altar..	144
HIS PROPHET dies by a lair .....	145
2nd Unknown Prophet for <b>israel</b> .....	146
SAYS YV SAYS you are to walk by HIS COMMANDMENTS.....	146
YV SAYS to <b>israel</b> they are not following MY COMMANDMENTS .....	147
they will go into exile and then I WILL gather them from there .....	147
YV SAYS prepare baggage for exile .....	148
jeroboam's son is ill and sends his wife to Ahijah YV SAYS WILL kill off his kingdom .	149
<b>Asa and jeroboam.....</b>	<b>150</b>
Asa began the war with jeroboam jeroboam was subdued .....	150

<b>Asa .....</b>	<b>150</b>
<i>Asa fought off the egyptians .....</i>	<i>150</i>
<b>baasha .....</b>	<b>151</b>
<i>nadab reigns 2 years and he is killed by his brother baasha to be king of <b>israel</b> .....</i>	<i>151</i>
<i>3rd Unknown Prophet for <b>israel</b>   YV DECLARES they will be given to assyria .....</i>	<i>151</i>
<i>Yahh Will Walk in HIS NAME .....</i>	<i>151</i>
<i>4th Unknown Prophet for <b>israel</b>   YV TELLS elders to turn from their idol .....</i>	<i>152</i>
<i>YV SAYS take 2 sticks   for Joseph's are Tribes with ISRAEL   Yahh IS COMING .....</i>	<i>152</i>
<i>YV SAYS ask about a parable   the children's teeth are blunt .....</i>	<i>153</i>
<i>YV SAYS <b>israel's</b> Day is near .....</i>	<i>153</i>
<i>YV SAYS to return to HIM .....</i>	<i>155</i>
<i>baasha surrounds bethel and Asa pays benhadad to attack <b>israel's</b> north east .....</i>	<i>155</i>
<i>baasha was evil   Elijah Says eManasseh will be captured .....</i>	<i>156</i>
<b>omri .....</b>	<b>156</b>
<i>omri becomes king for israel and establishes samaria as the capital for israel .....</i>	<i>156</i>
<i>omri is sick and Elijah SAYS he will die   he sent a guards with 5 .....</i>	<i>156</i>
<b>ahab .....</b>	<b>157</b>
<i>ahab is king for israel and builds an altar for their goddess .....</i>	<i>157</i>
<i>Elijah SAYS it will not rain   Elijah stays with a woman until it rains .....</i>	<i>157</i>
<i>Elijah heals her son .....</i>	<i>158</i>
<i>Elijah goes to ahab and YV SAYS now it will rain .....</i>	<i>158</i>
<i>Elijah tells ahab to gather men for ra and his daughter .....</i>	<i>159</i>
<i>Elijah ran from ra's followers .....</i>	<i>160</i>
<i>Ahaz war with senhadad .....</i>	<i>160</i>
<i>senhadad went up to samaria .....</i>	<i>161</i>
<i>Elijah disguises   YV SAYS to Ahab his life is like his enemy's .....</i>	<i>162</i>
<i>jezebel has Nabo killed for his land .....</i>	<i>163</i>
<b>Jehoshaphat .....</b>	<b>164</b>
<i>Asa dies and Jehoshaphat sent out Scribes to Teach .....</i>	<i>164</i>
<b>Jehoshaphat and ahab .....</b>	<b>165</b>
<i>Jehoshaphat and Ahab will fight for ramoth in GAD .....</i>	<i>165</i>
<i>Elijah   2 kings go to war and Ahab dies .....</i>	<i>166</i>
<b>Ahaz .....</b>	<b>167</b>
<i>Ahaz becomes king for israel and reigned 17 years .....</i>	<i>167</i>
<i>5th Unknown Prophet for <b>Judah</b>   a pure virgin will conceive .....</i>	<i>167</i>
<i>I WILL SEND MY Cornerstone   Noah .....</i>	<i>168</i>
<i>ISRAEL'S a light   HIS POTTER is equal to the clay .....</i>	<i>170</i>

Elijah ascends into Heaven .....	171
their visions of an idol are replacing YV in the north.....	172
70 elders and priests facing east YV SAYS kill them.....	172
<b>Ahaz and Jehoshaphat.....</b>	<b>173</b>
Ahaz and Jehoshaphat go up battle edom with YV'S HELP .....	173
<b>Jehoshaphat.....</b>	<b>174</b>
Jehoshaphat battles with edom and arab with <b>israel's</b> help.....	174
Jehoshaphat dies and his son Joash becomes King of <b>Judah</b> .....	174
<b>Joash .....</b>	<b>175</b>
Joash is King and fights with edom .....	175
<b>Ahaz.....</b>	<b>175</b>
Elijah tell a kind woman she will have a son.....	175
Elijah petitions YV to BRING her dead son back to life .....	175
Elijah HELPS the kind woman with a lender.....	176
<b>Ahaz and Joash .....</b>	<b>176</b>
6th Unknown Prophet for <b>Judah</b> a trap for jerusalem behold their Teacher.....	176
<b>joram.....</b>	<b>177</b>
Ahaz dies and joram his son becomes king for <b>israel</b> .....	177
Elisha HEALS aramean leper joram knows there is a Prophet.....	178
king for aram tries to capture Elisha .....	179
samaria is under siege by arameans and joram wants Elisha dead.....	180
Elisha SAYS YV SAID a DROUGHT for 3 years .....	180
senhadad will die and hazael will be king for aram.....	181
7th Unknown Prophet for <b>israel</b> fear assyrians Israel's forgotten ME.....	181
pack with sheol witchcraft and idols assyrians.....	182
YV SAYS you compared ME to an idol.....	182
<b>Jehu .....</b>	<b>183</b>
Jehu is ANOINTED King for <b>Israel</b> by Elisha.....	183
a watchman sees Jehu coming then he goes to jezebel to kill joram .....	184
Jehu kills jezebel .....	184
Jehu sends letters to the guardians for joram's son Jehu is King for <b>Israel</b> .....	184
Jehu FULFILLS YV'S WORDS then burns the bones of ra's priests .....	185
Jehu dies and Joash his son becomes King for <b>Judah</b> .....	186
<b>Joash .....</b>	<b>186</b>
Jehoahaz becomes king of israel Joash dies jehoaash is king for israel.....	186
YV SAYS they are COMING <b>1st time</b> tyre's ships and trading will go into the abyss..	186
YV SAYS they are COMING <b>2nd time</b> tyre's ships and trading will go into the abyss	186

3rd time tyre's will fall go into the abyss.....	188
YV SAYS the king of babylon will take your king.....	188
<b>Azar</b> .....	<b>189</b>
Azar becomes King for <b>Judah</b> .....	189
<b>Jotham</b> .....	<b>189</b>
Amaz dies then Jotham his son in King.....	189
8th Unknown Prophet for <b>Judah</b> Cornerstone.....	189
assyria will take you away .....	190
<b>zechar</b> .....	<b>191</b>
zechar becomes king for <b>israel</b> .....	191
9th Unknown Prophet for <b>judah</b> the COMING woes for jerusalem and for them on the sea.....	192
<b>menahem</b> .....	<b>194</b>
menahem becomes king for <b>israel</b> .....	194
pol king for assyria took israel and received tribute from israel's king .....	194
10th Unknown Prophet for <b>judah</b> a Child Is Born 6 Virtues Cornerstone .....	194
<b>pekah</b> .....	<b>196</b>
pekah becomes king for <b>israel</b> rezin came up against israel.....	196
pekah is killed by tiglath and people are taken captives to assyria.....	196
tiglath the king for assyria captures some Lands pekah is killed by tiglath .....	196
<b>Jotham</b> .....	<b>197</b>
Jotham becomes King for <b>Judah</b> .....	197
<b>Hezek and hoshea</b> .....	<b>197</b>
Hezek becomes King for <b>Judah</b> .....	197
<b>Hezek</b> .....	<b>197</b>
Micah SAYS YV IS PLANNING against them.....	197
11th Unknown Prophet for <b>israel</b> YV SAYS these bones say they are removed from Yahh.....	199
yet they will come forth for I WILL not leave them there .....	199
YV SAYS they are COMING to <b>judah</b> lie on your side .....	200
YV SAYS to <b>judah</b> they are COMING 1/3rd by famine sword and scattered .....	201
then HE WILL gather them to their Land .....	201
12th Unknown Prophet for <b>Judah</b> YV SAYS <b>judah</b> is like a harlot like <b>israel</b> .....	202
summary now only <b>judah</b> .....	203
MY PEOPLE are evil His Favorable Year.....	203
king of assyria takes all <b>israel's</b> captive then came up to jerusalem.....	204
assyria returns and rabsha reviles YV .....	204
YV ADDS 15 years to Hezek life .....	206

Hezek words about Yahh .....	207
<b>Isaiah</b> .....	<b>207</b>
Isaiah to whoever .....	207
Isaiah talks about Yahh's Death .....	208
our FATHER and REDEEMER who will believe His Message .....	208
Isaiah was asked can we find Yahh be seeking Him? .....	210
<b>manasseh</b> .....	<b>210</b>
manasseh king for <b>judah</b> rebuilt ra's temple in bethel placed an altar and idol in HIS HOUSE.....	210
this text is from Uriah.....	211
from the north YV'S SERVANT.....	211
again from the north .....	211
Uriah SAID about a potter's pot to dwell by HIS HOUSE.....	212
cakes for queen of heaven why has YV done this.....	212
sacrificing and eating they loath ME in jerusalem.....	213
by their visions they forget ME their lying quills .....	214
nobody turned from their evil .....	215
<b>amon</b> .....	<b>216</b>
manasseh's son amon becomes king for <b>judah</b> his servants kill him.....	216
<b>Josiah</b> .....	<b>216</b>
Josiah repairs HIS HOUSE and Hilke finds a Scroll .....	216
at the PASSOVER people are HEALED BY YV .....	218
a summary of Jeremiah's WORDS they will return.....	218
summary of Jeremiah's WORDS to Josiah jehoiakim and zedek is captured.....	219
to Josiah as 1 they broke MY PROMISES.....	219
Israelis will return.....	220
good bad figs I WILL BRING them back.....	220
neco's archer kills Josiah.....	221
<b>jehoiakim</b> .....	<b>221</b>
jehoiakim is king of <b>judah</b> .....	221
Ezekiel they will know i am HIS PROPHET .....	221
YV is above the expanse 4 beings <b>judah</b> now plays the harlot.....	221
YV SAYS your diviners are having false visions babylon is COMING .....	223
waistband for a forgotten creator if you return to ME.....	225
they undid their good I FORSAKE MY HOUSE .....	225
king jehoiakim potter's pot like butchers your woes are from ME .....	227
like a leaf they will wither discuss MY MATTERS and JUSTICE .....	228
jehoiakim burned his scroll Baruch rewrote it .....	228

their yoke they observed a happening and shuddering they raised their voices against this.....	229
Elders rose up for Jeremiah Micah we turned to YV broke his yoke.....	230
Jeremiah goes to BENJAMIN kings ate the queen of heaven sacrifices .....	231
Jeremiah was beaten and put in stocks then house arrested.....	232
<b>zedek.....</b>	<b>233</b>
jehoiakim dies zedek becomes king for <b>judah</b> zedek is the last king of <b>judah</b> .....	233
Jeremiah sent to zedek Baruch's 1st Reading of Jeremiah's WORDS now is the Day .....	233
Jeremiah sent to zedek Baruch's 2nd Reading their oracles for YV.....	233
taken by age they deliver the robber .....	233
Baruch's 3rd Reading they have forgotten ME yet you prepare for her why quarrel with ME.....	235
Baruch's 4th Reading like Moses to Samuel .....	236
Jeremiah sends Baruch for his 5th Reading.....	237
Jeremiah buys his uncles field.....	238
Baruch's 6th Reading YV WILL UPROOT you .....	239
Baruch's 7th Reading Leah is weeping for her descendants.....	239
Baruch's 8th Reading they will return .....	240
Baruch's 9th Reading YV WILL hurl them from their Land .....	240
they WILL GO to the chaldean to keep their life .....	240
zedek burns his scrolls .....	241
Jeremiah is brought to zedek thrown in a well with mud.....	242
then jailed by the king's palace zedek sends for Jeremiah.....	242
YV'S PROMISE to Melech.....	243
Jeremiah while in jail they CAME .....	243
<b>captives .....</b>	<b>243</b>
the fall and ending of <b>judah</b> .....	243
Jeremiah was released and he went to mizpah.....	244
who they took to babylon.....	244
<b>after.....</b>	<b>244</b>
they burned the HOUSE For MEETING With YV and they took the Utensils .....	244
after HIS HOUSE was destroyed a very detailed ending the remnant gathered at mizpah.....	244
a summary many years before returning .....	246
Daniel is to be educated .....	247
Daniel does not eat the king's foods.....	247
Daniel tells nebuchadnezzar his dream and interprets it .....	248



<i>the king builds a golden idol .....</i>	<i>250</i>
<i>Shadrach Meshach and Abednego are thrown into fire .....</i>	<i>250</i>
<i>king eats grass then praise his CREATOR.....</i>	<i>251</i>
<i>YV Writes on the wall and nebuchadnezzar and his son die .....</i>	<i>253</i>
<i>Scroll with numbers and our King IS COMING .....</i>	<i>254</i>
<i>Daniel into the lions pit Darius praises his CREATOR.....</i>	<i>255</i>
<b>Returning.....</b>	<b>257</b>
<i>YV MOVED king Darius to rebuild HIS HOUSE and Jerusalem .....</i>	<i>257</i>
<i>Jeshua and Jozadak started rebuilding HIS HOUSE.....</i>	<i>257</i>
<i>cyrus decreed them to stop building .....</i>	<i>258</i>
<i>Haggai Prophesied and they restarted building a new governor came to stop them....</i>	<i>259</i>
<i>their request to cyrus that they were decreed by Darius to rebuild for his CREATOR.....</i>	<i>259</i>
<i>cyrus found Darius' decree to rebuild their City and the HOUSE for his CREATOR .....</i>	<i>260</i>
<i>Cyrus decrees to build the HOUSE for his CREATOR and their City .....</i>	<i>260</i>
<i>YV'S HOUSE was rebuilt and by LAW they had a High Priest .....</i>	<i>260</i>
<i>they sacrificed and kept HIS PASSINGOVER .....</i>	<i>260</i>
<b>Ezra .....</b>	<b>260</b>
<i>Arta king of egypt requests Ezra to learn and hear about his CREATOR and HIS HOUSE .....</i>	<i>260</i>
<i>Arta decrees for his CREATOR WRATH not to be on his kingdom .....</i>	<i>261</i>
<i>Ezra is to set up their own governing.....</i>	<i>261</i>
<i>Ezra makes the unfaithful send away their wives they married in egypt.....</i>	<i>261</i>
<i>their king gave him gold and silver he delivered it to the High Priest.....</i>	<i>262</i>
<b>Jesus' Teaching.....</b>	<b>263</b>
<b>Jesus' Birth .....</b>	<b>263</b>
<i>1 YV IS LIGHT and His Light Came to us.....</i>	<i>263</i>
<i>2 Jesus' Teaching and our teaching .....</i>	<i>263</i>
<i>3 our LORD'S CHRIST IS Jesus .....</i>	<i>263</i>
<i>4 Gabriel Appears to Joseph and Mary WILL BEAR Jesus .....</i>	<i>264</i>
<i>5 Gabriel Appears to Zacharias in HIS MEETING ROOM.....</i>	<i>264</i>
<i>6 Gabriel IS SENT to Joseph and Mary Jesus IS HIS HIGHEST MALE .....</i>	<i>265</i>
<i>7 Mary meets Elizabeth Elizabeth Prophesies.....</i>	<i>265</i>
<i>8 Zacharias Prophesies about John and YV'S PROMISES .....</i>	<i>265</i>
<i>9.1 the census by decree Jesus' Birth .....</i>	<i>266</i>
<i>9.2 Simeon's BLESSING and Jesus' Circumcision .....</i>	<i>267</i>
<i>10.1 governor herod and our wisemen .....</i>	<i>267</i>
<i>10.2 Angel Says to return to Nazareth.....</i>	<i>268</i>
<i>10.3 governor herod kills children.....</i>	<i>268</i>

<b>John Began Baptizing .....</b>	<b>268</b>
11 who is caesar pontius herod philip (not governor herod) .....	268
12 John Preached Repentance and Baptism for HIS FORGIVENESS .....	268
13 John Baptizing pharisees and sadducees came to him .....	268
14 JESUS at 24 Fulfilling the Passover .....	269
<b>Jesus in jerusalem then He Leaves for home .....</b>	<b>270</b>
15 Jesus is unknown in jerusalem stirring water .....	270
16 Healing a young male blind from birth .....	270
17 Jesus asks a woman for a drink .....	271
<b>Jesus at Nazareth .....</b>	<b>272</b>
18 Jesus Reads from Isaiah I Am your Lord .....	272
19 Jesus Casts a demon .....	272
20 Jesus Went to Nain and Rises a young male from his bier .....	272
Jesus Heals a leper Commanded by Moses moved from 38 to 21 .....	273
21 Marha sister Maria listens to Jesus .....	273
22 10 lepers 1 returns .....	273
23 she was bent over an official was indigent by Healing on a Holyday .....	273
24 Jesus Heals a leper .....	274
<b>John .....</b>	<b>274</b>
25.1 John sends 2 to Jesus Jesus Talks about John .....	274
25.2 Jesus is Baptized near Salim .....	274
26 Jesus is tempted by satan .....	275
27 John is killed by herod the tetrarch .....	276
<b>Jesus Goes to Lake Galilee .....</b>	<b>276</b>
28 a woman asks Jesus to Heal dogs eat table scraps .....	276
29 Healing a Leaders son by Sending him home .....	276
30.1 Tiberias Casting a demon .....	276
30.2 Jesus Teaches from a boat .....	277
30.3 9 rams and finds the 1 ram .....	277
30.4 a woman loses a coin and finds it .....	277
30.5 tooth for tooth pray for your enemy .....	277
30.6 do not worry seek My Kingdom ask your FATHER .....	277
30.7 Jesus Says He WILL BE SENT BY YV at the END .....	278
31 Jesus Calls Simon and Peter .....	278
32.1 Jesus Calls James and John .....	278
32.2 James's motherinlaw and many came to Him .....	278
33 Jesus Calls Andrew and Philip .....	279

34.1 Levit a taxmen those needing a doctor.....	279
34.2 Eating with sinners their children were brought to Him.....	279
34.3 be humble like children and those causing Mine to stumble.....	279
34.4 a steward's accounting of possessions serve YV not wealth like salt that is too salted.....	279
34.5 surpass the scribes not to be lost .....	280
34.6 when invited you should chose a lesser seat.....	280
34.7 inviting for a banquet they refused so he calls anyone .....	281
34.8 9 rams and finding the 1 lost ram .....	281
35 picking grains David eats Wheat from HIS HOUSE.....	281
36 a centurion unworthy Jesus pays the strangers tax.....	281
37 Heals a hand and dumb is LAWFUL on a Holyday quote Me.....	282
38 Jesus Heals a leper moved to 21 .....	282
39 paralyzed from roof Jesus Forgives sin BY YV'S AUTHORITY.....	282
40 Jesus Calls Matthew Levi and Alphaeus .....	283
41.1 you teach traditions and tell the evils of their fathers and mothers .....	283
41.2 evil is from your heart and will be accounted for blasphemy is unforgiven .....	283
41.3 His Kingdom is like the accounting for his slaves .....	283
41.4 seeds are like My Words .....	284
42.1 feeds His Followers gathered 12 baskets manna .....	285
43.1 Walking on water going to decapolis Peter sinks.....	285
43.2 a legion of demons .....	286
44.1 Walking on water legion of demons.....	286
44.2 He Slept on the boat.....	287
44.3 returning to Gennesaret.....	287
<b>Jesus Sends out His Disciples to Heal .....</b>	<b>287</b>
45 an Attendant's daughter is dead a woman with non stop flowing blood from bleeding .....	287
46.1 a prophet is unwelcome Elisha is SENT to a woman deceiving prophets will come .....	288
46.2 Jesus Sows for our Eternal Life our work is to Believe Him.....	288
46.3 Jesus Speaks to us today He IS COMING be unafraid .....	288
46.4 Jesus Prophesy to His Disciples about His Returning .....	288
46.5 12 Disciples names .....	289
46.6 Jesus and His Disciples meet up but were unable to cast 1 demon.....	289
47 planning ahead home / war .....	289
48 in Shiloh He Healed many .....	290
49.1 by Jericho a blind girl.....	290

49.2	Jesus Eats with zaccheus.....	290
50.1	to enter Heaven Keep HIS COMMANDMENTS .....	290
50.2	a lawyer asks the greatest COMMANDMENT .....	290
51	Martha Lazarus' sister Jesus Says He Will Wake him .....	291
52.1	Jesus Casts demons as their ruler satan's is divided .....	291
52.2	or plunder a strong males home .....	291
53	son returns from wasting his inheritance .....	291
54.1	Martha returns to Jesus Lazarus is Raised from the dead.....	292
54.2	his Raising was reported in jerusalem and the priests counseled to kill Them .....	292
<b>into jerusalem on Day 2.....</b>		<b>293</b>
55.1	the colt in Bethphage Jesus enters jerusalem .....	293
55.2	Jesus Casts from the Courtyard priest asked Him by whom? .....	293
56.1	a Blessing for His People for man hating them.....	294
56.2	from Jesus' Words build your home.....	294
56.3	Jesus' Servants are entrusted .....	294
56.4	Jesus Said to enter His Kingdom is like the eye of a needle .....	295
<b>Day 3.....</b>		<b>295</b>
57.1	in HIS CITY He Healed them YV PREPARED His Praising .....	295
57.2	Jesus Asks about David's Lord Jesus Tells us about Himself .....	295
57.3	Jesus Prophecy not a block on a block.....	296
58.1	adding to one's own life's life pays the hired the same.....	296
58.2	His Kingdom is like 10 waiting with lamps .....	297
58.3	a richer dresses in splendor Lazar lives with Abraham.....	297
58.4	a friend needs for his company knock to open .....	298
58.5	a faithful steward expecting his master.....	298
59	stone a woman .....	299
60	stoning Him for blasphemy His COMING BACK from HEAVEN.....	299
61.1	a lawyer asks what to do for ETERNAL LIFE .....	299
61.2	the good traveler.....	300
62.1	compares pharisees and sadducees playing their music.....	300
62.2	beware of the pharisees and sadducees bread.....	300
63.1	My FATHER SHOWED Me Jesus Says He Will RETURN.....	301
63.2	a Parable of HIS PROPHETS Jesus Is the Vinepruner.....	301
63.3	Jesus I Am your Light Jesus Said I Am HIS WITNESS .....	301
63.4	those sitting in the seat like Moses are full of lies.....	302
64	divorce was from Moses male and female are to be 1 .....	302
65	priests debate our Lord is from Bethlehem 1 male is to die .....	303

<b>Day 5</b> .....	<b>303</b>
66.1 the priests ask is it <b>LAWFUL</b> to pay taxes to caesar.....	303
66.2 sadducees ask Him whose wife is she after her death.....	303
66.3 Jesus is against the scribes Says they killed <b>HIS PROPHETS</b> .....	304
66.4 Jesus Says <b>YV WILL RAISE</b> Him and His Truths free us.....	304
67.1 the high priest gathered the elders to take Jesus by deceit.....	305
67.2 judas consulted with them for 30 silver.....	305
68 she wept and then perfumed His Feet His Teaching of 2 debtors .....	305
<b>Day 6</b> .....	<b>306</b>
69.1 Jesus Tells Disciple He Will Die its the 1st time He Does.....	306
69.2 the leveling of jerusalem block on block .....	306
70 Nicodemus and reborn Jesus Is the Resurrector.....	307
71 Jesus Is our Gatekeeper My Rams will know Me .....	307
<b>Day 6 noon</b> .....	<b>307</b>
72.1 in jerusalem a room is prepared .....	307
72.2 Peter says You Are <b>HIS CHRIST</b> .....	307
72.3 a 2nd time He Will die Peter will deny Him thrice .....	308
72.4 bread and wine are like Jesus Is for <b>HIS PROMISES</b> 1 will betray Me.....	308
72.5 Washes their feet Love Me for they look to keep their life .....	308
72.6 Jesus Says He <b>WILL DIE</b> Disciples will be lights.....	309
72.7 James and John want to sit at His Right <b>GIVES</b> His Life for us .....	309
73 judas leaves to betray Jesus .....	309
<b>This is the 1st of 2 Endings</b> .....	<b>310</b>
<b>Day 7 night and morning</b> .....	<b>310</b>
74.1 Shining Moses and Elijah He Talks with <b>YV</b> .....	310
74.2 He found them sleeping Jesus is betrayed.....	310
75 Peter denies Him thrice .....	311
76.1 high priest we are against His testimony .....	311
76.2 pontius sends Him to herod mocked He is sent back to pontius.....	311
<b>Day 7 noon and evening</b> .....	<b>312</b>
77.1 he summoned for their gathering he releases barabbas.....	312
77.2 scourged and released to them Jesus Say they will weep for their children.....	312
77.3 crucified 1 to His Right and Left mocking and remember me .....	312
77.4 His Last Breath pierced earthquake and Rising.....	313
77.5 Josep ask for His Body Laid in the tombs.....	313
<b>Day 1</b> .....	<b>313</b>
78.1 Joseph and Mary are <b>TOLD</b> He <b>HAS RISEN</b> .....	313

78.2 guards witnessed and high priest gives them silver.....	313
<b>Jesus Meets His Disciples .....</b>	<b>314</b>
79 Jesus meets some Disciples He Warns of false prophets.....	314
80 Thomas doubted but then he sees Jesus.....	314
81 Jesus Sends His Disciples I Will Go and COME .....	314
<b>This is the 2nd of 2 Endings .....</b>	<b>315</b>
<b>Day 6 (2) evening .....</b>	<b>315</b>
82 Peter thrice His Rams will be Scatter.....	315
<b>Day 7 (2) night and morning .....</b>	<b>316</b>
83.1 Jesus Prays and looks like lightening.....	316
83.2 the betraying kiss and the arrest.....	316
83.3 Jesus is questioned the high priest says He blasphemed .....	317
83.4 judas returns the silver.....	317
83.5 Peter denies Jesus.....	317
84 they took Him to pontius Jesus answers pontius.....	318
85.1 pontius asked them who is to be released.....	318
85.2 they place a crown of thorns on Him .....	318
85.3 crucifixion and their mocking .....	318
85.4 Jesus Dies.....	319
85.5 Josep asks for His Body and they placed Him in a tomb.....	319
85.6 high priest asks pontius to guard His Tomb.....	319
<b>Day 1 (2) Jesus Has RISEN .....</b>	<b>319</b>
86 Joseph and Mary go to His tomb Jesus HAS RISEN and they talk to the Angel .	319
<b>Jesus Meets His Disciples (2).....</b>	<b>320</b>
87 Jesus at Nazareth.....	320
88.1 Disciples see Jesus you see Me you know our FATHER .....	320
Jesus Sends them as Witnesses He IS COMING AGAIN .....	320
88.2 Jesus Sends them and they will be hated.....	320
88.3 deceivers will deceive with false accounts of our Lord Jesus' Prophecy this re editing of Him.....	321
88.4 Jesus Says AS HIS CHRIST HAD HAD TO SUFFER.....	321

## YV CREATED

YV CREATED our beginning

1. *in the beginning our **CREATOR CREATED**.* 1
2. *for the Heavens and earth were formless.*
3. ***HIS EMPTINESS'S DARKNESS** is their place.*
4. ***FOR IN HIS DEEPNESS** our **CREATOR HOVERED**.*
5. *our **CREATOR'S LIGHT IS THEE LIGHT**.* 2
6. *and our **CREATOR SAW BY HIS LIGHT**.*
7. ***BY HIS WILL** our **CREATOR SEPARATED HIS LIGHT FROM HIS EMPTINESS'S DARKNESS**.*
8. *then our **CREATOR SAID, LET AN EXPANSE BE IN THE MIDST TO SEPARATE LIKE WATER**.* 3
9. ***IT SEPARATED THE WATER FROM WATERS AND OUR CREATOR MADE THE EXPANSE**.*
10. *whatever was below was an expanse from whatever was above was an expanse.* 4
11. *therefore our **CREATOR NAMED** the **SEPARATED** expanses **HEAVENS**.*
12. *our **CREATOR SAID, LET THERE BE LIGHTS IN THE ABOVE HEAVEN**.*
13. *and the lights in the above Heaven gave light to the earth.*
14. ***THEN** our **CREATOR MADE 2 GREAT LIGHTS** for earth.* 6
15. *to separate our daylight and night for seasons days and years.*
16. *the sun governs by daylight and the moon governs our night.* 7
17. *our **CREATOR PLACED** them in our heaven to separate our lights from darkness.*
18. *our **CREATOR SAID, LET THE WATERS BELOW HEAVEN BE GATHERED**.* 8
19. *the water was together in its place and the ground for earth appeared.*
20. *after the water gathered **HE NAMED** the water **SEA**.* 9
21. *then our **CREATOR CALLED FOR A DRYING** to dry the land.*
22. *before everything was in the land and before everything was in the waters.* 10
23. *and before they began to be **HE CREATED** rain for the earth.*
24. *then **vapor** raised from earth to water all its surface.* 11
25. *our **CREATOR SAID, LET EARTH SPROUT VEGETATION**. **AND PLANTS*** 12
26. *and for them to sow seeds to reproduce and some **came** from their fruits.*
27. *everything that was seeded on earth was brought forth to regrow.* 13
28. *with plants yielding their kind and trees yielding their kind.*
29. *our **CREATOR SAID, FOR THE SEA AND WATERS TO HAVE SWIMMING CREATURES**.* 14
30. *and from the greatest sea creatures to the smallest creatures that moves were in them.*
31. *our **CREATOR SAID, FOR THE EARTH TO BRINGFORTH LIVING CREATURES**.* 15
32. *their kind are the animals and the creeping.*
33. *and their living on earth are from their kind.*
34. *our **CREATOR SAID, I WILL MAKE MAN IN MY IMAGE AND LIKENESS**.*



35. and our likeness **IS THE LIKENESS OF OUR CREATOR.**
36. for **HE CREATED MALE** and **FEMALE LIKE HIM.**
37. our **CREATOR GAVE** us **SEED.** 17
38. and **SAID** for us to **MULTIPLY** on **EARTH** and **RULE ALL HIS LIVING THE LIVING THAT MOVES ON EARTH.** 18
39. our **CREATOR SAID, HE HAS GIVEN TO US EVERYTHING ON THE FACE OF THE GROUND.** 18
40. **AND EVERY CREATURE ON THE LAND AND WHATEVER IS ALIVE IN THE WATER.**
41. our **CREATOR LOOKED** at **EVERYTHING** and **SAW** it was **VERY GOOD** for us. 19
42. for the **HEAVENS** and earth were **FINISHED.**
43. and **EVERYTHING IS** our **CREATOR'S WORK.**
- Adam came to life and he named her Eve Tree of Good and Evil*
44. then our **CREATOR FORMED** Adam from the dirt on earth. 20
45. **FROM HIS BREATH** was his soul for his life and Adam came to life.
46. then our **CREATOR PLANTED** a garden and there **HE PLACED** Adam. 21
47. in it our **CREATOR caused** growth with every tree with food.
48. the Tree for his Life was in the garden. 22
49. and that Tree was for his good and evil.
50. our **CREATOR COMMANDED** Adam.
51. **SAYING FROM EVERY TREE IN YOUR GARDEN WILL BE YOUR FOOD TO EAT.**
52. **BUT FROM THE TREE OF GOOD AND EVIL DO NOT EAT FROM IT.**
53. **FOR THAT DAY YOU EAT FROM IT YOU ARE TO DIE AND GO INTO THE ABYSS.**
54. **YV our CREATOR SAID, THIS IS NOT GOOD FOR ADAM TO BE ALONE.** 24
55. **I WILL MAKE HIM A HELPER IN HIS LIKENESS.** and HE **MADE** a female from Adam
56. as Adam fell asleep **HE TOOK** 1 of his ribs. 25
57. and **our CREATOR FORMED** a female from the rib **HE HAD REMOVED** from Adam.
58. Adam said, she is from my bone and Adam named her Eve. 26
59. because it was removed from him for them to become 1 with our bodies.
60. then every beast in the field and every bird in heaven. 27
61. **HE BROUGHT** to Adam and Eve to watch how they named them.
62. Adam and Eve named them and the living creatures were named for they gave names to all the creatures under the Heavens 28
- satan deceived Eve and they knew Evil and Good*
63. satan is a deceiving being and he said to Eve. 29
64. did yy our **CREATOR SAY** you can eat from any tree in your garden?
65. Eve said to satan, from the trees in the garden we are to eat. 30
66. but the Tree of **GOOD** and **EVIL.**
67. our **CREATOR SAID WE ARE NOT TO EAT FROM IT.**
68. then satan said to Eve, you will not die on the day you eat from it. 31
69. but your eyes will be opened like our **CREATOR** to know good and evil.
70. Eve looked at the Tree and like food it was desirable in her eyes. 32



71. *but that Tree was desirable for wisdom and she picked a fruit and tasted it.*
72. *then she gave it to Adam to taste it and they knew they were naked.* 33
73. *so they placed leaves together to make sex coverings.*
74. *as they heard the VOICE OF our CREATOR Adam and Eve hid from HIM.*
75. *but our CREATOR CALLED to Adam ASKING him, WHY ARE YOU HIDING?*
76. *he answered, as we heard YOUR VOICE and we hid Reordered words because we are naked. we hid* 35
77. *HE ASKED him, WHO TOLD YOU?*
78. *YOU ARE TO EAT FROM THE TREE OF KNOWING?*
79. *Adam answered, Eve gave me from the Tree to taste.* 36
80. *YV SAID to Eve, WHY WAS THIS DONE BY YOU?*
81. *Eve answered, satan deceived me and i tasted it and i shared it.* 37
82. *YV SAID to satan, BECAUSE YOU CAUSED THIS.*
83. *I WILL PLACE MY HATE BETWEEN YOU AND THEM.* 38
84. *TO BE BETWEEN THEIR DESCENDANTS AND YOUR KIND.*
85. *then HE SAID to her, I WILL MULTIPLY YOURS WITH PAIN.*
86. *BY YOURS HAVING MUCH PAIN BEARING CHILDREN.*
87. *then HE SAID to Adam, BECAUSE YOU DID NOT LISTEN TO ME.*
88. *AND YOU LISTENED TO HER AND TASTED FROM THE TREE.*
89. *WHICH I COMMANDED YOU SAYING YOU ARE NOT TO EAT FROM IT.*
90. *I WILL CURSE YOURS LAND SO YOURS WORKS TO EAT ALL THE DAYS OF THEIR LIFE.* 40
91. *NOW YOU WILL EAT FROM THE PLANTS IN THE LAND WHILE YOU ARE BELOW THE HEAVENS.*
92. *YV MADE them hidegarments for Adam and Eve to be clothed.* 41
93. *then YV SAID to Adam, your knowing is for your good and evil.*
94. *and YV SENT them from their garden to work the land for their food.*

## CAIN AND ABEL

*Cain and Abel satan wants to rule you Enoch Irad Mehujael Lamech Noah*

1. *Adam married Eve and she conceived and borne Cain.* 43
2. *they created a malechild FROM YV and again for his brother Abel.*
3. *Cain was their sower of the land and Abel was their herder for their flocks.*
4. *Cain brought his Offering to YV from the produce from the land.*
5. *and Abel brought his Offering from the oldest of his rams to YV.* 45
6. *at Cain's Offering HE DID NOT LOOK at it.*
7. *but HE LOOKED at Abel's Offering.*
8. *Cain became angry.* 46
9. *and YV SAID to Cain, IF YOU ARE NOT GOOD TO BE GOOD.*
10. *SATAN DESIRES TO BE YOUR RULER.*
11. *as Cain was fighting with Abel, Abel his brother died.* 47
12. *then YV ASKED Cain, WHERE IS ABEL YOUR BROTHER?*
13. *he answered, am i my brother's keeper?* 48
14. *YV SAID, I HEAR YOUR BROTHER CRYING OUT TO ME FROM THE ABYSS.*
15. *NOW YOU WILL BE CURSED ON EARTH BECAUSE YOU KILLED YOUR*

## BROTHER.

49

16. **BECAUSE YOU SOW THE LAND IT WILL NO LONGER YIELD FOR YOU.**
17. **AND YOU WILL WANDER WITH GRIEF ON THE LAND.**
18. Cain said to **YV**, my punishment is too great.
19. for **YOU ARE CASTING** me today **FROM BEFORE YOU** to wander with grief. on the land
20. then Cain left **YV** to live and wander the land.
21. Cain married with his wife and she conceived and borne Enoch.
22. to Enoch was born Irad.
23. and Irad fathered Mehujael.
24. Mehujael fathered Methushael.
25. Methushael fathered Lamech.
26. Lamech fathered Noah and he fathered 3 sons.
27. Shem Canaan and Japheth.
28. and they are the forefathers of the people in our Land.

## NOAH

*pyramid languages and skin color*

1. everyone on the earth had the same language and words.
2. and it happened as they journeyed from the east they found a centering for the land
3. so their diviners settled there.
4. then they said to each other.
5. come let us make blocks from stone.
6. and use mortar to build us a city and a pyramid to make a name for ourselves.
7. **YV CAME DOWN to SEE** their city and pyramid.
8. then **YV SAID, BECAUSE EVERYONE HAS 1 LANGUAGE.**
9. **THIS WAS FOR THEIR AGING THAT IT WAS DONE.**
10. **NOW THEIR nO~thing IS EVERYTHING TO THEM.**
11. **WHAT THEY PURPOSELY DONE WAS TO REGENERATE TO LIVE FROM THEIR DESCENDING.**
12. **NOW I WILL CONFUSE THEM WITH LANGUAGES AND COLORING.**
13. **SO THEY WILL NOT LISTEN TO EACH OTHER.**
14. then they stopped building their pyramids because **HE CONFUSED** their language.

*Noah builds a boat animals from their land rains for 150 days*

15. **YV SAW** their evilness as man multiplied on the lands.
16. for everyone's intentions and thoughts were only for evil. everywhere
17. so **HE SAID, I WILL WIPE MAN WHOM I CREATED TO BE ON EARTH.**
18. but Noah found **FAVOR IN THE SIGHT OF YV.** our CREATOR
19. Noah was a Righteous male for he Noah did not turn away from his **CREATOR.** but the lands were full of violence as our CREATOR WATCHED the earth
20. our **CREATOR TOLD** Noah, **HIS LANDS ARE FULL OF VIOLENCE.**
21. **NOW BECAUSE OF THEM I WILL DESTROY THEM AND THE LAND.**
22. **BUT 1ST YOU ARE TO MAKE FROM WOOD A BOAT WITH ROOMS AND A COVER.**

23. **ITS LENGTH WILL BE \_\_\_ CUBITS.**
24. **IN WIDTH \_\_\_ CUBITS AND ITS HEIGHT \_\_\_ CUBITS.**
25. **YOU WILL MAKE THEIR OPENINGS A CUBIT.** 65
26. **AND MAKE AN ENTRANCE ON ITS SIDE.**
27. **YOU WILL MAKE LOWER ROOMS TO STORE THE FOODS WILL YOU NEED.**
28. **FOR I WILL BRING TO YOU PAIRS OF CREATURES AND IN THE BOAT YOU ARE TO KEEP THEM ALIVE.** 66
29. **THEY WILL BE MALE AND FEMALE FROM THE BIRDS AND ANIMALS OF EVERYKIND IN YOUR LAND.**
30. **YOU WILL ENTER THE BOAT WITH YOUR SONS YOUR WIFE AND YOUR SON'S WIVES.** 67
31. **THEN I WILL BRING A FLOODING OF WATER ON THE LAND TO WIPE THEM FROM IT.**
32. Noah **DID** everything *our* **CREATOR COMMANDED** *him* **TO DO.** 68
33. **then YV SAID** to him, **AFTER YOU CLOSE THE BOAT.**
34. **I WILL SEND RAIN FOR DAYS TO WIPE THE FACE OF THE LANDS.** 69
35. *as Noah his wife his sons and their wives were closed in the boat.*
36. *our* **CREATOR COMMANDED** *the rain to flood the earth for days.* 70
37. *and on that day the fountain for the great sea released.* *and rain from heaven came and it rained on earth for days.* 71
38. *as the water increased* *it lifted the boat to raise it from the land and as the sea increased greatly* *their boat floated on the water.*
39. *the rain covered the earth for 100 and 50 days.* 73
40. *then the wind passed over the land for the rain to lessen.*
41. *and as the rain lessened steadily the days for the rain stopped.* 74
42. *the boat rested on our Land and the water decreased steadily.*
43. *at the end of 40 days Noah released a dove to know if the water was gone from the surface of the land.*
44. *the dove found no dry place for the sole of its foot and* *the dove* *returned to the boat.* *for water was still on the land*
45. *he waited 7 days and again he released a dove.* 77
46. *the dove returned by evening and in its beak was picked grass.*
47. Noah knew *the water* **had** *gone from the land.* 78
48. *so he waited another 7.*
49. *then he released a dove that did not return to him.*
50. *our* **CREATOR HAD COMMANDED** Noah. 79
51. **AS YOU LEAVE THE BOAT WITH YOUR WIFE SONS AND YOUR SON'S WIVES.**
52. **YOU ARE TO RELEASE THE BIRDS AND ANIMALS.**
53. *then Noah left with his sons his wife and his son's wives.* 80
54. **YV PROMISED** *him,* **HE WILL NEVER AGAIN WIPE THE EARTH.** 81
55. *and* *our* **CREATOR TOLD** Noah, **I MYSELF WILL ESTABLISH MY PROMISES THRU YOURS.**
56. **AND I WILL NEVER DESTROY THEIR EVILNESS AGAIN BY FLOODING THE EARTH.**
57. **THIS WILL BE MY SIGN OF MY PROMISE** *WHICH* **I AM MAKING BETWEEN**

YOU AND ME.

82

58. I WILL CREATE RAINBOWS IN YOUR HEAVEN AS A SIGN BETWEEN ME AND MAN.

59. THE RAINBOW IS FOR YOURS TO REMEMBER MY PROMISE WHICH WILL BE BETWEEN ME AND MAN.

83

Noah drank wine and curses Canaan and Blesses Shem

60. Noah planted a vineyard and from the wine he slept from drinking.

84

61. he was uncovered inside his tent and Canaan saw his nakedness.

62. he told his 2 brothers and Shem took a hide to cover the nakedness of his father.

85

63. but he did not look his father's nakedness.

64. as Noah woke he knew what his sons had done.

86

65. then he said HE WILL CURSE Canaan and our PROMISES FROM YV will be with Shem's.

## NOAH TO ABRAM

Shem to Terah Terah fathered Abram Nahor and Haran

Terah takes Abram and Lot into Canaan's YV PROMISES Abram

1. these are the sons from Noah and their families that became kingdoms.

87

2. the families from the sons from Noah were the kingdoms scattered in our Land.

3. these are the sons from Shem in the years after the flooding.

88

4. Shem fathered Arpac and he had sons and daughters.

5. Arpac fathered Selach and he had sons and daughters.

89

after he fathered Selach he had sons and daughters.

6. Selach fathered Eber and he had sons and daughters.

90

after he fathered Eber he had sons and daughters.

7. Eber fathered Peleg and he had sons and daughters.

91

after he fathered Peleg he had sons and daughters.

8. Peleg fathered Reu and he had sons and daughters.

92

after he fathered Reu he had sons and daughters.

9. Reu fathered Serug and he had sons and daughters.

93

after he fathered Serug he had sons and daughters.

10. Serug fathered Nahir and he had sons and daughters.

94

after he fathered Nahir he had sons and daughters.

11. Nahir fathered Terah and he had sons and daughters.

95

12. these are the sons from Terah, Abram Nahor and Haran.

13. Abram's wife is Sarai and Nahor's wife is Milcah.

96

14. Haran's wife is \_\_\_\_\_ and he fathered Lot and Iscah.

15. Terah took Abram and Lot Haran's son.

97

16. with Sarai \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_ they left together from their land and went into the land for Canaan and they went to live there.

98

17. then Terah died in Canaan's and YV SAID to Abram.

99

18. I WILL BLESS YOU AND MAKE YOU GREAT.

19. FOR FROM YOU EVERYONE ON EARTH WILL BE BLESSED BY ME.

20. LOOK TO THE LAND NORTH EAST SOUTH AND WEST.

100

21. AND ALL THE LAND YOU SEE.

22. I WILL GIVE TO YOUR SONS AND THEM EVEN FARTHER.

23. RISE AND WALK THEIR LAND.

101

24. **ITS LENGTH AND BREADTH I WILL GIVE IT TO THEM.**
25. he built a marker there **FOR YV APPEARED AND PROMISED him.**

## ABRAM

*Abram goes to egypt*

1. as Abram journeyed **continued** there was a drought *in the land.* 102
2. and when he was near egypt he said to Sarai his wife.
3. now we know you are beautiful. 103
4. and when the egyptians see you they will say this is his wife.
5. they will kill me to take you to live with them.
6. please tell them you are my sister so it goes well for me. 104
7. as Abram went into egypt the egyptians saw she was beautiful.
8. a king's captain saw her and she was taken to the king's palace. 105
9. he treated Abram well and gave him rams and donkeys.
10. in a Vision **YV STRUCK** him and now the king had a deadly infection. 106
11. the king summoned Abram and said, what have you done to me?
12. why did you not tell me she is your wife? 107
13. and why did she say she is your sister?
14. take your wife **now** and **with your wife** leave my land. the king commanded his guards to send him and send his wife. with him 108
15. Abram left egypt with his wife and **all** his livestock.
16. he journeyed back to the place where he had started from to the place with the marker he made and Abram Offered to **YV**. 109

*Lot leaves to live in Japheth's sodom*

17. Lot came to Abram for he **also** had a flock. 110
18. the land bared them for awhile as they lived together. with their livestock
19. but they were unable to remain together. 111
20. for their grazing was fighting between their herdsmen. for Abram's livestock and the herdsmen for Lots' livestock
21. Abram said to Lot, let no fighting be between us. 112
22. or between my herdsmen and your herdsmen.
23. take from the land that is before us.
24. Lot knew the valley to the jordan and it had water everywhere. 113
25. so by its river Lot lived and they were not far apart from each other.
26. Abram lived in Canaan's and Lot lived in Japheth's. 114
27. then Lot moved by sodom and the people in sodom were evil to him.

*YV TELLS Abram he will have a son and they will become HIS KINGDOM*

28. **YV APPEARED** to Abram and **SAID, I WILL BLESS YOURS THE MOST.**
29. and Abram replied, **YV** how?
30. for i have no son?
31. **YV SAID, YOU WILL HAVE A SON WHO WILL BE FROM YOUR SEED.** 116
32. **AND LIKE THE STARS YOUR DESCENDANTS WILL BE MY KINGDOM.**
33. **THEN I WILL GIVE THEM THIS LAND.**
34. he said my **LORD** **YV**. 117
35. how will they know they will possess it?
36. **HE SAID, THEY WILL BE STRANGERS IN A LAND.**
37. **AND THEY WILL BE ENSLAVED AND OPPRESSED FOR YEARS.**

38. **I WILL ALSO JUDGE THAT KINGDOM.** 118
39. **AND AFTER THEY WILL COME OUT AS MY KINGDOM.**
- Sarai gives Abram Hagar to bear her his son Hagar runs from Sarai  
Angel SENDS her back YV NAMED him Ishmael*
40. Sarai said to Abram, **YV** has stopped me from bearing for you. 119
41. please marry with my maidservant that you have a son through her.
42. Abram listened to Sarai. 120
43. and Sarai took Hagar *to him she gave her* to her husband to marry *and he married with Hagar* and she conceived.
44. when she knew she conceived Hagar despised Sarai. 121
45. *then she said to Abram, i was wrong.*
46. *for she has conceived and i am despised in her sight.*
47. Abram said to Sarai, she is your maidservant and is in your power to do to her what is good in your sight.
48. and Sarai treated her harshly.
49. an Angel **FROM YV** found **Hagar** by a spring of water in the hills. 123
50. and *the Angel* asked Hagar, *why and where are you going?*
51. she said, i am fleeing from Sarai. 124
52. then he **TOLD** her to return to Abram.
53. **for YV SAID, HE WILL MULTIPLY HIS DESCENDANTS LIKE THE MANY STARS.**
54. then the Angel said, *behold* the baby you will bear will be a son. 125
55. *and he is to be named Ishmael.*
56. **because YV HEARD OF YOUR SUFFERING.**
57. Hagar borne him a son and Abram named him Ishmael. 126
58. he was 50 years old when she borne Ishmael.

## ABRAHAM

*YV NAMED them Abraham and Sarah then TELLS him he will have a son  
and from his seed WILL COME their Lord, Abraham circumcised Ishmael*

1. **YV SAID to Abram, YOU HAVE WALKED AS IF YOU ARE BEFORE ME.**
2. **SO I HAVE ESTABLISHED THIS PROMISE BETWEEN US.**
3. **NOW YOU WILL BE THE FATHER TO THE MULTITUDE OF MY KINGDOM.**
4. **NO LONGER WILL I CALL YOU ABRAM.** 128
5. **I WILL NOW NAME YOU ABRAHAM.**
6. **FOR I HAVE MADE YOU THE FOREFATHER OF MY KINGDOM.**
7. **AND NOW I WILL MAKE THEIR LORD COME FROM YOU.**
8. **FOR I WILL ESTABLISH MY PROMISE THRU YOUR DESCENDANT.** 129
9. **AND MY EVERLASTING PROMISES WILL BE WITH YOUR DESCENDANTS**
10. **FOR I WILL GIVE YOUR DESCENDANTS THE LAND YOU HAVE JOURNEYED AND LIVED IN WITH CANAAN'S.**
11. **AND AS A STATUTE BETWEEN YOUR DESCENDANTS AND ME.** 130
12. **EVERYONE OF YOUR MALES IS TO BE CIRCUMCISED.**
13. **IT IS THE REMOVING OF THEIR FOREMOST SKIN FROM THEIR MALENESS.**
14. **AND THIS SIGN IS BETWEEN THEM AND ME.**
15. **ON HIS 8TH DAY FROM THEIR BIRTH THEY WILL BE CIRCUMCISED.**



16. **TO KNOW THEY ARE FROM YOUR SEED.**
17. **THE MALES WHO DID NOT CIRCUMCISE ARE YOUR SONS THAT HAVE BROKE MY PROMISE.**
18. **NOW FOR SARAI I WILL NAME HER SARAH.** 132
19. **AND I WILL BLESS HER BY GIVING YOU A SON THRU HER.**
20. Abraham laughed and said, but Sarai is too old to bear.
21. **our CREATOR SAID NO.** 133
22. **SARAH WILL BEAR YOU A SON.**
23. **AND AS ABRAHAM YOU WILL NAME HIM ISAAC AND I WILL ESTABLISH MY PROMISES WITH HIS DESCENDANTS.**
24. **FROM HIM, HIS WILL HAVE 10 AND 2 SONS.** 134
25. **AND I WILL MAKE FROM THEM GREAT KINGDOMS.**
26. **MY PROMISE TO YOU IS I WILL ESTABLISH THEM THRU ISAAC.**
27. **AND SARAH WILL BEAR HIM IN A YEAR.**
28. Abraham took Ishmael and circumcised the skin from his foremost skin. 135
29. on the day our **CREATOR SPAKE TO HIM** Ishmael was 8 years
- Abraham washes YV'S FEET and gives HIM food and wine to eat HE WILL kill them in sodom*
30. **YV APPEARED** to Abraham as he was sitting by his tent's entrance. 136
31. as he saw **YV WALKING** to him.
32. he said, please do not just pass by.
33. please let me get water and bring it to **YOU** and wash **YOUR FEET**. 137
34. and as **YOU REST** under a tree let me bring **YOU** bread and meat.
35. **HE SAID, DO AS YOU HAVE SAID.** 138
36. Abraham hurried to Sarah and said to her, quickly prepare to make **HIM** bread to eat.
37. then he took **HIM** wine and meat **that** which had been prepared. 139
38. and placed these before **HIM** as **HE SAT** by a tree. HE ATE
39. then **HE ASKED** him, **WHERE IS SARAH?** 140
40. and he replied Sarah is preparing for **YOU**.
41. **HE SAID, SARAH WILL NOW HAVE A SON.**
42. but Sarah was listening at the entrance.
43. now Abraham and Sarah were older and Sarah had pasted her bearing years.
44. so Sarah laughed and said, am i to bear after i am old?
45. **YV SAID**, Abraham. 142
46. **WHY HAS SARAH SAID, I WILL NOT BEAR FOR I AM TOO OLD?**
47. **IS ANYTHING TOO DIFFICULT FOR ME?**
48. then **HE LOOKED TOWARDS SODOM** and **SAID**. 143
49. **THEY ARE EVIL IN SODOM AND I AM GOING NOW TO KILL THE PEOPLE THAT HAVE TURNED AWAY FROM ME.**
50. Abraham asked **YV**, **WILL YOU ALSO** kill the righteous? 144
51. perhaps there are 50 righteous within the village.
52. **YV SAID**, if **I FIND IN SODOM 50 THAT ARE RIGHTEOUS**. WITHIN THE VILLAGE 145
53. **I WILL SPARE THE VILLAGE FOR THEIR SAKE.**
54. Abraham said, perhaps the 50 are lacking 5. 146
55. will **YOU KILL** them for lacking 5?
56. **HE SAID, I WILL NOT KILL THEM FOR THE 5.**

57. he said, now i know **YOU ARE WILLING** by me speaking to my **LORD**. 147  
58. perhaps 20 are found?  
59. **HE SAID, I WILL NOT KILL THEM FOR THE 20.**  
60. when **HE FINISHED SPEAKING YV ASCENDED BEFORE** him. 148  
61. then **YV** rained on sodom brimstone with fire from our heaven.  
62. for Abraham **early** in the morning looked toward sodom and saw smoke ascending. 149  
63. so he **knew HE KILLED** them **all**.

*Sarah bears Isaac now Sarah wants Hagar and Ishmael to leave  
Ishmael marries his wife from Japheth's*

64. Sarah borne a son to Abraham in her old age and Abraham named him Isaac. 150  
65. then Abraham circumcised Isaac.  
66. Sarah said, our **CREATOR HAS MADE** me joyful and happy. 151  
67. for who has not said to Abraham?  
68. Sarah has not nursed a son for him?  
69. his son grew and was weaned. 152  
70. so Abraham celebrated that day.  
71. but **when** Sarah saw his son from Hagar mocking him.  
72. she said to Abraham, send them from us. 153  
73. for your son from her will **not** be your inheritor.  
74. the matter upset Abraham because **Ishmael** is his son.  
75. then our **CREATOR SPAKE** to Abraham. 154  
76. **DO NOT BE UPSET OR CONCERNED FOR ISHMAEL.**  
77. **FOR THROUGH ISAAC WILL BE YOUR DESCENDANTS.**  
78. **AND FROM ISHMAEL I WILL MAKE A KINGDOM.**  
79. early in the morning he took food and a skin of water. 155  
80. he gave them to **Haga** to carry on her shoulder.  
81. then he gave her his son and she left.  
82. as she walked she wandered in the hills. 156  
83. the water in the skin was gone she left his son by a bush.  
84. then she went a bowshot away from him.  
85. she said, i will let his son die. 157  
86. and as she sat she weeped for **Ishmael**.  
87. **YV HEARD** her weeping.  
88. and our **CREATOR TALKED** to Hagar.  
89. **HE SAID** to her, **BE UNAFRAID FOR THE BOTH OF YOU.** 158  
90. **RISE AND TAKE HIS SON.**  
91. and they lived on a hill by **Abraham** and he married a wife from **Japheth's**.

*Abraham Offers Isaac YV PROMISES us a Lord IN HIS HEAVEN*

92. our **CREATOR SAID** to Abraham, **TAKE YOUR SON ISAAC.** 159  
93. **AND GO INTO THEIR PROMISED LAND AND OFFER HIM TO ME ON 1 OF THE HILLS.**  
94. Abraham saddled his donkey and he took with him his men and Isaac. 160  
95. on the next day Abraham saw the place from a distance.  
96. then Abraham said to his men, stay here with the donkeys. 161  
97. for my son and i are going to that hill to **Offer** to **YV** and return to you.



98. Abraham gathered *the* kindling and he had Isaac his son carry it. 162
99. *then* he took in his hand the firestone and as the 2 of them walked on together. 163
100. Isaac asked *his* father, *i* see the firestone and the kindling. 163
101. *but* where is the ram to be Offered?
102. he told him our **CREATOR HAS ASKED** for a male for my Offering my son. 165
103. *as* the 2 of them walked on together.
104. *they* came to the place where Abraham had built his marker.
105. he arranged the wood and kindling. 165
106. *then* he bound his son Isaac and laid him on top of the wood.
107. as Abraham stretched out his arm with the knife to kill his son. 166
108. **YV CALLED** to him **FROM HEAVEN**. and SAID
109. **DO NOT STRETCH OUT YOUR ARM AGAINST YOUR SON TO KILL HIM**
110. **FOR NOW I KNOW YOU OBEYED ME.** 167
111. **FOR YOU WOULD HAVE NOT SPARED YOUR SON FROM ME.**
112. then Abraham saw a ram caught in the thicket. 168
113. *so* he went and took the ram and Offered it in the place of his son.
114. *then* **YV CALLED** to Abraham a 2nd time **FROM HEAVEN**. 169
115. and TOLD him, **I HAVE SWORN AND DECLARE TO YOU.**
116. **BECAUSE YOU WERE TO DO THIS.**
117. **ONLY NOW WILL I BLESS THEM GREATLY.** 170
118. **FOR FROM YOUR SEED THEY WILL BE WITH THEIR LORD IN MY HEAVEN.**
119. **AND EVERY KINGDOM ON EARTH WILL BE BLESSED BECAUSE YOU HAVE OBEYED ME.**

*Sarah dies and Abraham buys a cave*

120. Sarah died in Canaan and Abraham mourned Sarah. 171
121. *he* said to the sons from Canaan, *i* am like a stranger or traveler among you.
122. please give to me a cave that *i* may bury my dead from my sight.
123. the sons from Canaan said to him, you are a mighty lord among us. 173
124. and you may bury your dead in our graves.
125. for none of us will refuse you a grave.
126. Abraham rose and bowed to the men of the land for Canaan. 174
127. *then* he said if your men are for me to bury my dead from my sight.
128. hear me and approach Ephron. 175
129. that he may sell me the cave he owns which is at the end of my field.
130. and for a price *i* will give it to him in your presence.
131. Ephron was sitting among them and Ephron answered Abraham. 176
132. hear me, for *i* will give you the cave.
133. and *i* have given you the cave in their presence.
134. he said to Ephron and their men. 177
135. if you will only please listen to me.
136. *i* will give you its price that *i* may bury my wife there.
137. Ephron answered Abraham and said, my brothers listen. 178
138. that piece of land is worth 4 weights of silver.
139. Abraham heard Ephron and he Abraham weighed his silver. 179
140. the 4 weights of silver which he named in their hearing.

*Abraham sends his son's guardian to Shem's to receive Isaac's wife*

141. Abraham was old and dying when Abraham said to his servant he most trusted.
142. Swear by YV our CREATOR you will not receive for me a wife for my son from the daughters from Canaan's. 181
143. but go to my forefathers land from relatives to receive a wife for Isaac.
144. his servant said, perhaps the woman is unwilling to follow me to this land in Canaan? 182
145. am i to take your son to their land?
146. Abraham told him he is his guardian. 183
147. but he is not to take his son back to them.
148. for YV HAS PROMISED me SAYING, TO HIS DESCENDANTS I WILL GIVE THEM THIS LAND.
149. his servant took 3 donkeys with many goods. 184
150. and he went to the land for Shem.
151. by a well at evening time he called to YV. our CREATOR 185
152. show her to me BY YOUR LOVE for Abraham.
153. behold i am standing by a well and their daughters will be coming for water.
154. the girl to whom i say, please from your pitcher may i drink. 186
155. she will answer drink from my pitcher and i will draw water for your donkeys.
156. let her be DECIDED BY YOU to be with YOUR SERVANT Isaac. 187
157. and i will know YOU HAVE SHOWN YOUR LOVE for him.
158. before he finished speaking he saw Rebekah from Bethuel.
159. and as she went to draw from the well and fill her pitcher. 188
160. he came over to her and his guardian asked her.
161. please let me drink water from your pitcher?
162. she said surely you may drink and she handed it to him to give him a drink.
163. as he finished drinking the water she said, i will draw for your donkeys too.
164. for him to know he was to be successful or not. 190
165. when the donkeys were drinking he asked her, whose daughter are you?
166. and may i stay at your father's home?
167. she said, i am a daughter from Bethuel. 191
168. and we have both food and a tent for you.
169. so he followed her with the donkeys to his dwelling.
170. then she ran ahead and told them Rebekah told her mother and \_\_\_\_\_ told Bethuel.
171. he went outside to the guardian and said, come in and stay with us.
172. his guardian entered his tent and as she was setting before him to eat. 193
173. he said, i will not eat until i have told you my promise.
174. Bethuel said, speak. 194
175. and he said, i am Abraham's servant and YV HAS BLESSED my lord FOR HE HAS GIVEN him herds and silver.
176. Sarah my lord's wife borne a son for my lord. 195
177. and my lord made me Swear i will not receive a wife for his son from the daughters from Canaan's he lives with. 196
178. but i am to go to his forefather's family and receive a wife for his son.
179. so i came here today to your well and asked YV. our CREATOR 197
180. on my journey for which i am to be successful LOOK at me.
181. for i am standing by a well and as the girls come to draw.

182. *to whom i say, please let me drink water from your pitcher.*
183. *that she will say drink from my pitcher and i will draw for your donkeys also.*
184. *let her be the girl WHOM **YOU HAVE DECIDED** for my lord's son.* 199
185. *before i finished speaking to HIM Rebekah came with her pitcher she went to the well and drew.* 200
186. *and she said, you may drink from my pitcher.*
187. *then she said as you drink i will draw for your donkeys also.*
188. *as i drank she was drawing for my donkeys.* 201
189. *so i asked her, whose daughter are you?*
190. *she answered, i am a daughter from Bethuel and i bowed and praised **YV**.*
191. *now tell me if you are going to be kind to my lord.* 202
192. *or tell me either to let me know and i will journey to my right or left.*
193. *Bethuel answered his guardian, her **ACTS CAME FROM YV**.* 203
194. *therefore you may take her and go to be the wife of your lord's son.*
195. *as his servant heard his words he bowed and Praised **YV**.* 204
196. *then his servant gave him goods and vessels of silver and gold.*
197. *then the men ate and drank.* 205
198. *in the morning he said they are to go.*
199. *he called Rebekah to go with him.*
200. *and as he received Rebekah they departed.*
201. *now Isaac had went for a walk and in a field.* 206
202. *as it was turning to evening he lifted his eyes to look and he saw them coming.*
203. *as Rebekah saw Isaac she asked, who is that male?* 207
204. *he said, he is my lord's son and she put on her veil to cover.*
205. *then his guardian told Isaac all the **ACTS** that were done.* 208
206. *then Isaac brought her into his tent and Rebekah became his wife.*

## ABRAHAM AND ISAAC

*Abraham dies and his 2 sons bury him Isaac RECEIVES YV'S PROMISES*

1. *the years for Abraham's life was 70 and 5 years.* 209
2. *and his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave by his wife.*
3. *after the death of Abraham our **CREATOR PROMISED** Isaac.* 210
4. *and Isaac lived with his wife in the hills in the land for Canaan.*

## ISAAC

*Rebekah has twins Esau and Jacob YV TELLS her they will be 2 kingdoms*

*Esau Swears his birthrights are now Jacob's*

1. *Isaac petitioned **YV** because Rebekah was barren.* 211
2. *then Rebekah his wife conceived.*
3. *but her babies were struggling within her.*
4. *she said if it is so, why?* 212
5. *SO and she petitioned **YV**.*
6. *and **HE SAID** to her, **THEY WILL BE 2 KINGDOMS**.*
7. ***AND THE OLDER'S IS TO SERVE THE YOUNGER'S**.*
8. *the days for bearing were fulfilled and there were 2. from her womb* 213
9. *the first came forth.*
10. *he was hairy and they named him Esau.*
11. *afterward his brother came out.* 214

12. *he had no hair and they named him Jacob.*
13. *Esau became a hunter and Jacob was a herdsman of rams.*
14. *Isaac loved Esau because he liked the hunt for prey.* 215
15. *Rebekah loved Jacob because he was peaceful and kind.*
16. *as Jacob was boiling a stew Esau came from hunting.* 216
17. *Esau said, Jacob.*
18. *please let me have from your stew.*
19. *Jacob said, to Esau, first trade me your birthrights.* 217
20. *Esau said, look at me.*
21. *am i dying?*
22. *and what is my birthright to me?*
23. *Jacob said, Swear it to me.* 218
24. *and he swore it to him.*
25. *so his birthright was now Jacob's.*
26. *then Jacob gave him from the stew.*
27. *he ate it and went on his way.*

*YV TELLS Isaac to remain in Land, WILL ESTABLISH HIS PROMISES with him*

28. *there was a drought in their land like it happened in the days for Abraham.* 219
29. ***YV APPEARED** to Isaac and **TOLD** him, **NOT TO GO TO EGYPT**.*
30. ***YOU ARE TO STAY WHERE I TELL YOU**.* 220
31. ***FOR YOU ARE TO LIVE IN THIS LAND**.*
32. ***FOR THROUGH YOU I WILL ESTABLISH MY PROMISES WHICH I PROMISED YOUR FOREFATHERS**.*
33. *Isaac lived with his wife and his 2 sons in Canaan.* 221

*Isaac Blesses Jacob with his BLESSING then Esau wants to kill Jacob*

34. *it happened when Isaac was older his eyes were too clouded to see.* 222
35. *he called for his older son Esau.*
36. *as Esau came in Isaac heard him.*
37. *he asked is that you my son?*
38. *he answered, here i am.* 223
39. *Isaac said, i am now old.*
40. *now please take your bow and go into the hills and hunt a \_\_\_\_\_ for me.*
41. *then prepare a stew such as i love and bring it to me to eat.* 224
42. *then i will Give my **BLESSING** to you.*
43. *Rebekah was listening as he spake to his son.*
44. *and as Esau went into the hills to hunt.*
45. *Rebekah said to Jacob, behold i heard your father speaking to your brother.* 225
46. *he asked him to hunt a \_\_\_\_\_ and prepare it.*
47. *that he may eat and Give his **BLESSING** to him before **YV**.*
48. *my son listen to me.* 226
49. *for i am commanding you to go now to our flock and bring me a goat.*
50. *i will prepare a savory stew for your father.*
51. *and you will take it to your father that he eats and Gives you his **BLESSING**.*
52. *Jacob answered his mother with worry.* 227
53. *look my brother is a hairy male.*
54. *perhaps he touches me.*
55. *then i will be a deceiver in his sight and that will bring his cursing and not his*

## BLESSING.

56. *his mother said, let your curse be on me my son.* 228
57. *only obey my voice and go.*
58. *he went and brought a goat to his mother and his mother prepared a stew for his father.*
59. *Rebekah had taken a garment from Esau's which was in his tent and told him to wear it.* 229
60. *then she tied it's hide on his arms and neck and gave him the stew which she prepared.*
61. *he went to his father and said, my father i am Esau your firstborn.* 230
62. *and i did as you asked me.*
63. *please sit up and eat my stew and Give your BLESSING to me Before YV.*
64. *Isaac asked him, how were you so quick?* 231
65. *he replied, our CREATOR MADE IT HAPPEN for me.*
66. *Isaac said, come closer to me.*
67. *that i may touch you my son to know you are Esau.*
68. *as he got close he touched him and said.* 232
69. *the voice is Jacob's but the arm is Esau's.*
70. *now bring it that i may eat from your stew.*
71. *so he brought it to him and brought him wine.*
72. *his father said to him, come closer that i may hug my son.* 233
73. *as and he came closer he hugged him and smelt him.*
74. *and by the smell of his garments he said, i like your smell.*
75. *for it is like the smell of the field.*
76. *then Isaac said to Jacob, let YV BLESS you with rain from our heaven.* 234
77. *the fatness of the land with plenty of grains.*
78. *and let my descendants serve yours and their families bow to yours.*
79. *for yours will be lords of your brother's. for they are to bow down to yours.* 235
80. *and cursed be them that curse yours.*
81. *for i have Given to you to be BLESSED.*
82. *my BLESSING IS YV WILL MAKE yours MULTIPLY.*
83. *and they will become HIS KINGDOM for HE HAS GIVEN me HIS PROMISES.*
84. *you are Abraham's descendant that will possess this Land.* 236  
*where we are dwelling HE GAVE it to Abraham's.*
85. *after Isaac Gave his BLESSING to Jacob.*
86. *Esau his brother came into his tent.*
87. *for he had made him a stew and brought it to his father.* 237
88. *he said, father rise and eat.*
89. *but Isaac asked him, who are you?*
90. *he said, i am your son, your firstborn Esau.*
91. *then he asked, him then whose stew was brought to me?* 238
92. *for i have Given to him my BLESSING.*
93. *as Esau heard the his words. from his father*
94. *he spake with bitterness as he said to his father.*
95. *can you Bless me also?*
96. *but he said, it was your brother that came to me dishonestly.* 239
97. *and he Received my BLESSING.*

98. *i made him your lord and all of your descendants.*
99. *for i have Given yours to be his servants.*
100. *now what can i do for you?*
101. *because he had Given to him his forefather's **BLESSINGS**.* 240
102. *he said to others, he will kill his brother.*
103. *the **his** words from Esau were told to Rebekah.*
104. *so she talked **with** Jacob and told him behold your brother Esau is thinking of killing you.* 241
105. *now obey my words and flee from him.*
106. *go to my brother and stay with him until your brother's anger against you lessens.*
107. *then i will send for you to return from there.* 242
108. *for why am i to mourn for you the rest of my days?*
109. *then she said to Isaac, is Jacob to receive a wife from Canaan's?*
110. *then what will my life be to me?*

## JACOB

*Jacob is sent to Shem's to receive a wife Esau receives a wife from Ishmael*

1. Isaac called Jacob and commanded him. 243
2. *you are not to receive a wife from the daughters from Canaan.*
3. *you are to go to Shem's and from there receive a wife from their daughters or from your mother's brother.*
4. *after he left Esau learned the daughters from Canaan were unwanted by his father.* 244
5. *so Esau went to Ishmael to receive his wife.*
6. *and he received Mahal a daughter from Ishmael.*

*YV TELLS him this is his Land and he will return to his Land*

7. ***as** Jacob left as he was **traveled** to Shem's he came to a place to stay the night.*
8. *and as he slept in that place he had a **VISION**.*
9. *a rope was on earth and it reached into **HEAVEN**.*
10. *he saw Angels ascending and descending and saw **YV STANDING** above them.* 246
11. ***HE SAID, I AM YV.** YOUR CREATOR*
12. ***THE LAND YOU ARE WALKING ON I WILL GIVE TO YOUR DESCENDANTS.***
13. ***AND ALL FAMILIES ON EARTH WILL HAVE MY PROMISES.*** 247
14. ***AND WHERE YOU ARE GOING I WILL BRING YOU BACK.***
15. *Jacob rose early in the morning and gathered rocks to make a marker*

*Jacob goes to his mother's brother Laban and is tricked into marrying Leah then he receives Rachel*

16. *as Jacob journeyed he came to their land.* 248
17. ***and** in a field he saw flocks of rams.*
18. *he said to the herderboys, do you know Laban?*
19. *he is a son from Bethuel.* 249
20. *they said, we know him.*
21. *then he asked them, is he well?*
22. *they said, he is well.*
23. *and Rachel his daughter is coming with his rams.*



24. *he said, it is noon and time for your livestock to drink water.* 250
  25. *they said, we are unable until all our flocks are gathered.*
  26. *then we open the square coverings from the spring to give them water.*
  27. *while they were talking Rachel came with her father's rams.*
  28. *when Jacob saw Rachel a daughter from Laban.* 252
  29. *Jacob went and opened the coverings from the pool of water.*
  30. *then there was water for the rams of Laban his mother's brother.* 253
  31. *then Jacob told Rachel, he was her relative and he is Rebekah's son.*
  32. *she ran to tell her father Laban.* 254
  33. *as he heard the news of his sister's son.*
  34. *he ran to meet him and he hugged and cheeked him.*
  35. *then he brought him to his tent.* 255
  36. *Laban said, you will stay with me for a time.*
  37. *and because he is his relative he was not to work for pay.*
  38. *but he is to tell him his wages.*
  39. *now Laban had 2 daughters, Leah and Rachel.* 256
  40. *and he liked Rachel.*
  41. *so he said, i will serve you for your daughter Rachel.*
  42. *Laban said, it is better for me to give her to you than to another.* 257
  43. *so Jacob served him a year for Rachel and it seemed to him like a day.*
  44. *then he said, it is time to give her to him so that Rachel can to be his wife.* 258
  45. *so Laban gathered all his family and held for a feast.*
  46. *in the evening he took his daughter Leah and brought her to his tent.* 259
  47. *as it became morning he saw she was Leah.*
  48. *so he asked Laban, what have you done to me?* 260
  49. *for is it not Rachel that i served you?*
  50. *so why have you deceived me?*
  51. *he said, it is done in our land to give the older 1st.*
  52. *fulfill her year and by this i will give you Rachel also.* 261
  53. *Jacob did so and by fulfilling her year he gave him Rachel.*
  54. *then he married with Rachel and he loved Rachel more than Leah.* 262
  55. *but he still feared his brother.*
  56. *so he went to Laban.*
- Jacob says he will work for spotted rams*
57. *he said to Laban, i will not be leaving with my wives.* 263
  58. *but i will work for you awhile.*
  59. *and Laban he said, please tell me your wages that i am to give to you.*
  60. *he said, you yourself know i worked for you and your rams have quickly multiplied for you had little before i came.*
  61. *and now they have quickly multiplied for **YV HAS GIVEN** them to you thru me.* 265
  62. *now i will provide for my family likewise.*
  63. *so he asked, am i to give them to you?*
  64. *Jacob answered, you will not give me any.* 266
  65. *if you do this thing for me.*
  66. *i will still tend your flock.*
  67. *but from your flock from today on.*

68. *i will remove the speckled and spotted rams for me.*  
 69. *then every ram that is spotted and speckled will be my wages FROM YV.* 267  
 70. *everyone not speckled or spotted will be your ram.*  
 71. *and we will know the stolen.*  
 72. *Laban said, i am good with your words.* 268  
 73. *so he removed them from that day on.*  
 74. *the rams he was to be given he was to care for them by keeping them a journey between them.*  
 75. *Jacob took sticks from poplar and almond trees.* 269  
 76. *then he peeled them to expose the white of the sticks and set the sticks by the watering pools.* 270  
 77. *and as the rams came to drink they ate them.*  
 78. *as the flocks borne many were spotted and Jacob separated them.*

*Jacob's 12 sons*

79. **YV SAW** Leah was unloved and **HE SENT** him to her womb. 271  
 80. *for Leah conceived and borne him a son.*  
 81. *he named him Judah.*  
 82. *she conceived again and borne him a son.* 272  
 83. *he named him Reuben.*  
 84. *she conceived again and borne him a son.*  
 85. *he named him Simen.*  
 86. *she conceived again and borne him a son.* 273  
 87. *he named him Dan.*  
 88. *now Rachel had not borne for Jacob.* 274  
 89. *and she said to Jacob, give me sons.*  
 90. *if not i will kill myself.*  
 91. *Jacob was angry and said, am i the **CREATOR**?* 275  
 92. *for **HE IS WHO HAS WITHHELD FROM** you.*  
 93. *so Jacob petitioned YV to Send Rachel's womb.*  
 94. *then Rachel conceived and borne him a son.* 276  
 95. *he named him Benjamin.*  
 96. *she conceived again and borne her 2nd.*  
 97. *he named him Levi.*  
 98. *she conceived again and borne her 3rd.* 277  
 99. *he named him Zebulun.*  
 100. *she conceived again and borne her 4th.*  
 101. *he named him Issachar.*  
 102. *then she borne Jacob a 5th.* 278  
 103. *he named him Gad.*  
 104. *then Leah conceived and borne her 5th.*  
 105. *he named him Asher.*  
 106. *she conceived again and borne a 6th.* 279  
 107. *he named him Naphtali.*  
 108. *then Rachel conceived and borne her 6th.*  
 109. *he named him Joseph.*

*Jacob leaves Laban*



110. Laban's sons told *him, he has taken too much from their father.* 280  
111. *and Jacob saw it on the face of Laban.*  
112. *for he did not look at him as in the past.*  
113. Jacob called Rachel *and Leah to his flock in the field.* 281  
114. *and told them their father is not like the past to him.*  
115. *for our **CREATOR HAS BEEN** for me.*  
116. *now we will leave this land and return to my Land.* 282  
117. *then he put his children and his wives on donkeys as he led his flock.*  
118. Laban was told *he has gone with everything and he has passed the rivers.*  
119. Laban *that day took his sons with him and they pursued him that day.*  
120. *our **CREATOR APPEARED** to Laban in a **VISION**.* 284  
121. ***AND TOLD HIM TO BE CAREFUL THAT HE DOES NOT SPEAK TO JACOB EITHER FOR HIS GOOD OR HIS BAD.***  
122. Laban found *him for Jacob had setup their tents on a hill.* 285  
123. *then Laban asked Jacob, what have i done to you?*  
124. *for why have you left me?* 286  
125. *for i would have sent you with joy and song.*  
126. *but you have acted foolishly for you did not allow me to hug your sons and my daughters.*  
127. *for it was in my power to harm you.* 287  
128. *but our **CREATOR SPAKE** to me last night.*  
129. ***HE SAID TO me, BE CAREFUL NOT TO SPEAK EITHER FOR MY GOOD OR MY BAD.***  
130. *he said to Laban, i did this because i was afraid you would take my flock from me.* 288  
131. *now in our presence point out what is yours from my things and take them.*  
132. Laban went *into Jacob's tent.* 289  
133. *then into Leah's tent.*  
134. *from Leah's tent he then entered Rachel's and nothing was found.*  
135. *then he asked Laban, what is my evil that you have pursued me?* 290  
136. *because you have searched.*  
137. *what have you found of yours in all my goods?*  
138. *set them here before our sons for them to decide between us.* 291  
139. *for 10 years i was with you.*  
140. *now we have not eaten the rams from your flock.*  
141. *yet you have required from my hand the taken in daylight or taken in the night.* 292  
142. *and from the sun's heat or the frost by night for 10 years.*  
143. *i served you a year for both daughters and years for my flock.* 293  
144. *but our **CREATOR HAS SEEN** my unhappiness by your hand.*  
145. *so **HE REBUKED** you in a **VISION**.*  
146. Laban replied, *my daughters are your wives and from my flock is your flock.*  
147. *now come let us make a marker as a witness between you and me.*  
148. *so Jacob took a rock and placed it as did Laban and their sons.* 295  
149. *for they gathered rocks to make a heap.*  
150. *and then they ate by the heap.*  
151. Laban said, *this heap is a witness between you and me.* 296

152. now let **YV WATCH OVER** us when we are unseen by each other.
153. early in the morning Laban hugged *his* daughters and returned to his land.
154. and Jacob went on his way with his wives sons and livestock.
- Jacob returns to a kind brother*
155. Jacob sent Judah before *him* to his brother Esau. 298
156. *he* commanded *him*, *saying this* you will say to our lord Esau. *thus says* 299
157. your servant Jacob has lived with Laban until now.
158. but now he has a family donkeys and a flock.
159. *he* has sent me to ask if his lord finds *him* favorable. 300
160. then Judah returned and told *him* he went to his brother Esau.
161. and he is coming to meet you with 10 men. 301
162. Jacob was frightened.
163. so he divided his family his flock and donkeys into 2 groups.
164. for he said, if Esau comes and attacks 1. 302
165. the group which is left will escape and return to Laban.
166. then Jacob reminded **YV THAT HE DID SAY** he **WILL RETURN** to his Land.
167. and now **WILL HE DELIVER** him from his brother.
168. for he feared he is coming and will attack him and his family.
169. so he put a space between his groups. 304
170. and commanded Judah to say to his brother.
171. when he meets you and he asks. *you by saying*
172. to whom do they belong? 305
173. and where are they going?
174. you will say they belong to him.
175. for he has sent them as his tribute to his lord Esau and he is also behind me.
176. when Jacob saw Esau coming with his 10 men. 306
177. he went on ahead of his flock.
178. as he got off his donkey he bowed *down* until he was near. 307
179. then Esau got off his donkey and as they met they embraced.
180. after he saw his wife and his sons.
181. he asked Jacob, whose are these? 308
182. he answered, she is my wife and my sons.
183. whom our **CREATOR HAS GRACIOUSLY GIVEN** to your servant.
184. as his 1st group was together with them. 309
185. Rachel and her sons bowed *down* to him.
186. then Leah likewise came near with her sons and they bowed to him.
187. then he told him about the tribute *first group* he had met. 310
188. he said, i have plenty my brother.
189. let what you have be yours.
190. Jacob answered, if not you. 311
191. they are now for your men.
192. for you have found me favorable.
193. so take my tribute for i have again seen you. *and you have received me favorably* 312 *so let them*  
*take my tribute which i have given to you* *because our CREATOR HAS BEEN GRACIOUS to me and i have plenty.*
194. at his urging he took them. 313
195. then he said i will go before you.
196. but he told him, i know my sons have weakened as have my flock and donkeys.

197. *they are not to be led fast for in 1 day some may die.* 314
198. *please go on before your servant and i will led them slowly.*
199. *Esau said, please let me leave you some of my men.* 315
200. *he answered why?*
201. *for i have no need of them and Esau left.*
202. *in the land for Canaan he traded for land by him and setup his tents.* 316

## JACOB/ISRAEL

*YV TELLS Jacob his name is Israel and his Lord will Come from him*

1. **YV APPEARED** to Jacob again. 317
2. and **TOLD HIM HIS NAME IS NO LONGER JACOB.**
3. **ISRAEL WILL BE HIS NAME.** FOR HE HAS RENAMED him ISRAEL
4. then **SAID, MY KINGDOM WILL COME FROM YOU.** 318
5. **AND YOUR LORD WILL COME FROM YOU.**
6. **FOR I WILL GIVE TO THEM THIS LAND AND TO THEIR DESCENDANTS**
7. **AFTER THEM.**
7. then **YV ASCENDED.**

*Rachel dies Isaac dies at 80*

8. Rachel died and was buried in his field. 319
9. then Israel placed rocks over Rachel's grave and they are to this day.
10. the years for Isaac were 80 years. 320
11. then Isaac died.
12. his sons Esau and Israel buried him by them in the land for Canaan.

## ESAU

*Esau moves and becomes the forefather of Edom Esau's 12 sons*

1. Esau took his wife and his 10 and 2 sons. 321
2. and all his herd and flock with all his goods. he had acquired
3. then he left the land for Canaan and he went to the salty's river. 322
4. for the land where he lived was unable to sustain his livestock.
5. Esau lived by the mount eastsouth by the salty lake. 323
6. these are the sons from Esau.
7. and his sons are the forefathers of Edom.
8. the names of Esau's sons are Eliphaz Teman Omar Zep Gatam and Kenaz. 324
9. \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_.
10. they lived by the mount and river.

## JOSEPH

*Joseph has 2 Visions and his brothers sell him to merchants*

1. Israel lived on the Land where his father had lived. 325
2. when Joseph was 10 years so he could tend their flock with his brothers.
3. Israel loved Joseph more than all his sons. 326
4. because he was his last son he made him a multihide coat.
5. his brothers knew their father loved him more than them. 327
6. so all his brothers had a dislike for him and were unable to speak to him kindly.
7. Joseph had a **VISION** and said to them, listen to this. 328
8. i had a **VISION** while i was sleeping.

9. as we were binding sheaves in a field **behold** my sheaf ascended. 329
10. then your sheaves gathered by it and bowed to it.
11. his brothers asked him, are you to be our lord?
12. or are you going to reign over us?
13. or are you really going to be a ruler? 330
14. they disliked his **VISION** and had words for him.
15. so Joseph brought their reported and their wickedness he reported to his father.
16. again then he had another **VISION**. 331
17. so he told them his other **VISION**.
18. he was standing and the sun and moon came and bowed down to him.
19. then he told it to his father. 332
20. but his father rebuked him by asking.
21. how can this be a **VISION**?
22. and why will my wife and i bow to you?
23. as his brothers were tending their flock. 333
24. Israel asked Joseph, why are you not with your brothers tending?
25. for i sent you with them and he replied he will go.
26. as Joseph was coming to his brothers they saw him. 334
27. but before he came to them they plotted against him to remove him from them.
28. for they said to each other, here comes our dreamer. 335
29. let us trap him by throwing him into a pit.
30. then a wild beast will kill him and what will become of his dreams?
31. as Benjamin listened to his brothers he tried to rescue him from their hand.
32. so he asked them, are you not killing him from the living?
33. by throwing him into a pit for a beast?
34. but it happened as Joseph came to them his brothers removed his coat from him.
35. then they took him and threw him into a pit but the pit was without water.
36. as they sat to eat a meal. 338
37. they saw a group of merchants passing by with goods on their donkeys.
38. for they were on the highway heading to egypt.
39. Judah said to his brothers, why kill our brother? 339
40. let us sell him to the merchants and we will not happen to kill him by our hands.
41. Judah's brothers listened to him and they lifted Joseph from the pit. 340
42. then they sold him for 10 silver and they brought Joseph to egypt.
43. then they took Joseph's coat and dipped his coat it in blood. 341
44. then they went with the coat to their father and said, we have found this.
45. he examined it and said, it is your brother's coat. 342
46. a wild beast has killed him.
47. Israel tore his garment and he mourned for his son for days.
48. for he was saying, surely i will go to the abyss mourning for my son. 343
49. but the merchants sold him in egypt to the captain for the king's bodyguards.

*Joseph as a slave and goes to prison*

50. as Joseph grew, he became successful at everything he worked with in the home and field for his master.
51. his master knew he was wise.
52. so Joseph was favored in his sight and he became his personal servant. 345

53. *for he was the overseer for his home and land.* to be over all he owned
54. *this happened as his master's wife looked *with desire* at Joseph and said, marry with me.* 346
55. *but he refused.*
56. *then he said to his master's wife, look my master is *not* worried with anything in his home or land with me.* 347
57. *for he has placed all he has in my charge.*
58. *and nobody is greater in his home than me.*
59. *he has withheld nothing from me except you because you are his wife.* 348
60. *so why or how, can i do this great evil to my master?*
61. *day to day he did not listen to her.* 349
62. *then and it happened 1 day he went into the home to work.* and no men were in the home
63. *inside she grabbed his coat and said, marry with me.* 350
64. *Joseph left his coat in her hand as he fled to go outside.*
65. *she called her maidservant in the home and said to her.* 351
66. *he brings in a hebrew and he tried to marry with me like a harlot.*
67. *but as he came to me to marry i called out.*
68. *so he left his coat beside me and fled to go outside.* 352
69. *she kept his coat beside her until his master came.*
70. *when he was home she spake to him these lying words.* 353
71. *the hebrew slave you brought has come on to me to marry with me like a harlot.*
72. *and as i raised my voice and screamed he left his coat and fled.* 354
73. *as his master heard from his wife what Joseph did to her.*
74. *his master put him in jail where the king's prisoners were.* 355
75. *and **YV GAVE** him **FAVOR** in the sight of the chief jailer.*
76. *for the chief jailer appointed Joseph to be in charge of the prisoners.* 356
77. *all what he done the chief jailer knew of.*
- Joseph interprets Visions in prison    Joseph interprets the king's VISIONS  
then Joseph is made a king's lord in egypt*
78. *it happened the cupbearer and the baker for the king upset their king.* 357
79. *he was furious with his 2 servants.*
80. *so he put them in prison with Joseph*
81. *Joseph took care of them for they were to be in prison for some time.* 358
82. *then the cupbearer and baker for the king both dreamed a Vision.*
83. *when Joseph came to them in the morning, he saw they looked sad.*
84. *so he asked the king's servants, why are you sad today?*
85. *they said, we have dreamed Visions and there is nobody to interpret them for us.* 360
86. *Joseph said, i will interpret them.*
87. *just tell me your Visions.* please
88. *the chief cupbearer said, in my Vision i saw a vine.* 361
89. *on the vine were 3 that blossomed.*
90. *it happened as the clusters were produced i placed the grapes into his cup.* 362
91. *then i put the cup into his hand.*
92. *Joseph said this is the interpretation for the 3 that blossomed.*
93. *in 3 days' time the king will restore you to your position.* 363



94. *and you will place the king's cup into his hand as you did before.*
95. *when you are his cupbearer again.* 364
96. *surely you will remember me and your Vision.*
97. *when it goes well for you please mention me to the king.*
98. *the chief baker knew he gave him an interpretation that was favorably.* 365
99. *he said, i dreamed a Vision.*
100. *i saw 3 baskets with bread in the top basket.* 366 *and some food for the king*
101. *but the birds were eating the bread.*
102. *then that basket was on my head.*
103. *Joseph said, the 3 baskets are 3 days.* 367
104. *in 3 more days the king will remove your head.*
105. *and it happened on the 3rd day he removed the head of the baker.* 368
106. *and he restored the chief cupbearer to place his cup into his hand.*
107. *it happened as Joseph interpreted.* 369
108. *but the cupbearer did not mention Joseph to him.*
109. *but it did happen at the end of that year the king dreamed Visions.*
110. *as he looked he was standing by the Nile.* 370
111. *and from the Nile there came up 7 bulls that were fat.*
112. *and they grazed on the marsh's grass.*
113. *as he looked 7 other bulls came up from the Nile.* 371
114. *all were sickly and thin and they stood by the bulls on the bank.*
115. *then the sickly thin bulls swallowed the 7 fat.* 372
116. *the Vision woke the king but he fell asleep again.*
117. *he Visioned a 2nd time.* 373
118. *as he looked 7 stalks of grains came up good.*
119. *but as he looked there were 7 more.*
120. *but they were thin like the scorching from the sun.* 374
121. *then the thin swallowed the good and the king woke from his Vision.*
122. *it happened in the morning he was troubled.*
123. *so he summoned all his diviners and his diviners were to interpret his Visions.* 375
124. *but no diviner interpreted them for the king.*
125. *so the cupbearer went to his king and said.*
126. *do you remember the day you put me in prison with your baker.* 376
127. *we too dreamed Visions.*
128. *each of our Visions were interpreted by a hebrew servant for your jailer.* 377
129. *he told us his interpretations of our Visions.*
130. *and for each of us his interpretations were our Visions. for they happened just like he interpreted them.*
131. *you restored me to my position as your cupbearer and you removed the head of your baker.* 378
132. *the king asked for his name and the cupbearer said Joseph.*
133. *the king summoned Joseph and they hurried to bring him from prison.* 379
134. *then the king said, Joseph, i have dreamed Visions and no diviner can interpret them for me.* 380
135. *i heard from my cupbearer about you.*
136. *hear my Visions and you will interpret them for me.*
137. *Joseph answered the king, i will give you my interpretation as i understand them.* 381

138. *the king told Joseph, in my Vision i was standing by the Nile and i saw 7 bulls.*  
 139. *they were fat and had come up from the Nile to eat on the marsh's grass.*  
 140. *as i looked 7 other bulls came up after them.*  
 141. *so thin that their likeness i have never seen in all of Egypt.* 383  
 142. *but the thin bulls swallowed the 7 fat bulls.*  
 143. *then i saw another Vision.* 384  
 144. *for i saw 7 stalks of grains full and good.*  
 145. *they too had come up from the Nile.*  
 146. *then i saw 7 stalks withered and they were thin like the scorching by the sun.*  
 147. *then the thin stalks swallowed the 7 good stalks.*  
 148. *Joseph said to king, your Visions are 1.* 386  
 149. *for my CREATOR HAS REVEALED to the king WHAT HE IS ABOUT TO DO.*  
 150. *the 7 good bulls are 7 years of plenty.* 387  
 151. *as is the 7 good stalks are 7 years of plenty.*  
 152. *the 7 thin bulls are 7 years of drought.* 388  
 153. *as is the 7 thin stalks will be 7 years of drought.* my CREATOR HAS SHOWN to the king WHAT HE IS ABOUT TO DO. 389  
 154. *we will have 7 years of plenty coming in the land for Egypt.*  
 155. *after them 7 years of drought will come to Egypt.* 390  
 156. *all the plenty will be forgotten as the drought consumes the land.*  
 157. *for the drought will be very severe for the repeating of the Visions was twice.*  
 158. *the COMMAND WAS ESTABLISHED BY my CREATOR.*  
 159. *and my CREATOR will quickly bring it.*  
 160. *now my king is to look for a male skillful and wise.* 392  
 161. *and set him over the grains to store from the plenty years.*  
 162. *for now it is for the king to take action and appoint an overseer for your fields.*  
 163. *that he stores a 5th of the grains in the 7 years of plenty.*  
 164. *and by your authority they guard the food to be stored for the years of drought.* 394  
 165. *his words seemed good to the king and to all the lords.*  
 166. *then the king said to Joseph, since your CREATOR HAS INFORMED me.*  
 167. *and none of my diviners are as wise as you.*  
 168. *you will be over my fields and storerooms.*  
 169. *and by your commands my people will do so.* 396  
 170. *only i will be greater than you.*  
 171. *then he removed his signet ring and put it on Joseph's finger.*  
 172. *Joseph wore fine linens with a gold neckpiece for his neck, as he rode in the 2nd chariot.*  
 173. *they proclaimed before him they are to bow to him.*  
*Joseph's wife. 2 sons are Ephraim and Manasseh the plenty and the drought*  
 174. *the king gave him Asenah.* 398  
 175. *a daughter from his brother as his wife.*  
 176. *and Joseph at 30 years stood by the king for Egypt.*  
 177. *Joseph traveled throughout all the land for Egypt.* 399  
 178. *in the 7 years of plenty the people brought their plenty to store their produce.* 400  
*for 7 years that grew in the fields for Egypt*  
 179. *the stored grains and produce and their measuring was beyond measuring.*



180. before *the years for the drought*. 401
181. *his 2 sons were born by Asenah* *the daughter from poti his brother* *and in memphis she borne them*. 401
182. Joseph's firstborn is Ephraim.
183. *for he had forgotten all his troubles*. 402
184. *he named his 2nd Manasseh*.
185. *for he had plenty in the land as a lord*.
186. *the 7 years of plenty in the land for egypt ended*. 403
187. *and the 7 years of drought began just like he foretold*.
188. *the drought was in all the kingdoms*. 404
189. *but everywhere in egypt was grain*.
190. *and everyone in their lands hungered*.
191. *so their people were crying out for food*.
192. *but the egyptians went to Joseph and* *whatever he commanded they did*, *he opened all the storerooms, and sold* *to the egyptians and* *to everyone*.
- Israel sends his sons to buy grains    Joseph says they are spies and throws Judah in prison*  
*Israel is told these things*
193. Israel heard there are grains *for sale* in egypt. 406
194. and Israel said to his sons, *behold* we have heard *they are selling* grains in egypt. 407
195. *now go for us and buy from egypt*.
196. *so the brothers of Joseph came to buy grains in egypt*.
197. *but Israel did not send his youngest son Naphtali with his brothers*. 408  
*and the sons from Israel came to buy grains in egypt*.
198. as Joseph was overseeing *the selling to all* the people from the lands. 409
199. Joseph's brothers came and *Joseph saw his brothers* he recognized them and spake harshly to them. 410
200. *thru an interpreter* he asked them, where did they come from?
201. they said, from the land for Canaan.
202. *but Joseph was not recognized by his brothers*.
203. *then Joseph remembered his Visions*. 411
204. *so* he said, you are spies.
205. they said, no my lord.
206. we came to buy your grains.
207. we are brothers from 1 male. 412
208. we are honest men and not spies.
209. he said no, you have come to spy parts of our land.
210. they pleaded they were 10 and 2 sons from 1 male. 413
211. his youngest is with our father today and 1 is no more with us.
212. *then* Joseph said, by this you will be tested by a life. 414
213. 1 of you will not leave from here unless your brother is brought to me.
214. for i am sending you to get your brother while he remains in prison, that your words be tested for truth.
215. if not surely you are spies.
216. by bringing your youngest brother to me, then he will not die by you not doing so.
217. they said to each other, truly we are cursed for our brother.

218. *for he pleaded with us and we did not listen to him.* 417
219. *therefore this has come on us.*
220. *then Benjamin spake did i not tell you?*
221. *now is our accounting for his blood.*
222. *they did not know Joseph understood them for there was an interpreter between them.* 418
223. *he picked Judah and they bound him before their eyes and took him.*
224. *then Joseph gave the order to fill their sacks with grains.* 419
225. *and he ordered they put their silver in their sacks that they gave them for the grains.*
226. *they loaded their donkeys with their sacks and with their grains they left for home.* 420
227. *each of them were opening a sack to give their donkeys grain.*
228. *but 1 saw the silver and he told them about his silver.* 421
229. *then they looked and theirs were in everyone's sack. their hearts sank with trembling.*
230. *to each other they asked, why did they do this to us?* 422
231. *they went to their father in Canaan and told him. all that happened to them*
232. *the lord of the produce was harsh to us, for he saw us as spies in their land.*
233. *but we told him we were honest men and we are 10 and 1 brothers.* 424
234. *but our youngest is with our father today and he is at home in the land for Canaan.*
235. *then the lord of the produce told us by this i will know you are honest.*
236. *you will leave 1 of your brothers with me and take your grains and go.* 425
237. *but we are to bring our youngest brother to him that he knows we are not spies but honest.*
238. *then he will return Judah to us and we may buy again in his land.* 426
239. *it happened then as we looked in our sacks we found our silver in our sacks.*
240. *then they showed the silver to their father.* 427
241. *as he saw the pouches of silver he said, Joseph is dead.*
242. *and now Judah will die for you will not take Naphtali to him.* 428
243. *for everyone is against me.*
244. *but Reuben said to his father, you can take my 2 sons from me until i return with Naphtali.* 429
245. *by showing him i will return with both of them.*
246. *but Israel told him his youngest son will not go down with him.*
- Israel needs grains and he sends Naphtali Joseph sends them to his home to dine with him*
247. *the drought was severe in their land.* 430
248. *and as they finished eating the grains their father told them to return and buy them more grains.*
249. *then Reuben said, we were warned.*
250. *we can not buy unless our brother is with us.* 431
251. *if you do not send our brother with us we will not go to buy grains for us.*
252. *Israel asked him, why did you tell him you had another brother?* 432
253. *he answered, he questioned us with questions.*
254. *and asked us is your father alive?*
255. *and do we have more brothers?* 433
256. *so we answered his questions.*
257. *did we know knowing he was to say we are to bring our brother down to him?*

258. Simen said *to his* father, send our youngest brother *with me*. 434  
 259. *and we will go that we may live and not die*.  
 260. *and you as well as our young children*.  
 261. *by myself you can hold me responsible for him*. 435  
 262. *and if i do not return your youngest to you*.  
 263. *i will be the bearer of the wrong to him forever*.  
 264. *for if we had not delayed in taking him*.  
 265. *surely by now we would have returned with our brothers Judah and Naphtali*.  
 266. *his father said, if it is to be so take him and go*.  
 267. *but you will also do this*. 437  
 268. *you will take dried meats in your sacks for their lord as a gift*.  
 269. *and take twice the silver and return his silver into his hand*. 438  
     *that was found at the top of your sacks*  
 270. *now take your brother and go*.  
 271. *and let **YV GRANT** me **HIS COMPASSION***.  
 272. *and may he release your brother Judah if he did not kill my son*. 439  
     *then let him take these gifts from me. and let him take twice your silver.*  
 273. *as they stood before Joseph <sup>Joseph</sup> **he** saw Naphtali was with them*. 440  
 274. *then he commanded his guards to get him and bring the men to his house*.  
 275. *and have them butcher and prepare to be ready*. 441  
 276. *for the men are to dine with me in the evening*.  
 277. *the guards did as he commanded them*. *and they brought the men to his house*  
 278. *his brothers were afraid*. 442  
 279. *because they were brought not to his house but the prison*.  
 280. *they said, it is because of the silver that he is against us*.  
 281. *and is taking them to be his prisoners*.  
 282. *as they came to the king's prison his interpreter said to them by its entrance <sup>he</sup> **he***  
     *said be at ease and unafraid*.  
 283. *then he brought out Judah*.  
 284. *then his guards took them into his house and told them they were to eat with*  
     *him in the evening*. 444  
 285. *as Joseph came into the room they bowed to the land before him*. 445  
 286. *he asked them, is their father well?*  
 287. *they said, our father is well*.  
 288. *as he looked at his brother Naphtali*. 446  
 289. *he asked him, are you the youngest brother?*  
 290. *he said yes, i am the youngest of our 10 and 1 brothers*.  
 291. *then he said to his servants, to serve their meal were he dines*. 447  
 292. *they were sat **in a row** before him*.  
 293. *from the firstborn to the youngest. as they sat in a row*  
 294. *his brothers looked at each other with wonder and surprise*. 448  
 295. *then they took them their portions from his table*.  
 296. *and they ate and drank wine with him*.  
 Joseph has put his cup in Naphtali's sack Joseph tells them he is their brother  
 297. *he <sup>Joseph</sup> commanded his guards to fill their sacks with grains*. 449  
 298. *and put his silver cup at the top of the sack for their youngest*.  
 299. *they done as Joseph told them*.  
 300. *in the morning his brothers left*. 450

301. as they went and were not far from the city.  
 302. Joseph said to his guards, pursue after the men. 451  
 303. as you overtake them ask them, why do you repay him evil for his kindness?  
 304. and you will bring them to me for taking my cup.  
 305. they overtook them and said his words to them. 452  
 306. but they answered, why does our lord speak such words to us?  
 307. for we have not done such as your words.  
 308. for how were we to steal his cup from his table in your lord's house? 453  
 309. but with whomever it is found he will die and we also will be your lord's slaves.  
 310. he said, let it be so to be by your words with whom it is found. 454  
 311. they hurried to lower their sacks.  
 312. on the land they opened their sacks.  
 313. the search began with the oldest and with the youngest his cup was found.  
 314. then each reloaded his donkey and returned to the city.  
 315. as Judah and his brothers came to him they fell to the land before him. 456  
 316. Joseph asked them, why has this deed been done by him?  
 317. Simen answered, what will we say or how can we justify it? 457  
 318. now we are my lord's slaves.  
 319. both we and who possessed it.  
 320. but he said, i forbid this. 458  
 321. only he who possessed it will be my slave and you are to go in peace.  
 322. but Simen said, my lord.  
 323. let your servant please speak to my lord and be not angry with your servant.  
 324. my lord asked his servants, have you a father or a brother?  
 325. and we told you we have a father and a younger brother. 460  
 326. then you told your servants to bring him to you.  
 327. and with your eyes you will know we are not spies.  
 328. we told our father of your test. 461  
 329. but our father said he will die.  
 330. then he told us we are to go back and buy us more grains.  
 331. i told him we are unable to go unless our youngest brother is with us. 462  
 332. your servant my father said to me.  
 333. if you take my youngest and harm befalls him not for him to return with you.  
 334. i will go to the abyss in sorrow.  
 335. if i go to my father and his youngest son is not among us.  
 336. he will die if i do not return with him. 464  
 337. now let your servant not return to my father.  
 338. for i told him, if i do not return him i will bear the blame forever.  
 339. please let your servant remain with you instead of his youngest son. 465  
 340. Joseph had his interpreter leave. 466  
 341. then he said to his brothers, i am Joseph.  
 342. his brothers were unable to answer him.  
 343. for they were troubled by his presence before them.  
 344. then he said, i am your brother whom you sold to merchants. 467  
 345. now do not be angry with yourselves because you sold me to merchants.  
 346. for our CREATOR SENT me to egypt and i am before you to save lives. 468  
 347. for the drought has been but 3 years and of 5 years. are coming

348. **HE HAS MADE** me a king's lord for all the produce in egypt. 469
349. hurry and bring my father to me.
350. say to him, thus says Joseph.
351. our **CREATOR HAS MADE** me a lord to all egyptians. 470
352. come to **come to** stay and live in the land to be near me.
353. you your sons their wives and children. 471
354. with their herds and all they have.
355. for here i can provide for everyone.
356. then i can look into their eyes and watch over them.
357. now hurry and bring my father **down** here. 472
358. he hugged all his brothers.
359. and after his brothers talked with him he sent his brothers to their father. 473
360. they went to their father and told him.
361. **saying** Joseph is alive and he is the lord of all their produce.
362. then they told him all the words Joseph told them to say to him. 474
363. as he looked at the wagons Joseph sent to bring his family.
364. **then** Israel said, it is like his **VISIONS**. 475
365. for my son Joseph is alive.
366. and i will go to see him in egypt and live with him before i die.

Israel goes to egypt with his sons and their wives with their 66 children

367. before Israel departed our **CREATOR SPAKE** to him in a **VISION**. 476
368. **HE SAID BE UNAFRAID OF GOING FOR I WILL MAKE THEM A KINGDOM THERE.**
369. **AND I WILL ALSO BRING THEM BACK TO LIVE IN THE LAND I PROMISED THEM.**
370. so he went with his wife sons their wives and children in wagons. 478
371. they took their livestock and property and went to egypt as a family. 479
372. everyone made it to egypt.
373. apart from him his wife and sons were 60 and 6 descendants.
374. and they were with the sons from Joseph and his wife.

## MOSES

egypt's king made Israelis slaves and decreed they kill their sons at birth

- these are the sons from Israel **who** went to egypt. 480
- Judah Reuben and Simen Dan Benjamin and Levi Zebulun Issachar and Gad Asher Naphtali and their families. 481
- everyone came with Israel and Joseph's family was in egypt.
1. after Joseph died and all his brothers died. 482
  2. the sons from Israel were Blessed for **HE INCREASED** their descendants greatly.
  3. **the** king for egypt **who** did not know of Joseph. 483
  4. so he said to his people, **behold** we have a people many and strong and i need to act wisely. 484
  5. otherwise their many in wartime **could** join whoever hates us or fight us by rising up in our land.
  6. then he decreed all Israelis are to be made his slaves. 485
  7. then he assigned taskmasters over them and oppressed them with the hardest labor.
  8. Israelis served him in their harshness and it made their lives bitter, for they made all the bricks for their king to build in his cities.



9. later a king decreed our midwives helping at birth. 487
10. that when our women have a male they are to be killed and our females are to live.
11. but our midwives feared our **CREATOR** and did not obey the king's decreed.
12. so he summoned our midwives to ask them, why are your boys alive?
13. our midwives answered their king. 489
14. because our women are not like your women.
15. our women are delivering before their midwives can get to them.
16. because he did not fear our **CREATOR**. 490
17. the king decreed for our people all our males born to us are to be thrown into the Nile to die.

#### Moses' birth

18. [redacted] a son from Levi's married a daughter from Levi's. 491
19. she conceived and bore him a son.
20. but she hid him for 1 mooncount.
21. when she was unable to hide him. 492
22. she took a reed basket and placed her son in it. the tasker
23. then placed it in the reeds of the Nile.
24. his sister hid at a distance to know what would happen to him. 493
25. then a daughter from the king came to walk by the Nile river.
26. as she walked along the Nile she saw the basket in the reeds. 494
27. so she sent her servant to bring it to her.
28. and in the basket she saw a boy.
29. as she looked at the boy she had compassion for him. 495
30. for she realized he was an Israeli's boy.
31. then his sister asked her, [redacted] will I go to call a nurse for you?
32. the king's daughter answered go. 496
33. his sister went to his mother and said, I have been sent to find and summon him a nurse.
34. his mother went to the palace and the king's daughter said to her, take the boy and nurse him.
35. so she [redacted] took her son.
36. when her son was weaned she brought him to the king's daughter. 498
37. and as her son she named him Moses.
38. because she found him in the reeds.

#### Moses kills a taskmaster and flees to Edom Reuel gives him his daughter

39. it happened when he was grown he went out to see his brothers. 499
40. he saw the harshness of their labor for he saw a taskmaster beating them.
41. when nobody was around he killed him to stop their beatings. 500
42. the next day he saw his brothers fighting to the death. 501
43. so he asked them, why are you wanting to kill your brother and neighbor?
44. they replied, who made you a lord to judge over us? 502
45. and do you want to kill us too like you killed our taskmaster? yesterday
46. he was afraid and thought. 503
47. surely by their words they will make him known.
48. and when the king did hear he ordered his men to kill him.
49. but he fled from the land on a donkey and journeyed to the land for Edom.

50. as he sat by a well a woman came to draw water.
51. to fill the trough with water for her father's rams to drink. 505
52. so Moses helped her by drawing water for his rams.
53. as she returned her father said, you have returned quickly today. 506
54. then she told him an Israeli had helped her and it was he that drew the water for his rams.
55. he told his daughter to return to the well and invite him to eat with them. 507
56. **then** Moses agreed to live and work for him.
57. so Reuel gave him his daughter.
58. Moses and Zippah married and she gave birth to his son. 508
59. Moses named him Gershem to remind him he is a foreigner in their land.
60. after a few years he heard the king had died. 509

YV SENDS Moses to egypt

61. as he was tending the rams for Reuel 509 he **was** **led** the rams to the well.
62. **when** he was by the mount our **CREATOR APPEARED AS A FIRE** among the shrubbery. 510
63. as he looked the shrubbery was **BURNING**.
64. but the **FIRE** on the shrubbery was not consuming it.
65. he went to look **at this** as to why the shrubbery was not consumed. 511
66. then our **CREATOR CALLED FROM THE FIRE and SAID, I AM YOUR CREATOR.**
67. **AND I HAVE HEARD ISRAEL'S CALLING TO ME.** 512
68. **AND I AM AWARE OF THEIR SUFFERINGS.**
69. **NOW I WILL DELIVER THEM FROM EGYPT AND THEY WILL GO TO THE LAND I PROMISED THEM.**
70. **YOU ARE TO GO TO THEM AND THEN TO THEIR KING.** 513
71. **FOR YOU WILL LEAD MY PEOPLE TO THEIR OWN LAND.**
72. **BUT FIRST YOU ARE TO JOURNEY INTO THE SINAI AND TEACH THEM MY COMMANDS AND STATUTES.**
73. he asked **HIM**, who am i to **GO** and **LEAD** the Israelis from egypt? 514
74. **HE TOLD him, BECAUSE YOU WILL DECLARE MY PLAGUES THAT I SENT YOU TO MY PEOPLE.**
75. so he asked our **CREATOR**, **behold** **when** i **GO** to the Israelis and say to them.
76. our **CREATOR HAS SENT** me to you. 515
77. will they not ask me to tell them **YOUR NAME**?
78. our **CREATOR SAID, TELL THEM I AM WHOM I AM.** 516
79. **SAID TO THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL.**
80. **I AM HAS SENT ME TO YOU.**
81. **AND AS YOUR CREATOR I SAY, THUS YOU ARE TO TELL THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL.** 517
82. **YV IS THEE CREATOR OF YOUR FOREFATHERS ABRAHAM ISAAC AND ISRAEL.**
83. **NOW GO TO THE LEADERS FROM ISRAEL.** 518
84. **AND WHEN THEY ARE TOGETHER TELL THEM **YV IS THEE CREATOR OF YOUR FOREFATHERS ABRAHAM ISAAC AND ISRAEL AND** I HAVE APPEARED TO YOU AND I SAID FOR YOU TO SAY TO THEM.** 519
85. **FROM EGYPT I WILL REDEEM YOU FROM YOUR SUFFERING.**



86. **AND LEAD YOU TO YOUR PROMISED LAND.**
87. **TO A LAND FLOWING LIKE HONEY.**
88. **THEY WILL LISTEN TO WHAT YOU SAY TO THEM.** 520
89. **THEN YOU WILL GO TO THEIR KING AND SAY.**
90. **OUR CREATOR WILL MEET WITH US.**
91. **NOW PLEASE LET US GO.**
92. **THEIR KING WILL NOT PERMIT YOU TO GO WITHOUT YOU HAVING THE STRONGER HAND.** 521
93. **AND BY MY HAND YOU WILL STRIKE EGYPT WITH PLAGUES THAT I WILL CAUSE IN THEIR MIDST.**
94. **AFTERWARDS HE WILL RELEASE MY PEOPLE.** 522
95. **AND I WILL FAVOR THEM IN THE SIGHT OF THE EGYPTIANS.**
96. **FOR THEY WILL NOT LEAVE EMPTY HANDED.**
97. **BUT WITH ARTICLES OF SILVER AND GOLD.**
98. *then* he asked *HIM*, how are *they* to believe and listen to *HIS WORDS*? 523
99. **HE TOLD him TO DROP HIS STAFF TO THE LAND** and it became a cobra.
100. *then* **HE SAID, MOSES WITH YOUR HAND GRASP ITS TAIL.** 524
101. *and he reached out* with his hand *and he* grabbed it and it became the Staff from his hand.
102. *then* **YV AGAIN COMMANDED him, PLACE YOUR HAND ON YOUR CHEST.**
103. *he* placed *his* hand on *his* chest.
104. *now* *his* hand was whitened.
105. *then* **HE SAID, PLACE YOUR HAND ON YOUR CHEST AGAIN.** 526
106. *he* placed *his* hand on *his* chest and *on his chest* now it was as before.
107. *he* returned to Reuel and told him **YV IS SENDING him to egypt.** 527
108. *then* *he* took *his* wife and son and on donkeys *he* returned to egypt.
- YV SENDS Aaron to meet Moses* *Aaron tells their Leaders WHY Moses IS SENT to them*
109. **YV HAD TALKED to Aaron TO GO AND MEET HIM ON THE ROAD.** 528
110. *he* went and met him *on the road* and *asked* him our **CREATOR'S NAME.**
111. *then* *he* told Aaron **ALL HIS WORDS** and **WHY.** 529
112. *then* *he* ordered Aaron to assemble *all* our Leaders from ISRAEL.
113. *then* Aaron told them all **THE WORDS YV SPAKE** to him. 530
114. *for* *he* said, Moses **IS TO SAY** to us.
115. **YV HAS APPEARED to him TO ESTABLISH HIS PROMISE AND TO GIVE us our LAND in WHICH we are to LIVE IN.** *for our INHERITANCE*
116. *for* **HE HAS HEARD** the groanings by Israelis **BECAUSE** of our king's decree.
117. *now* **HE SAYS TO THE LEADERS FROM ISRAEL.** 532
118. **I YV WILL DELIVER YOU FROM HIS DECREE BY REDEEMING YOU.**
119. **AND BY MY GREAT PLAGUES YOU KNOW I YV AM YOUR CREATOR.**
120. **THEN I WILL BRING YOU TO YOUR PROMISED LAND THIS IS WHAT as THAT I SWORE TO GIVE YOU.**
121. **HE TOLD him, WHEN OUR KING ASKS CAN YOU SHOW ME A WONDER?** 534
122. **HE IS TO DROP HIS STAFF BEFORE HIM AND COMMAND IT TO BECOME A COBRA.**
123. *then* *he* *dropped* his *Staff* as a **SIGN** in the sight of our Leaders. 535

124. our Leaders believed he **WAS SENT BY HIM** and they bowed to bow down and praised **HIM**.

**YV SENDS 9 OF HIS 10 PLAGUES**

125. afterwards Moses and Aaron went to the king's palace. 536

126. and Moses said for him to obey **YV** and let **HIS PEOPLE LEAVE** from him.

127. he replied, who is **YV**? 537

128. *that i will obey **HIM** and let the Israelis go?* or since i do not know **YV**

129. **and** why am i to let Israelis leave me?

130. **Moses** said, our **CREATOR HAS MET** with me. 538

131. let us **GO**, otherwise **HE WILL ACT** for us.

132. he asked them, why are you drawing your people away from their work?

133. look at your people in my land. 539

134. they are too many to stop their work.

135. and at that same time he ordered his taskmasters to no longer give our people straw to make bricks like yesterday. 540

136. but we are to gather the straw ourselves and make as many as yesterday.

137. as they were returning to us.

138. he asked our **LORD**, why have i harmed **YOUR PEOPLE**? 541

139. **YV SAID, NOW YOU WILL SEE WHAT I WILL DO FOR THEM.** 542

140. **BY HIS UNWILLINGNESS HE WILL NOT LET THEM LEAVE.**

141. **BUT BY HIS UNWILLINGNESS THEY WILL LEAVE HIS LAND.** lost paragraph

142. Moses and Aaron returned and **DID AS YV COMMANDED** him. 543

143. he dropped his Staff before him and commanded it to become a cobra.

144. the king called for his sorcerer and he did the same by his secrets. 544

145. but after he dropped his cobra his cobra swallowed **that** cobra.

146. but the king's heart was hardened, so he did not listen to him nor let us leave.

147. then **YV COMMANDED** him, **TO GO TO THE KING IN THE MORNING.**

148. **FOR HE IS GOING TO THE RIVER FOR A WALK.** 546

149. **AND YOU WILL MEET HIM ON THE BANK OF THE NILE.**

150. **YOU WILL SAY TO HIM, YOUR CREATOR HAS SENT ME TO YOU.**

151. **AND HE SAYS TO LET HIS PEOPLE LEAVE.**

152. **THEN STRIKE THE WATER WITH YOUR STAFF FOR IT TO TURN RED.**

153. **AND THE EGYPTIANS WILL BE UNABLE TO DRINK WATER FROM THE NILE.**

154. he **DID AS YV COMMANDED** him. 548

155. and with his Staff he struck the water in the sight of the king and his bodyguards.

156. then the water turned red

157. the Nile was smelly and foul and they were unable to drink its water. 549

158. the king's heart was hardened so he did not listen to him **AS YV HAD SAID.**

159. the king returned to his palace for he was not concerned even by this. but all the egyptians by the Nile were unable to drink from the Nile.

160. 7 days passed after **HE STRUCK** the Nile. 551

161. then **YV COMMANDED** him, **GO TO THEIR KING AND SAY TO HIM.**

162. **THUS SAYS YV, LET MY PEOPLE GO TO SERVE ME.** 552

163. **IF YOU REFUSE TO LET THEM LEAVE I WILL SEND TO YOUR LAND FROGS.**

164. *so he went to their king and stretched out his arm with his Staff and HE MADE frogs COME and frogs to cover his land.*
165. *he summoned Moses and Aaron and asked him, to ask YV, if HE WOULD REMOVE the frogs from his land, he would let our people leave his land.*
166. *he said, king tell me when the frogs are to die.* 555
167. *and tomorrow by your words you will know YV killed the frogs for you.*
168. *Moses and Aaron left.* 556
169. *and he asked, YV to let it be according to him that the frogs die in his land.*
170. *and YV DID SO by his words and the frogs died everywhere.* 557 *by their dwellings streets and fields.*
171. *then they placed them in heaps to bury them.*
172. *but now their land was smelly and foul.*
173. *the king saw it and was relieved.* 558
174. *but he hardened his heart and did not listen to him.*
175. *again YV SENT him to the king with ANOTHER PLAGUE.*
176. *HE SAID FOR him TO STRIKE THE LAND AND FLIES WILL BE EVERYWHERE IN HIS LAND.*
177. *so with his Staff he struck the land and flies were on man and beast.*
178. *his sorcerers told the king, THIS IS BY THE WILL OF HIS CREATOR.* 560
179. *but his heart was hardened not to listen to him JUST LIKE YV SAID.*
180. *again YV COMMANDED him.* 561
181. *IN THE MORNING YOU ARE TO MEET WITH THE KING.*
182. *AND YOU WILL SAY, YV SAYS LET MY PEOPLE LEAVE TO SERVE ME.*
183. *IF YOU DO NOT LET MY PEOPLE LEAVE I WILL SEND INSECTS TO YOUR LAND.*
184. *YOUR PALACE AND THE DWELLINGS OF YOUR PEOPLE WILL BE FULL OF SWARMING INSECTS.*
185. *BUT WHERE MY PEOPLE ARE LIVING WILL BE NO SWARMING INSECTS.* 563
186. *THIS IS FOR HIM TO KNOW I AM PUTTING A DIVISION BETWEEN MY PEOPLE AND HIS PEOPLE.*
187. *YV DID AS he Commanded and HE BROUGHTFORTH swarming insects.*  
*then swarming insects were in all the land for egypt.*
188. *the king said to them, go and sacrifice to your CREATOR in my land.* 565
189. *but he told him, that is not right for us to do that.*
190. *because we are not to sacrifice and eat to YV.*
191. *we are to leave and journey into the sinai as YV our CREATOR COMMANDED me.*
192. *the king said, he will not let us leave and we are only to go so far.*
193. *then Moses asked YV for the swarming insects to depart.* 567
194. *YV DID as he had asked HIM and HE REMOVED the swarming insects.*
195. *the king hardened his heart and likewise he did not let our people leave.* 568
196. *again YV COMMANDED him, TO GO TO THEIR KING AND SAY.*
197. *THUS SAYS YV LET MY PEOPLE LEAVE TO SERVE ME.* 569
198. *IF YOU REFUSE TO LET THEM LEAVE.*
199. *I WILL SEND A KILLING PLAGUE ON YOUR LIVESTOCK WHEREVER THEY ARE IN YOUR LAND AND NONE WILL DIE THAT ARE ISRAELIS.*
200. *AND AT THAT TIME SAY IT WILL BE TOMORROW AND I YV WILL DO THIS.*

201. *that day their livestock died.* 571
202. *but the livestock for Israelis did not die.*
203. *then he sent out his servants to look and not 1 for Israelis had died.*
204. *the king was hardened and enraged and refused to let our people leave.*
205. *then YV COMMANDED him, TO TAKE A HANDFUL OF ASHES AND  
THROW THEM TO HIS HEAVEN IN HIS SIGHT.* 573
206. *AND A DUST WILL COVER HIS LAND.*
207. *AND IT WILL CAUSE AN OUTBREAK OF SORES ON MAN IN THE LAND  
FOR EGYPT.*
208. *so he took ashes with him and standing before the king he threw them to cause  
the outbreak.*
209. *and sores were on all his people.*
210. *but their king would not listen to him JUST LIKE YV TOLD him.*
211. *again YV COMMANDED him TO STAND BEFORE HIM AND SAY.*
212. *THUS SAYS YV, LET MY PEOPLE LEAVE TO SERVE ME.* 576
213. *OR TOMORROW I WILL SEND HAIL WHICH HAS NOT FALLEN IN  
EGYPT.*
214. *but he did not regard his WORDS FROM YV.* 577 *and AS YV HAD  
COMMANDED him. TO STRETCH HIS STAFF TOWARDS HIS HEAVEN AND HAIL WILL FALL IN EGYPT.*
215. *so he stretched out his Staff to HIS HEAVEN.* 578
216. *then THERE WAS THUNDERING AND LIGHTENING.*
217. *then it rained hail in egypt and lightening was flashing in its midst.*
218. *the hailing was very severe in all the land for egypt.* 579
219. *but only in the land for Israelis there was no hail.*
220. *then YV COMMANDED him, TO GO TO THEIR KING AND SAY.* 580
221. *THUS SAYS YV, LET MY PEOPLE LEAVE TO SERVE ME.*
222. *IF YOU REFUSE TO LET THEM LEAVE, TOMORROW I WILL SEND  
LOCUST SO THAT YOUR LAND WILL BE COVERED BY THEM.*
223. *THEY WILL EAT EVERYTHING SPROUTING in the field.*
224. *then his adviser asked him, how long are they to be a problem to us?* 582
225. *let their people leave to serve HIM.*
226. *for are you unaware egyptians are suffering?*
227. *then the king asked him, who among you is leaving?* 583
228. *and he Moses told him, all of us will be leaving with all our rams and goats.*
229. *but he said for them to leave him now and they were driven from the king's  
presence.*
230. *then YV COMMANDED him, TO REACH OUT YOUR STAFF TO MY  
HEAVEN.* 585
231. *FOR LOCUSTS TO COME TO EGYPT AND EAT EVERY PLANT.*
232. *he reached out his Staff to HIS HEAVEN and the wind brought locusts.* 586
233. *they covered the surface of his land and were eating every plant.*
234. *he summoned for Moses and Aaron.* 587
235. *and said, quickly please.*
236. *ask YV your CREATOR to remove this PLAGUE from us.*
237. *he went out and asked YV AND YV RETURNED THE WIND.* 588
238. *the wind took the locusts from all the land for egypt.*
239. *the king was still heartless and did not let the descendants from Israel's leave.*

240. again **YV COMMANDED** him **TO REACH OUT WITH YOUR STAFF TO MY HEAVEN.**
241. **FOR DARKNESS TO BE OVER EGYPT** **FOR A DARKNESS THAT IS TO BE FELT.**
242. he reached out his Staff to **HIS HEAVEN** and a darkness was on **all** his land.
243. **that day we did not see the sun nor did we leave our dwellings.** 591
244. **yet all the descendants from Israelis** had a lightness for our dwellings.
245. **the king summoned them to tell him, we can leave to serve YV.** 592
246. **only our girls will not leave with us.**
247. **nor will our rams and goats.**
248. **but he Moses told him our daughters will leave with us.** 593
249. **and our livestock too will leave with us.**
250. **the king was still heartless for he was unwilling to let our people leave.**
- YV'S 10th PLAGUE YV PASSES OVER them 1st day of their 1st year**
251. **that was when YV COMMANDED him.** 594
252. **1 MORE PLAGUE WILL I BRING ON THEIR KING AND PEOPLE.**
253. **AFTER IT HE WILL SEND YOU AWAY FROM HIM.**
254. **FOR HE WILL SEND YOU FROM HERE QUICKLY.** 595
255. **SO SPEAK NOW TO MY PEOPLE.**
256. **FOR MY PEOPLE ARE TO ASK FROM THE EGYPTIANS FOR THEIR ARTICLES OF SILVER AND GOLD.**
257. **also YV COMMANDED him .** 596
258. **YOU WILL SPEAK TO OUR LEADERS AND TELL THEM THIS WILL BE YOUR 1ST YEAR.**
259. **AND THIS THEY WILL DO FOR THE 1ST DAY.**
260. **YOUR FATHERS ARE TO KILL A RAM AND WITH THEIR FAMILIES ARE THEY TO EAT THE RAM.**
261. **IF THEIR FAMILY IS SMALL THEY WILL EAT IT WITH THEIR NEIGHBOR NEAREST THEM.**
262. **THEIR RAM IS TO BE A SHEARED RAM AND IT WILL BE EATEN EVERY YEAR.** 598
263. **EVERYONE IS TO EAT IT IN THE TWILIGHT.**
264. **AND IN THEIR DWELLINGS THEY ARE TO CELEBRATE AS THEY EAT.**
265. **THEY ARE TO ROAST THE RAM BY FIRE.** 599
266. **AND IT IS TO BE EATEN WITH UNLEAVENED BREAD.**
267. **IF ANY REMAINS BY MORNING.**
268. **AT SUNRISE THEY ARE TO BURN IT IN A FIRE.**
269. **FOR I WILL PASS BY YOU AS I GO BY IN THE NIGHT KILLING THE FIRSTBORN MALES.** 600
270. **BUT YOUR DWELLINGS I WILL PASS OVER AND KILL THEIRS IN THE LAND FOR EGYPT.**
271. **THIS DAY IS TO BE REMEMBERED BY THEM AND THEY ARE TO CELEBRATE IT AS A FOREVER STATUTE.**
272. **ON THAT DAY YOU WILL EAT IT WITH UNLEAVENED.**
273. **AND IT WILL BE YOUR 1ST DAY OF THE YEAR.**
274. **YOUR 1ST DAY WILL BE HOLY AND THEY ARE TO ASSEMBLE FOR 8 DAYS.** 602
275. **NO WORK WILL BE DONE EXCEPT WHAT IS TO BE EATEN.**



276. **FOR IT IS THE DAY I REDEEMED MY PEOPLE.** 603 **AND THEY ARE**  
TO OBSERVE THIS DAY. FOR THEIR DESCENDANTS IT IS A FOREVER STATUTE. ON THE 1ST DAY OF THEIR YEAR.
277. then he called for our Leaders. 604
278. and he told them to kill a ram for your sons not to be killed as **HE PASSES** **us**  
**ours.**
279. and none of you are to go from your dwelling.
280. **FOR YV IS GOING TO KILL THE EGYPTIAN'S FIRSTBORN SONS.** 605
281. **BUT YV WILL PASS OVER** ours as we Celebrate our sons not dying.
282. we are to **KEEP THIS AS A STATUTE** for our descendants to remember  
 forever.
283. when our children ask us, why is **THIS A STATUTE?**
284. you will say for the **PASSING-BY BY YV.** 607
285. **FOR HE PASSED OVER** our dwellings when Israelis were in egypt.
286. **AS HE KILLED** their firstborn males, our males went and did **JUST LIKE YV**  
**COMMANDED** us. 608
287. for in the coming days it was the summer solstice.
288. and we were to ready our Celebration of HIS **PASSINGOVER** **ours.**
289. on that morning he told their king. 609
290. **THUS SAYS YV, THAT NIGHT EVERY FIRSTBORN MALE FROM**  
**EGYPTIANS WILL DIE.**
291. **AND NOT ANY FIRSTBORN FROM THE SONS FROM ISRAEL WILL DIE.**
292. **FOR EVERYONE IS TO KNOW I CHOSE BETWEEN EGYPTIANS AND**  
**ISRAELIS.**
293. **YV HARDENED** his heart and he did not send ISRAEL from his land. 611
294. that night **YV KILLED** the firstborn males in egypt.
295. in the morning everyone in his palace and from every egyptians' was crying.
296. for in egypt was not a dwelling in which **there** was not a death.
297. then he summoned them and told him we are to leave with both our  
 daughters and our livestock. 613
298. and to the egyptians he encouraged his people to send us from their land in  
 haste.
299. and by **HIS WORDS** we requested from the egyptians their articles of silver  
 and gold. 614
300. the descendants from Israel left and we went with our livestock and herds.
301. for **YV GAVE** our people **FAVOR** in the sight of the egyptians. 615
302. for **HE IS THE GREATEST** in the land for egypt and in the sight of his  
 servants and people.

## EXODUS TO THE PROMISED LAND

*ISRAEL is gathered as HIS KINGDOM YV PARTS the sea*

1. Israelis had lived in egypt for 400 and 30 years. 616
2. but everyone of us left egypt for **YV REDEEMED** us from egypt.
3. our **CREATOR LED** our people around the hills to the sea. 617
4. and the descendants from Israel left as **HIS KINGDOM.** from the land for egypt.
5. **YV WAS GOING BEFORE** us **IN A PILLAR OF CLOUD** in the daylight.
6. and **A PILLAR OF FIRE** by night giving us light to travel by.
7. then **YV COMMANDED** us **TO CAMP BEFORE THE SEA.** 619
8. as we camped before the sea the king said they are closed in.

9. *then their king pursued after us with chariots and many in his army.* 620
10. *then **YV COMMANDED** him **TO TELL ISRAEL TO BE READY.***
11. ***FOR WITH YOUR STAFF YOU WILL REACH OUT TO THE SEA.*** 621
12. ***AND COMMAND THE SEA TO DIVIDE FOR ISRAEL TO WALK THROUGH.***
13. ***FOR THE SEALAND WILL BE DRY LAND.***
14. ***THEN THE EGYPTIANS WILL ENTER IN TO FOLLOW YOU.*** 622  
*THEIR KING WITH MANY OF HIS ARMY*
15. ***THEN I WILL COVER THEM WITH THE WATER FROM THE SEA, AND THE EGYPTIANS WILL KNOW I KILLED HIM FOR YOU.***
16. *at the seashore he **REACHED OUT** with his Staff and Commanded the sea to divide.* 623
17. ***YV PARTED** the sea and **MADE** the sealand dry the water was divided for ISRAEL to CROSSed in the midst of the sea.* 624
18. *then the king with his chariots and horseriders pursued us into the midst of the sea.*
19. *then **YV COMMANDED** him **TO REACH OUT WITH HIS STAFF** AGAIN **FOR THE SEA TO COME BACK AND COVER HIS CHARIOTS AND HORSERIDERS.***
20. *he **REACHED OUT** with his Staff and Commanded the sea to returned to normal.* 626
21. *and **YV** killed the egyptians for the sea returned and covered them.*  
*water to drink from the rocks*
22. ***HE LED** ISRAEL from the sea to go into the sinai's desert.* 627
23. *we walked 3 days but found no water.*
24. *therefore our people quarreled with him.* 628
25. *they asked him, what are they to drink?*
26. *and why **DID HE BRING** us into a desert?*
27. ***WILL HE** kill us and our children with thirst?*
28. *then he **Moses** petitioned **YV** to ask **HIM**, what is he to do for **HIS PEOPLE**?*
29. *then **YV COMMANDED** him, **TAKE THESE LEADERS AND TAKE YOUR STAFF.***
30. ***AND THEN GO STAND BEFORE A HILL.*** 630
31. ***THERE YOU WILL STRIKE ITS ROCKS AND WATER WILL COME OUT FOR THEM TO DRINK.***
32. *so in the sight of our Leaders and as he struck them and Commanded water.* 631
33. *then a river came out from its rocks for HIS KINGDOM and livestock to drink from.*
34. *on the 9th day of our departure, the whole KINGDOM of ISRAEL grumbled against Moses and Aaron.*
35. *for many sons from Israelis were saying, in egypt we had food and ate bread to be full.* 633
36. *but **HE HAS BROUGHT** us into the desert to kill us.*
37. *for here everyone is hungry.*
38. *he petitioned **YV** to ask **HIM**, what is he to do for **HIS PEOPLE**?* 634
39. *then **YV SAID** to him, **LOOK FOR YOUR FOOD FROM HEAVEN.***
40. ***FOR MY PEOPLE ARE TO GO AND GATHER DAILY THEIR PORTION FOR THAT DAY.*** 635



41. **AND ON THE 7TH DAY THEY ARE TO BRING IN TWICE THEIR DAILY**  
 42. **so he told the Leaders from ISRAEL HE HAS HEARD** your grumbings  
 against **HIM**. 636
43. **NOW HE WILL GIVE TO YOU TO EAT.**  
 44. **now** look to **HIS HEAVEN**.  
 45. **as they** looked a fog appeared **and** **it came to** covered **our** camp. 637  
 46. **in the** morning was a layer of dew. **and as the layer of fog disappeared.**  
 47. **behold and** before us in the desert were thin flaky cakes. 638  
 48. as Israelis saw the cakes they said to each other, we will bake it for it was  
 unknown what it was.  
 49. **and he told us, it is your bread to eat.**
50. we gathered it every morning **and as the** sun warmed it melted. 640  
 51. then on the 7th day we gathered twice as much.  
 52. for he had told us the 1st is our **HOLYDAY**. 641  
 53. **and our HOLYDAY is for us to be Holy to YV.**  
 54. **and we are to roast what we will eat or boil what we will eat.**  
 55. **then everyone is to set it aside to be kept until tomorrow.** 642  
 56. **for that day is our HOLYDAY With YV.**  
 57. **and that Day we did not find it on the land.**  
 58. Moses named it manna and its color is like the coriander seed.  
 59. it tasted like a cake with honey and it was our bread **we ate** in the desert.
- YV COMMANDS Moses to build HIS TENT For MEETING With HIM**
60. **YV COMMANDED him to SAY, TELL ISRAEL YOU ARE TO GATHER**  
**FROM THEM.** 644
61. **AND EVERY FAMILY MAY CONTRIBUTE.**  
 62. **THIS IS WHAT THEY ARE TO CONTRIBUTE.**  
 63. **GOLD SILVER AND BRONZE.** 645  
 64. **BLUE AND RED CLOTH.**  
 65. **GOAT AND RAM SKINS.**  
 66. **PLANKS AND 2 SLATES.**  
 67. **THEY ARE FOR MAKING A TENT FOR MEETING WITH ME.** 646  
 68. **AND I WILL BE AMONG THEM TO FORGIVE THEIR SINS.**  
 69. **EVERYTHING I TELL YOU WILL BE THEIR PATTERN.**  
 70. **AND IN MY TENT THEY WILL MAKE A ROOM.**
71. **THEIR SKILLED ARE TO MAKE AND ASSEMBLE MY TENT TO**  
**MINISTER TO ME FOR MY PEOPLE.** 647
72. **THEY WILL MAKE IT FROM THE HIDES OF RAMS.**  
 73. **THEY WILL MAKE THEM LIKE THAT OF A SKILLFUL WORKMAN.**  
 74. **MAKE 6 SIDES.** 648  
 75. **THE LENGTH OF EACH SIDE WILL BE 20 CUBITS WIDE AND 6 CUBITS**  
**TALL.**  
 76. **EVERYONE OF THEM WILL HAVE THE SAME MEASUREMENT.** 659  
 77. **THEY WILL BE JOINED TO EACH OTHER BY HOLES ON THEIR EDGE.** **OF**  
**THEIR OUTERMOST**  
 78. **AND LIKEWISE MAKE THEM ITS LENGTHS.**  
 79. **THEY WILL MAKE 60 HOLES TO JOIN THE EDGES OF THE SIDES.** 650  
 80. **THE 2ND SET OF HOLES ARE TO BE OPPOSITE EACH OTHER.**  
 81. **THEY WILL MAKE 60 FASTENERS FROM SILVER.** 651

82. TO JOIN THE SIDES WITH THE FASTENERS FOR THE SIDES TO BE 1.  
83. THEY WILL HANG IT ALL AROUND TO JOIN THE HIDE TO THE PLANKS.  
84. THEN THEY ARE TO DOUBLE AT THE FRONT OF MY TENT.  
85. TO MAKE AN ENTRANCE TO ENTER AND THEY WILL MAKE THE OPENING IN THE MIDDLE.  
86. 5 CUBITS WIDE AND 5 CUBITS LONG. 653  
87. WITH 50 HOLES ON THEIR EDGES WITH HOLES ON THE EDGES OPPOSITE THEM.  
88. AS WILL THE HIDE FOR THE 2ND OPENING. 654  
89. YOU WILL MAKE FASTENERS TO GO IN THEM WITH FASTENERS IN THE HOLES FOR JOINING THEM.  
90. THE OPENINGS TOGETHER WILL BE AS 1.  
WITH HIDES MAKE A DOOR 5 CUBITS SQUARE. 655  
91. THEY WILL MAKE FROM THE HIDES OF GOATS A ROOF TO BE OVER MY TENT. 656  
92. THEY ARE TO MAKE IT TO BE 1 HIDE.  
93. FOR ALL OF IT IS TO BE ITS WIDTH AND LENGTH.  
94. 30 CUBITS WIDE AND 40 CUBITS LONG WITH AN OVERLAPPING ON THE SIDES FOR MY TENT. THAT ITS LAPPING WILL BE OVER THE SIDES.  
95. THE ROOF WILL HAVE HOLES ON THE EDGES. 658  
96. FOR THE EDGES TO BE TIED TO STAKES.  
97. THE STAKES ARE TO BE MADE FROM BRONZE AND MAKE STAKES.  
98. TO KEEP EACH SIDE TIED DOWN TO THE GROUND. 659  
99. THEY WILL MAKE A FLOOR FOR MY TENT FROM PLANKS FOR THEM TO WALK ON AND APPROACH ME. 660  
100. 10 CUBITS IN LENGTH AND 1 CUBIT WIDE.  
101. WITH 2 END HOLDERS FOR EACH IS FOR FITTING THEM TOGETHER.  
102. ALL THE HOLDERS ARE TO BE BRONZE.  
103. THIS IS TO BE DONE FOR EVERY-ONE OF THEM.  
104. 20 PLANKS WILL BE THE WIDTH AND 3 SETS FOR THE LENGTH. 662  
105. 30 AND 8 HOLDERS WILL BE UNDERNEATH THE 20 PLANKS.  
106. WITH 2 HOLDERS UNDER AT THE ENDS OF THE PLANKS TO JOIN THEM. 663  
107. WITH THE NEXT SET OF PLANKS TO JOIN THE 3 TOGETHER.  
108. THEY WILL MAKE ANOTHER 20 PLANKS 10 CUBITS. 664  
109. 2 PLANKS ARE FOR THE CORNERS.  
110. THEY WILL BE ALIKE TO ATTACH ITS TOP-RIM AND BOTTOM.  
111. THUS 2 WILL BE NOTCHED TO FORM THE 4 CORNERS. 665  
112. THE 8 PLANKS WILL HAVE HOLDERS.  
113. 30 AND 6 HOLDERS.  
114. 2 HOLDERS FOR THE ENDS AND 2 PLACED ALIKE. 666  
115. FOR THE PLANKS TO BE HELD TOGETHER TO HOLD THE TOP-RIM TOGETHER.  
116. THEY WILL BE JOINED TO THE FLOOR WITH HOLDERS. 667  
117. AS WILL THE SIDE PLANKS FOR ITS TOP-RIM.

118. WITH 4 IN THE MIDDLE FOR THE ENDS AND WITH 8 PLANKS FOR THE SIDES. 668
119. THEY ARE TO HOLDUP THE TOP-RIM PLANKS MADE FROM 10 PLANKS. 668
120. WITH 4 PLANKS FOR THE ENDS ARE TO BE CUT SHORTER TO FIT. 668
121. ALL THE PLANKS FOR THE SIDES ARE TO BE JOINED TO THE FLOOR AND THE TOP-RIM. 669
122. WITH HOLDERS TO HOLD THEM TOGETHER THAT THE PLANKS FOR THE TENT TO BE 1. 669
123. THEY WILL MAKE ARCHES FROM THE PLANKS FOR THE ROOF SO THAT THE WATER RUNS OFF. 671
124. BY USING 5 PLANKS FOR EACH END OF MY TENT. 671
125. AND 3 ARCHES FOR THE MIDDLE WITH AN ARCH IN THE CENTER OF THE TENT. 671
126. 6 PLANKS WILL BE NOTCHED INTO THEM. 671
127. AND THEY WILL GO FROM END TO END. 671
128. MAKE 6 NOTCHES FOR THE ARCHES TO SET INTO THE TOP-RIM. 672
129. OVERLAY THE ARCHES WITH GOLD. 672
130. THEY ARE TO RISE MY TENT AS I HAVE PATTERNED IT. 672
131. MAKE FOR ME 8 CURTAINS FROM BLUE AND RED CLOTH. 673
132. THEY ARE TO BE HUNG ON 4 POLES AND THEIR WOOD IS TO BE OVERLAID WITH GOLD. 673
133. THEIR HOOKS WILL BE MADE FROM GOLD AND THEY ARE TO BE HUNG TO MAKE MY ROOM. 674
134. THE CURTAINS WILL BE A SEPARATION BETWEEN MY MEETING PLACE AND UTENSILS. 674
135. THE RED CURTAINS ARE TO BE ON THE OUTSIDE AND THE BLUE CURTAINS ARE TO BE ON THE INSIDE. 675
136. THE CURTAINS ON THE SOUTH SIDE WILL MAKE AN ENTRANCE TO MY ROOM. 675
137. FOR MY COMMANDMENTS, THEY WILL MAKE A CHEST FROM PLANKS. 676
138. 2 CUBITS LONG 1 CUBIT WIDE AND 1 CUBIT HIGH. 676
139. THEY ARE TO OVERLAY IT WITH PURE GOLD. 677
140. INSIDE AND OUT THEY WILL OVERLAY IT. 677
141. THEY WILL MAKE FOR IT 4 GOLD RINGS TO BE ATTACHED TO THE SIDES. 677
142. WITH 2 RINGS ON A SIDE AND 2 ON THE OTHER SIDE. 678
143. AND MAKE POLES FROM THE PLANKS AND OVERLAY THEM WITH PURE GOLD. 678
144. THEY WILL PUT THE POLES INTO THE RINGS WHEN THEY CARRY MY CHEST. 679
145. THE POLES ARE TO REMAIN BY MY CHEST ON THE FLOOR OF MY MEETING ROOM. 679
146. THEY WILL MAKE A SEAT FROM GOLD AND IT IS TO BE PLACED ABOVE MY CHEST. 680

147. **2 CUBITS LONG AND 1 CUBIT WIDE.**
148. **THEY WILL MAKE 2 ANGELS AND OVERLAY THEM WITH PURE GOLD.**
149. **TO BE AT THE 2 ENDS OF MY CHEST TO HOLD MY MERCY SEAT.**
150. **THE ANGEL'S WINGS ARE TO BE OPEN TO COVER MY MERCY SEAT.**
151. **THEIR EYES ARE TO LOOK AT THE OTHER THEIR FACES ARE TO BE TOWARDS MY SEAT.**
152. **THERE IS WHERE I WILL MEET WITH THEM.** 683
153. **FOR I WILL BE ABOVE THE MERCY SEAT.**
154. **AND BETWEEN THE 2 ANGELS I WILL SPEAK WITH THE SONS FROM ISRAEL.**
155. **THEY WILL MAKE 4 POLES TO CARRY THE 2 ANGELS.** 684
156. **THE POLES ARE TO BE OVERLAID IN GOLD.**
157. **AND THE POLES WILL BE PLACED BEHIND THEM.**
158. **MAKE FOR ME A TABLE FROM THE PLANKS.** 685
159. **2 CUBITS LONG 1 CUBIT WIDE AND 1 CUBIT HIGH.**
160. **MAKE A BORDER AROUND IT AND ITS RIM IS TO BE A HANDWIDTH HIGH.** 686
161. **THE TABLE LEGS AND RIM ARE TO BE OVERLAID WITH PURE GOLD.**
162. **AND MAKE 4 GOLD PLATED RINGS AND ATTACH THEM TO ITS CORNERS.** 687
163. **THE RINGS WILL BE CLOSE TO THE RIM FOR ITS POLES TO CARRY MY TABLE.**
164. **MAKE ITS POLES FROM THE PLANKS AND OVERLAY THEM WITH PURE GOLD.** 688
165. **THE POLES ARE TO REMAIN BY MY TABLE ON THE FLOOR OF MY MEETING ROOM.**
166. **MAKE FOR ME 2 BOWLS AND MAKE THEM FROM PURE GOLD.** 689
167. **THEY ARE TO SET AND BE FILLED WITH WHEAT TO BE PRESENT ON THE TABLE BEFORE ME.**
168. **MAKE FOR ME A LAMPSTAND FROM GOLD.** 690
169. **THE LAMPSTAND IS TO HAVE A BASE WITH A SHAFT WITH CUPS LIKE THE GROUNDVINE FLOWER.**
170. **7 FOR HOLDING OIL.**
171. **6 BRANCHES WILL BE FROM ITS SIDES WITH 3 FROM EACH SIDE.** 691
172. **THE LAMPSTAND AND THE BRANCHES WILL BE 1 HAMMERED FROM PURE GOLD.**
173. **THEY ARE TO BRING CLEAR OIL FROM PRESSED OLIVES FOR LIGHTING.** 692
174. **TO MAKE THE LAMP BURN INSIDE MY CLOTH ROOM.**
175. **ITS SNUFFER AND PITCHER FOR OIL WILL BE MADE FROM PURE GOLD.** 693
176. **ALL THESE ARTICLES YOU WILL SEE THEY ARE MADE TO MY PATTERNS.**
177. **THEN BRING IN THE CHEST WITH MY COMMANDMENTS TO BE THERE IN MY ROOM OF CURTAINS.** 694
178. **WITH THE 2 ANGELS AT ITS ENDS TO FACE EACH OTHER.**

179. **PUT MY SEAT IN THEIR HANDS ABOVE MY CHEST WITH MY COMMANDMENTS.** 695
180. **SET MY TABLE TO MY RIGHT WITH THE LAMPSTAND AT THE BACK OF MY TABLE.**
181. **SET THE PITCHER FROM GOLD TO KEEP THE OIL FOR THE LAMP.**
182. **TO LIGHT MY ROOM FOR MEETING WITH ME.**
183. **AARON IS TO PREPARE THE LAMP IT IS TO BE LIT FROM SUNRISE TO SUNSET AND IT IS A FOREVER STATUTE FOR MY ROOM.** 697
184. **THE PITCHER WILL SET ON THE TABLE BETWEEN THE 2 BOWLS.**
185. **AFTER THEY HAVE OFFERED THEIR OFFERING TO ME.** 698
186. **MY PRIESTS WILL COME INTO MY ROOM AND CONFESS THEIR SIN TO BE ATONED.**
187. **THEN ASK ME TO FORGIVE THEIR SIN.**
188. **THEY WILL MAKE MY ALTARS FROM BRONZE AND THEY WILL MAKE THEM 1 PIECE.** 699
189. **3 CUBITS LONG AND 3 CUBITS WIDE.**
190. **THEIR STANDS WILL BE MADE SQUARE AND ITS HEIGHT WILL BE 2 CUBITS.** 700
191. **MAKE 4 BRONZE RINGS FOR ITS 4 CORNERS.**
192. **AND MAKE POLES FOR MY ALTAR.** 701
193. **AND THE POLES ARE TO BE OVERLAID WITH BRONZE.**
194. **THE POLES WILL GO INTO THE RINGS FOR THE ALTARS WITH ITS STAND TO BE CARRIED.**
195. **MAKE HOOKS TO BE ON A STAND TO HANG THEIR OFFERINGS FOR BURNING.** 702
196. **AND MAKE 10 AND 2 ALTARS THE SAME FOR THE TRIBES.**
197. **MAKE FIRECUPS TO BRING FIRE TO THE WOOD ON MY ALTARS.** 703
198. **THE FIRESTANDS WILL BE \_\_\_\_\_ CUBITS \_\_\_\_\_**
199. **MAKE PAILS AND SHOVELS FOR REMOVING THEIR OFFERINGS AND ASHES.** 704
200. **MAKE BASINS FOR WASHING AND ALL THEIR UTENSILS ARE TO BE BRONZE.**
201. **THE KNIVES AND PLATES ARE TO BE FROM SILVER.** 705
202. **FOR THEIR SACRIFICE IS TO BE CUTUP BY THE COURTYARD.**
203. **THEN PLACE THEIR OFFERING ON THE PLATE TO BE CARRIED BY THEIR PRIEST TO THEIR ALTAR.**
204. **THEY ARE TO MAKE A COURTYARD FOR MY TENT WITH THE ENTRANCE ON THE SOUTH SIDE.** 706
205. **MY COURTYARD WILL BE 100 CUBITS LONG FOR EACH SIDE.**
206. **WITH PLANKS 10 CUBITS WITH THEIR HOLDERS MADE FROM BRONZE.** 707
207. **THE GATES WILL BE 5 CUBITS AND FROM OPPOSITE SIDES THEY WILL HANG.**
208. **AS AARON IS MINISTERING AS MY PRIEST.** 708
209. **MAKE FOR HIM A HOLY ROBE FROM BLUE AND RED CLOTH.**
210. **ALL OF IT WILL BE SKILLFUL WORK. THIS IS THE WARDROBE THEY WILL MAKE.** 709
211. **HIS ROBE WILL HAVE A SASH AND NAMEPLATES.**

212. **THEY WILL MAKE LIKE ROBES FOR MY PRIESTS.**
213. **FOR THE TRIBES TO HAVE THEIR PRIESTS OFFER FOR THEM.**
214. **HIS NAMEPLATES WILL BE FROM 2 FRAMES MADE THE EPHODS FROM GOLD.**
215. **FROM BLUE AND RED CLOTH FOR BEARING THEM ON HIS 2 SHOULDERS.**
216. **FOR THE 2 FRAMES ARE TO BE JOINED SO THE 2 NAMEPLATES ARE JOINED.** 711
217. **THEN ATTACH THE 2 SLATES TO THE FRAMES WITH ITS SHOULDER PIECES.**
218. **THE 2 SLATES WILL BE ENGRAVED WITH THE NAMES OF THE SONS FROM ISRAEL.** 712
219. **6 NAMES ON 1 AND THE NAMES OF THE 6 ON THE OTHER.**
220. **AFTER YOU WILL PUT IT ON AARON.** 713
221. **AND WITH HIS BROTHERS YOU WILL ANOINT THEM AS MY PRIESTS.**
222. **THIS IS WHAT HE WILL DO TO PURITY THEM TO MINISTER AS PRIESTS TO ME.**
223. **HE WILL SACRIFICE A RAM THAT IS SHEARED AT THE GATE FOR THE TENT FOR MEETING WITH ME.** 714
224. **THEN AARON AND MY 10 AND 2 PRIESTS WILL ENTER MY COURTYARD.**
225. **HE WILL TAKE IN SOME OF ITS BLOOD AND SPRINKLE IT ON MY ALTAR WITH HIS FINGERS.** 715
226. **THE REST HE IS TO POUR THE BLOOD AROUND THE BASE OF THE ALTAR.**
227. **THEN HE WILL OFFER THE MUSCLES OF THE RAM BY FIRE ON THE ALTAR.** 716
228. **ITS HIDE AND REFUSE THEY WILL BURN BY FIRE AWAY FROM THE CAMPS.**
229. **IT IS FOR THEIR SINS TO BE OFFERED ON MY ALTAR AND IS THEIR OFFERING BY FIRE TO ME.** BEFORE ME THEY WILL OFFER BY FIRE THEIR BROTHERS SIN OFFERINGS.

*YV SPEAKS to Moses and they are to obey HIS COMMANDS*

230. **this happened in the 3rd fivecount after we left egypt.** 718 we were in the desert of the sinai
231. **and YV SUMMONED Moses to the hilltop AND COMMANDED him TO TELL us.** 719
232. **ISRAEL HAS SEEN MY PLAGUES THAT I DID IN EGYPT TO EXALT THEM.**
233. **NOW IF THEY OBEY MY WORDS AND KEEP MY COMMANDS THEY WILL BE MY PEOPLE FOR EVERYONE ON EARTH.**
234. **AND AS MY KINGDOM THEY ARE TO BE MY HOLY KINGDOM.**

*Moses drops the TABLET and breaks it because they had made an idol*

235. **after HE SPAKE to him on that hill in the sinai.** 721
236. **HE GAVE him our COMMANDMENTS, A WRITING IN STONE WRITTEN BY HIS FINGER FROM our CREATOR TO us.**
237. **then HE COMMANDED him TO GO TO HIS PEOPLE.** 722
238. **FOR THEY HAVE TURNED AWAY FROM HIM**



239. **FOR THEY HAD MADE A BULL AND WORSHIPED IT BY SACRIFICING AN OFFERING TO IT.**
240. before he descended **those** men had assembled against Aaron. 723
241. for they had said, we will make for us an image for our **CREATOR** that they can go before it.
242. then the next day they rose early and sacrificed an offering to it. 724
243. some of their people sat and ate it.
244. and as they drink they laughed at it.
245. as he approached our camp he saw the bull and them dancing before it. 725
246. in his anger he dropped the **TABLET** and broke **IT** by the foot of the hill.
247. then he took the bull which they had made and burned it in a fire. 726
248. then he told Aaron, what they have done is a great sin.
249. Aaron said, do not be angry with me. 727
250. you know men.
251. for they said, they made an image for our **CREATOR** for them to go before it.
- YV WILL SPEAK FROM THE CLOUD HIS 12 COMMANDMENTS**
252. then he summoned our Leaders and TOLD them **ALL THESE WORDS.** 728
253. everyone of them answered together, **EVERYTHING HE SAYS** we will **DO.**
254. then **YV TOLD** him, **I WILL COME AND SPEAK TO THEM FROM MY CLOUD.**
255. then he told our people, **YV WILL SPEAK TO THEM FROM HIS CLOUD.**
256. and that day **YV CAME** and SPAKE to all our people.
257. **FROM HIS CLOUD** a **HORN SOUNDED** and everyone in our camp trembled.
258. **THEN** our **CREATOR SAID, I AM YV YOUR CREATOR.**
259. **YOU WILL HAVE NO OTHER CREATOR BEFORE ME.** (1) 732
260. **YOU ARE NOT TO MAKE AN IDOL FOR A LIKENESS OF ME.** (2)
261. **NOR WILL YOU BOW DOWN TO OR SERVE THEIR CREATOR WILLINGLY.** (3)
262. **FOR I AM YV YOUR CREATOR** 733
263. **YOU WILL NOT USE MY NAME WORTHLESSLY** (4)
264. **FOR I YV WILL PUNISH WHOEVER USES MY NAME WORTHLESSLY.**
265. **YOUR 1ST DAYS WILL BE HOLY WITH ME.** (5) 734
266. **AND YOU WILL NOT DO ANY WORK.** (6)
267. **FOR YOU ARE TO REMEMBER ME ON MY HOLYDAY DAYS.**
268. **THEN 6 DAYS YOU MAY WORK.**
269. **YOU ARE TO HONOR YOUR FATHER AND MOTHER.** (7) 735
270. **YOU WILL NOT MURDER BY YOUR WILL.** (8)
271. **NOR COMMIT ADULTERY.** (9)
272. **YOU WILL NOT STEAL OR BE A FALSE WITNESS.** (10) (11)
273. **YOU WILL NOT DESIRE WHAT IS YOUR NEIGHBOR'S.** (12)
- Levi's setup TENT For MEETING With YV HIS CLOUD WOULD DESCEND**
274. **YV COMMANDED Aaron, TO TAKE THE PARTS FOR HIS TENT AND ERECT IT OUTSIDE OUR CAMP.** 737
275. **YV CALLED IT OUR TENT FOR MEETING WITH HIM.**
276. whenever they were to speak **TO YV** they would go to the **TENT TO MEET WITH HIM.**



277. **this happened** as they went to **HIS TENT** **all** our people would rise to stand and watch them as they walked to it. 738
278. when they entered **HIS COURTYARD** they went to the **ENTRANCE FOR HIS TENT**. 739
279. **then HIS PILLAR OF CLOUD DESCENDED** on IT.
280. as our people saw **HIS CLOUD** **DESCENDING** our people worshiped **HIM**.
281. **then YV SPAKE WITH** them **JUST LIKE** speaking to a friend. 740
282. **HIS LIGHT** WAS **ABOVE** HIS **SEAT** AND HIS **VOICE CAME** FROM HIS **LIGHT**.

**YV CHOOSES** Levites as **HIS PRIESTS**

283. **YV SAID**, FROM OUR LEADERS YOU ARE TO GET A STICK FROM **EACH** OF THEM AND ON THE STICKS **FROM ALL THEIR LEADERS** YOU WILL CRAVE THEIR NAMES. **ON THEIR STICK**. 741
284. **THE STICKS FROM THE LEADERS FOR THEIR TRIBES** **THEN** YOU WILL LAY THEM IN FRONT OF MY CHEST. 742
285. **BECAUSE THE STICK FOR THAT MALE** **WHOM** / CHOOSE WILL BLOSSOM.
286. **then** he asked **all** our Leaders to give to him a stick for each of them. 743
287. **then** he placed their sticks before **YV'S CHEST**.
288. **came** the next morning he went into **HIS ROOM** with the **CHEST**. 744
289. **behold** the stick from Aaron sprouted and had blossoms. (almond tree sticks)

**YV SAID** Levi's are **PRIESTS** to Offer a **PURIFYING** Offering to be **MY PRIESTS**

290. **YV SAID** to him, YOU WILL BRING THE TRIBE FROM LEVI CLOSE TO ME. 745
291. FOR I HAVE APPOINTED THEM TO BE BEFORE ME.
292. LIKE AARON THEY WILL BE MY PRIESTS FOR EVERY TRIBE.
293. TO WORK IN AND BY MY TENT. 746
294. YOU ARE TO TAKE **MALES** FROM LEVI'S TRIBE **AND THESE LEVITES ARE TO BE** FROM 20 AND 5 YEARS TO 50.
295. THEY ARE TO ENTER AND MINISTER IN AND BY MY TENT FOR MEETING WITH THEM. 747
296. THEN THEY WILL LEAVE FROM MINISTERING.
297. FOR I HAVE SEPARATED LEVI'S TO ENTER AND SERVE BY MY TENT AND FOR MEETING WITH ME.
298. **THUS THEY WILL DO** 748 THEY ARE TO SHEAR A HEALTHY RAM FOR THEIR OFFERING.
299. THE RAM IS TO BE **SACRIFICED** FOR THEIR PURIFYING OFFERING FOR THEM TO BE **PRIESTS** BEFORE ME.
300. THEY WILL BE LIKE AARON BEFORE ME. 749
301. FOR THEY ARE TO OFFER FROM ISRAELIS AND COME TO ME AND ASK FOR THEM.
302. AS THEIR PRIESTS THEY ARE TO STAND BEFORE ME LIKE AARON **AFTER** THEY HAVE OFFERED TO ME.
303. **then** Moses brought out all the sticks for all of them to see. 750
304. and their rebelling and grumbling ended.
305. because they were not to be against **YV**.

a **STATUTE** for Levites to be **PRIESTS** and Sacrifice a ram

306. **YV COMMANDED** Aaron, **THIS IS MY STATUTE FOR MY PRIESTS**. 751

307. **THEY ARE TO BRING A SHEARED RAM GIVEN FROM AARON'S SONS.**  
 308. **OUTSIDE IT WILL BE SLAUGHTERED IN HIS PRESENCE.** 752  
 309. **THEN HE WILL TAKE SOME OF ITS BLOOD WITH HIS FINGER.**  
 310. **THEN HE WILL SPRINKLE THE BLOOD TOWARDS THE FRONT OF MY TENT.**  
 311. **THE RAM IS TO BE BURNED IN HIS SIGHT.**  
 312. **AND ITS HIDE AND REFUSE WILL BE TAKEN AWAY.** 753  
 AFTERWARD THEY WILL RETURN TO THEIR CAMPS.  
 313. **THEY WILL BE MY PRIEST STARTING THAT DAY.**  
 314. **HIS ATTENDANT WILL GATHER ITS ASHES AND CAST THEM OUTSIDE YOUR CAMP.** 754  
 315. **HE THAT GATHERED THE ASHES OF THE RAM WILL BE UNCLEAN UNTIL EVENING.**

Moses ANOINTED their PRIESTS and Aaron Sacrificed the ram

316. **YV COMMANDED** Moses **TO TAKE** Aaron and our Priests, in their Robes with **HIS OIL** for **ANOINTING** them and a ram for their **PURIFYING** Offering.  
 317. *then they were assembled for everyone to witness them at the **GATE** to the **TENT FOR MEETING WITH HIM.*** 756  
 318. *as they were assembled by the **GATE** to **HIS TENT**, Moses spake to our people, **THIS IS BY YV'S COMMAND.*** 757  
 319. *then Moses had Aaron and our Priests put on their Robes and Sash.*  
 320. *on Aaron he put on the **NAMEPLATES** then he hooked it into place. **the*** 758  
*Breastpiece. **JUST LIKE YV COMMANDED him***  
 321. *then Moses took **HIS OIL** and poured it on his head to **ANOINT him.***  
 322. *Moses likewise did this to our Priests as they came to him clothed in their Robes.* 759  
 323. *and **JUST LIKE YV COMMANDED** they brought the ram for their Offering.*  
 324. *Aaron laid his hand on the head of the ram for their Offering.*  
 325. *then Aaron **he** sacrificed the ram and took some of its blood with his finger to sprinkle on **HIS ALTAR.***  
 326. *then he poured the blood by **ITS BASE.***  
 327. *Aaron then Offered their Offering by fire on **HIS ALTAR.*** 762  
 328. *its hide and refuse were burned by fire beyond our camp.*

YV SAYS Levi's will have no inheritance

329. *then **YV SAID**, **LEVI'S WILL HAVE NO INHERITANCE OF LAND.*** 763  
 330. ***THEY ARE TO LIVE** BE **AMONG THE SONS FROM ISRAEL.*** **THEY ARE TO BE**  
**MY MINISTERS FOR THE TENT FOR MEETING WITH ME.**  
 331. **LEVITES ARE TO SERVE AS MINISTERS BY MY TENT FOR MEETING FOREVER.** 764 **YET THEY ARE TO BE AMONG THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL. BUT THEY WILL HAVE NO INHERITANCE.**

YV COMMANDED LAWS for their Offerings to be Atoned for their sin

332. **YV TALKED TO MOSES** and **COMMANDED him** **TO TELL** our men. 765  
 333. **WHEN THEY BRING THEIR OFFERING THEY ARE TO BRING IT FROM OUR RAMS OR GOATS.**  
 334. **THEY ARE TO OFFER A MALE THAT IS HEALTHY TO OFFER FOR THEIR ATONEMENT TO BE ACCEPTED BY ME.** 766  
 335. **BEFORE ME THEIR PRIEST IS TO LAY HIS HAND ON ITS HEAD FOR IT TO BE ACCEPTED.**

336. THEN HIS PRIEST WILL ASK HIM, WHY HE IS WANTING MY FORGIVENESS?
337. ON HIS BEHALF HIS ASSISTANTS WILL SACRIFICE IT BEFORE ME BY THE ENTRANCE TO MY COURTYARD.
338. THEIR OFFERING WILL BE CUT IN PIECES. 768
339. THEN THEIR PRIEST WILL TAKE IT AND HANG ITS PIECES.
340. THEN THEIR ASSISTANTS WILL BRING WOOD AND ARRANGE THE WOOD FOR A FIRE.
341. THEIR PRIEST WILL USE A FIRECUP TO BRING FIRE TO THEIR ALTAR.
342. HE WILL SET THEIR OFFERING ON FIRE AND THIS WILL BE THEIR SIN OFFERING TO ME.
343. WHEN THEY HAVE NO HERD TO OFFER AS THEIR SIN OFFERING, A BIRD WILL BE BROUGHT FOR THEIR OFFERING.
344. A TURTLEDOVE OR A ROCKPIGEON.
345. THEIR PRIEST WILL BRING IT TO THEIR ALTAR AND OFFER IT BY FIRE ON THEIR ALTAR. 771

*YV COMMANDED LAWS for a males' Sin Offerings to be Atoned for not obeying HIS COMMANDMENTS*

346. YV COMMANDED Moses TO TELL THE MEN FROM ISRAEL. 772
347. WHEN YOUR WIVES HAVE A MALE.
348. ON THE 8TH DAY HE WILL BE CIRCUMCISED AND NAMED.
349. WHEN SHE BEARS A MALE SHE WILL BE UNCLEAN FOR 7 DAYS. 773
350. AFTER HER DAYS ARE COMPLETED SHE WILL BRING THEIR SON TO THEIR PRIEST.
351. AND BY THE COURTYARD FOR MY TENT FOR MEETING THEIR PRIEST BEFORE ME WILL CIRCUMCISE HIM. 774
352. THEN A YEAR OLD RAM OR A PIGEON OR A TURTLEDOVE. 775
353. THEY WILL OFFER IT BEFORE ME TO ATONE FOR HER AND HIM.
354. THIS IS MY STATUTE FOR YOUR SONS.

*to begin their 2nd year they Celebrated HIS PASSINGOVER  
the LAW for touching a dead person to celebrate HIS PASSINGOVER them*

355. YV SAID ON THE 1ST DAY OF EVERY YEAR, THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL ARE TO CELEBRATE MY PASSINGOVER AT ITS APPOINTED TIME. *he told our people they are to Celebrate HIS PASSOVER on the 1st Day.* 777
356. but people who were unclean because of a dead person could not Celebrate HIS PASSOVER with us. 778
357. so they came before Moses and these people asked.
358. we are unclean by a dead person.
359. so are we to be present at HIS APPOINTED TIME? 779
360. or not be among the descendants from ISRAEL?
361. he said for them to wait for him to hear what YV COMMANDS for them.
362. and YV SAID, FOR ISRAELIS IF ANYONE BECOMES UNCLEAN BECAUSE OF THE DEAD, THEY ARE TO CELEBRATE IT ON THE 2ND 1ST.

*Names of our Tribes Captains for war*

363. YV TALKED to Moses on the 1st of the 2nd fivecount. 781
364. in the 2nd year after departing from the land for egypt.
365. HE SAID we are to pick Captains for our army from our Tribe's families. 782
366. and our males of 20 years and older will go out for war.

367. these are *their* names. 783
368. for Judah Elizur, for Reuben Shelum, for Simen Nahshon, for Dan Nethanel, for Benjamin Eliab, for Ephraim Elisham, for Zebulun Gamal, for Issachar Abidan, for Gad Ahiezer, for Asher Pagiel, for Naphtali Eliasaph, for Manasseh Ahira. 786
369. these were *their* chosen and Moses accepted *these men* whom *they* designated. 787
370. Levi's were not numbered for they are to *live* *be* among our Tribes. 787
371. for **YV SAID**, the Tribe from Levi will not be in our army nor are they to pick a captain.

*the Tribes are to camp around HIS TENT with a flag for their family*

372. the Tribes for ISRAEL are to camp in their own camps with a flag for their family. 788
373. for we are to camp around the **TENT** with **HIS COMMANDMENTS** to be **HIS KINGDOM** and **PEOPLE**. (*their Priest sit around HIS COURTYARD like they camped*)
374. the camps in the south are the families from Judah Reuben and Simen. 789
375. the east side the families from Dan Benjamin and Ephraim.
376. the west side the families from Zebulun Issachar and Gad. 790
377. the north side the families from Asher Naphtali and Manasseh.
378. as the **TENT FOR MEETING WITH HIM** sets out from camp, Levi's will be in front. 791
379. and just as they were born *so will* we journey in place with our flags.

*korah dathan abiram did not want Moses to lead, YV OPENS the ground*

380. korah dathan and abiram were the leaders chosen for their assembled.
381. they assembled to be against Moses and asked him *for all their assembled*.
382. why are you exalted above us? 793
383. and to Lead our people for **YV**?
384. he said to korah and his people, **HE SEPARATED** you from the Tribes from Israel to do their Offering to **YV** and to stand before **HIM** to Minister. 794
385. *so* now you with *all* your assembled have gathered to be against **YV**.
386. then dathan and abiram said, we will not go with you. 795
387. for you brought us from a land flowing with milk and honey to die by the sun in a desert.
388. he became very angry and said to korah and everyone of them. 796
389. you are to be present before **YV** tomorrow.
390. both you and Aaron i will take you before **YV** for you to stand by the **ENTRY** for **HIS TENT**.
391. Aaron korah and their assembled were by the **ENTRANCE** for **HIS TENT FOR MEETING**.
392. as **YV SAW** all of them **HE SAID**, **HE WILL SEPARATE** their assembled.
393. **Moses** *he* bowed and asked our **CREATOR**, are **YOU ANGRY** with all **YOUR KINGDOM**?
394. **HE SAID**, **HE WOULD** *ONLY* **REMOVE THEM** *FROM US AND TO REMOVE THEM* **FROM LIVING WITH US**. 799
395. he stood up and said, we are to separate them from us.
396. and with our Leaders for ISRAEL they were separated.
397. then he said, their assembled are to leave from us for these are wicked men.
398. *then he said* by **THIS** you will know **YV HAS SENT** me to you.

399. **YV WILL MAKE** the ground open like a mouth **and swallow them** and everyone of them will descends into the abyss.
400. then you will know they have despised **YV**.
401. **it happened** as he finished speaking the ground under them opened. 802
402. they descended alive into the abyss and the ground closed over them.
- the people tell Moses to pick Judges from their Tribes
403. **this happened** as Moses sat to Judge our people in the morning. 803
404. they asked him, why are you alone sitting to Judge everyone?
405. Moses replied, because i Judge from knowing **HIS LAWS**. 804
406. they said, you are doing this for our good.
407. but the task is too numerous for you to do this alone. 805
408. now pick from our Levites and you Teach them **HIS LAWS**.
409. for them to know **HIS LAWS** for them to Judge us.
410. then he selected **them from all our Tribes** men who feared our **CREATOR**. 806
411. men for truth and righteousness and hated dishonesty and evil.
412. he set them above our Leaders to Judge our people. 807
413. whenever a major dispute they were to bring it to him and minor disputes they were to Judge.
- in the 2nd year was the 1st time Israelis journeyed
414. on the day **HIS TENT** was setup **A CLOUD WAS ABOVE HIS TENT**. 808
415. and in the evening it had the appearance of fire.
416. **HIS CLOUD** was always **ABOVE IT**.
417. whenever **HIS CLOUD** moved. 809
418. the descendants from Israel were to journeyed to the place **HIS CLOUD** settled and there Israelis camped.
419. **came** in the 2nd year in the 9th fivecount. 810
420. **HIS CLOUD MOVED** from over **HIS TENT** and the descendants from Israel journeyed.
421. **HIS TENT** was taken down and according to our Tribes we journeyed. 811
422. then we moved for the 1st time **ACCORDING** to the **COMMAND FROM YV**.
423. we were to journey to the place **which YV SAID HE WILL GIVE** us. 812
- Moses sent spies a bad report except by Joshua and Caleb
424. our Captains said, we send out men to spy out the land. 813
425. they will be from our Tribes and Moses will send them. **and each will be for their Tribe's Captain.**
426. then he sent them to spy out the Land to see **what the Land is like and how is** the Land **which** we are to live, is it good or bad?
427. they returned from spying out the Land and **after** they came to Moses. 815
428. he summoned the Captains **for Israel** and they showed them the foods from the Land. **then Moses told them it is where HE IS SENDING us.** 816
429. then he asked them about the people living in the Land.
430. they turned to their Captains and said, we saw first the amaleks. 817
431. they are living by the land for the philistines and living in our Hills are the canaanites.
432. they live by the sea to a river.
433. then most of our spies **for Israel** argued against Moses. 818
434. for they asked him, are we to die in their land?



435. or are we to die in the desert?
436. so why is **YV BRINGING** us to a Land to fall by their swords? 819
437. are our wives and young to be their spoil?
438. or is it better for us to return to egypt?
439. then Joshua and Caleb told everyone assembled, the Land **which** we spied out is a plentiful and good Land
440. if **YV IS PLEASED** with us This Land **WILL BE GIVEN** to us.
441. but you are rebelling against **YV** and will be frightening our people from our Land.
442. **then YV SAID, THESE MEN DID NOT BELIEVE THEY WERE MY PLAGUES WHICH I DONE IN THEIR MIDST.** 822
443. **NOW I WILL STRIKE THEIRS WITH A PLAGUE AND KILL THEM.**
444. **Moses** replied **to YV**, the egyptians will say **HE KILLS HIS PEOPLE.** 823
445. because **HE WAS UNABLE** to **LEAD** them **because** **YOU KILLED** them in the desert.
446. now let them please their **LORD** and let them **DO JUST LIKE YOU DECLARED AND SAID.** 824
447. Forgive the evil by **YOUR PEOPLE** and by **YOUR GREATNESS YOU GIVE IT TO YOUR PEOPLE.**
448. **YV SAID, I WILL FORGIVE THEIRS.** 825
449. **BUT THE MEN NOT LISTENING TO MY WORDS WILL NOT LIVE IN THE LAND WHICH I PROMISED THEIR FOREFATHERS.**
450. **MY SERVANTS JOSHUA AND CALEB I WILL REWARD.** 826
451. **FOR THEY WERE AGAINST THEM AND FOLLOWED ME.**
452. **FOR I WILL BRING ISRAEL INTO THE LAND AND THEIR DESCENDANTS WILL HAVE IT AS THEIR INHERITANCE.**
- YV MAKES Aaron's son Eleazar HIS HIGH PRIEST**
453. **YV SPAKE** to him on the hill, **AND SAID AARON WILL DIE TO BE TOGETHER WITH HIS PEOPLE IN THE ABYSS.**
454. **FOR HE IS NOT TO ENTER THE PROMISED LAND.**
455. **I AM COMMANDING YOU TO TAKE AARON.** 828
456. **THEN REMOVE AARON'S NAMEPLATES AND PUT IT ON HIS SON ELEAZAR.**
457. **THEN AARON WILL DIE THERE.**
458. **he DID AS YV COMMANDED** him and they went to the top of the hill. 829
459. in the sight of **all** our people he removed Aaron's **NAMEPLATES.**
460. **then he put it on his son** Eleazar and Aaron died there. 830
- after spying Moses sent messengers to the king of the amaleks**
461. from the desert Moses sent messengers to the king for amalek to say to him, **behold** we are in the desert by your river on the edge of your land.
462. please let us pass by your land and we will drink no water from your wells.
463. we will go with our livestock on your road and not turn to the right or left.
464. he answered, you will not pass through or we will come with our swords to be against you. 833
465. again he sent messengers asking him to let us pass by his land.
466. and if our livestock drinks your water we will pay a price. 834
467. only let us pass through.



468. *but he said, you will not pass through.*
469. *then amaleks came out against us with many men were for amalek for they refused to allow ISRAEL to pass by.*
470. *so ISRAEL turned from them for we were to turn and set out to the pass to go thru the land for Edom. 836 thus the descendants from Israel were to journey on into the desert eastward from amalek.*
- amalek came to battle with ISRAEL*
471. *then amaleks came to fight against ISRAEL in the desert. 837*
472. *Moses told our men they will battle against amalek and he will stand at the top of the hill with his Staff FROM our CREATOR in his hand. 838*
473. *thus we battled with the amalek's as he watched from the top of the hill.*
474. *when he lifted his Staff ISRAEL was prevailing against them. 839*
475. *when his Staff was down amalek's were prevailing against us.*
476. *but his arms got tired so Eleazar supported his arm. 840*
477. *thus his arm was steadied and we overwhelmed amalek and his men.*
478. *after YV COMMANDED him TO WRITE THIS IN A SCROLL. 841*
479. *TO RECORD YV HAS SAID, HE HAS PROMISED US WE WILL WAR WITH THEM AGAIN.*

*Moses' father-in-law Reuel comes to meet with Moses*

480. *Reuel heard of the PLAGUES his CREATOR DONE for ISRAEL. 842*
481. *and how HE DIVIDED the sea to BRING ISRAEL from egypt.*
482. *Reuel came with his wife to where we were camped by their river. 843*
483. *Moses told his father-in-law EVERYTHING YV HAD DONE for us.*
484. *Reuel was joyful for our welfare and WHAT YV DONE for us. 844*
485. *then Reuel said, we are THE CHOSEN.*
486. *for YV SAID HE WOULD DELIVER THEM.*

*by the river for moab Moses sent messengers to king sihon*

487. *we were by moab and sent messengers to sihon the king for moab, to ask him to let us pass by their land and we will not drink water from your wells.*
488. *we will go with our livestock on your road until we passed through. 846*
489. *sihon did not allow us to pass by them for he gathered all his men then they came out and fought with ISRAEL. 847*
490. *we struck them with the edge of our swords as far as to the land for ammon.*
491. *even into the border for the sons from ammon.*

*Balaam to curse ISRAEL and YV HAS him Bless ISRAEL twice*

492. *the ammon's were in great fear because our people were many. 848*
493. *so balak the king for ammon sent messengers to his holymen.*
494. *saying, behold the people coming from egypt are by our land. 849*
495. *now please come and curse these people for me because they are too many for me. 850*
496. *by your curse i will be able to defeat them.*
497. *but Balaam said to them, THEE CREATOR is for their people. coming from egypt*
498. *balak again sent leaders more higherup. 851*
499. *they went to Balaam and said, thus says balak.*
500. *i beg you do not refuse coming to me. 852*
501. *for i will truly honor you with riches and i will do all you say to me.*
502. *please come and curse them.*

503. Balaam said *to his men*, even if *i* were given gold *i* could *not* do or overcome a **COMMAND FROM YV** our **CREATOR**.
504. *then* **YV SPAKE** to Balaam at night. 854
505. **HE SAID GO TO HIM**.
506. **BUT ONLY THE WORDS** **WHICH** **I SPEAK FOR YOU WILL** **SAY AND DO**.
507. Balaam rose *in the morning* and went *to the king*. **for ammon** 855
508. balak said to Balaam, *did i not send for you?*
509. *so why did you not come to me?*
510. Balaam said to balak, *i am unable to speak anything for you*. 856
511. *for all my* **WORDS WILL BE FROM THEE CREATOR**.
512. **FOR HE WILL PUT THEM** *in my mouth to* **SPEAK** *to you*.
513. Balaam went *with balak and brought him to see our people*. 857
514. *then* **YV PUT HIS WORDS** *into Balaam's mouth*. **SAYING**
515. **RETURN BALAK RETURN**. 858
516. **FOR HOW CAN I CURSE YV'S?**
517. **I WILL NOT CURSE A PEOPLE LIVING FOR HIM**.
518. **FOR THEY ARE HIS RIGHTEOUS AND LET MY ENDING BE LIKE THEIRS**.
519. balak said to Balaam, why did you *bless* *them*? 859
520. *for i brought you to curse my enemy*.
521. behold you truly blessed *them*.
522. *he replied be careful with your speaking*. 860
523. **FOR IT WAS YV THAT PLACED THEM IN** *my mouth*.
524. balak said, please come *with me to another place*.
525. Balaam said, **to balak** *did i not tell you whatever i speak* **FROM YV?** 861
526. balak said, please come *to another place*.
527. as Balaam saw *them* he was pleased *that* **YV AGAIN BLESSED** *them*. 862
528. *then* balak said, **Balaam** *i called you to curse my enemies*.
529. behold you have blessed to bless *them* here a 2nd time. 863
530. *yet i have said i will honor you to distinguish you*.
531. behold **YV** *has dishonored you*.

*balak king of the ammons came out to battle ISRAEL*

532. *we were to turn to go on our way but* balak came *out to battle us*. 864
533. **YV SAID** to Moses, **BE UNAFRAID**. 865
534. **FOR I WILL GIVE THEM INTO YOUR HAND**.
535. **AND ALL HIS MEN IN THEIR LAND AS YOU DID TO SIHON AND HIS MEN**.
536. *then* Moses spake *to our people*, **saying** *we are to arm for war and go against the ammons with your 1000's from every tribe*.
537. ISRAEL readied for war. 867
538. *then* Moses sent *us to war*.
539. we killed every **one** **man** and killed *balak* *their king*.

*REUBEN and GAD want the land they just conquered*

*Moses gives the land to REUBEN GAD and the half Tribe for MANASSEH 'if'*

540. *when* *the descendants from Israel were camping by ammon's mount*. 868
541. *the sons from REUBEN and GAD had an abundance of livestock and saw that land was for livestock*.

542. so the Captains from GAD and REUBEN came and talked to Moses Eleazar and the Captains for ISRAEL. 870
543. they said, the land **which** YV has let us Conquer before us is a land for our livestock to feed on. 871
544. if it is favorable in your sight?
545. let this land be given to us as our Inheritance and yours is across the jordan.
546. Moses asked the Captains **for** GAD and **the Captain for** REUBEN. 872
547. will your brothers go to war as you dwell here?
548. for you are discouraging the hearts for ISRAEL from crossing **to cross** into our Land. 873
549. this is like what they did after they spied out our Land.
550. **YV WAS ANGERED** that day **AND SWORE THEY WILL NOT LIVE IN OUR LAND**. 874
551. except for Caleb and Joshua for they obeyed YV willingly. **YV ANGRY BURNED** and your spies had us uneasy in the desert 875 for they did evil in HIS SIGHT and YV HAS DESTROYED them all.
552. behold you will again **ANGER YV** against ISRAEL. 876
553. for you are turning from following HIM again and **HE WILL DESTROY** all your people.
554. they said, we will dwell here. 877
555. but we are ready to battle with your men until ISRAEL possesses it.
556. then we will dwell on this side.
557. Moses told them, if your armies battle with them in war, your army is to cross the jordan with them until they drive out our enemy.
558. then you can return to this land and it will be your Inheritance before YV. 879
559. the Captains for GAD and REUBEN said to Moses and our Captains, we will do just like you commanded but our families will remain here. 880
560. then Moses commanded Joshua and the Captains for the Tribes from ISRAEL.
561. everyone is to be armed for battle before you cross the jordan. 881
562. **AND BEFORE YV** you **WILL CONQUER** them.
563. **FOR HE WILL GIVE** you their Land for you to Inherit.
564. thus Moses gave it to their Captains and to some from the Tribe for MANASSEH. 882
565. their land will be from sihon's and balak's.
566. for their inheritance will be from his river to Lebanon.
- YV TELLS Moses he can see the Promised Land  
then HE APPOINTS Joshua Leader and Moses dies
567. then YV TOLD Moses **GO UP THIS MOUNT TO SEE THE LAND WHICH I WILL GIVE TO THE SONS FROM ISRAEL**. 883
568. **AFTER YOU SEE THEIR LAND YOU TOO WILL BE GATHERED WITH YOUR FOREFATHERS**. 884
569. YOU WILL **APPOINT** JOSHUA FOR HIM TO BE MY **SERVANT**.
570. **FOR HE IS TO BE BEFORE ELEAZAR MY PRIEST**.
571. **NOW BEFORE ALL THEIR CAPTAINS YOU WILL APPOINT HIM IN THEIR SIGHT BY MY AUTHORITY**. 885
572. **IN ORDER THAT ALL THEIR LEADERS AND THE SONS FROM ISRAEL OBEY HIM**.

573. HE WILL BE BEFORE ELEAZAR MY PRIEST TO ASK FROM HIM FOR JUDGMENTS BEFORE ME. 886
574. AND FROM MY COMMAND THEY ARE TO GO AND ENTER THE LAND FOR THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL.
575. and JUST LIKE YV COMMANDED him he took Joshua before them. 887
576. as he was with Eleazar HIS HIGH PRIEST and before all our Leaders, he laid his hand on him as he appointed him JUST LIKE YV HAD SAID then he and said to them, it is time for him to die. 889
577. and now Joshua WILL LEAD us FOR YV HAS APPOINTED him.
578. Joshua and Moses went up the mount for REUBEN'S.
579. and at its westward edge YV SAID to him, THIS IS THE LAND I PROMISED TO ABRAHAM ISAAC AND ISRAEL TO GIVE THEIR DESCENDANTS. 890
580. Moses died there on the mount.
581. and in the land for REUBEN he was buried in that valley.

## LAWS

the Law for the striker that kills will go to a town for their refuge

1. YV HAD SAID to Moses, YOU WILL SPEAK TO THE SONS FROM ISRAEL.
2. WHEN THEY CROSS THE JORDAN THEIR LANDS WILL HAVE A TOWN FOR REFUGE.
3. FOR THE PERSON THAT HAS KILLED BY ERROR. 892
4. THAT THEY CAN FLEE THERE FOR THEIR REFUGE.
5. FOR THEY ARE NOT TO DIE UNTIL THEY STAND BEFORE AN ASSEMBLY FOR A JUDGEMENT.
6. FOR ANYONE THAT KILLS A PERSON AND IT IS NOT AN ERROR AND HAS FLED THERE. 893
7. THEIR BLOOD AVENGER HIMSELF WILL PUT THE MURDERER TO DEATH.
8. BUT NO PERSON WILL BE PUT TO DEATH ON THE TESTIMONY OF 1 WITNESS. 894
9. NOR TAKE RANSOM FOR THEIR LIFE.
10. FOR WHO IS GUILTY IS TO DIE.
11. IF THEY DID IT WITHOUT HATRED OR WITHOUT LYING IN WAIT, THE ASSEMBLY WILL JUDGE THE STRIKER ACCORDING TO THESE LAWS.
12. IF THE ASSEMBLY DELIVERS THE STRIKER FROM THE HAND OF THE BLOOD AVENGER, AS AN ASSEMBLY THEY WILL RETURN THEM TO THEIR LAND AND THEY WILL LIVE UNTIL THEIR DEATH.
13. IF THE MURDERER LEAVES THEIR REFUGE TO WHICH THEY FLED.
14. AND THE BLOOD AVENGER FINDS THEM AND KILLS THEM.
15. THEY ARE NOT GUILTY BY THEIR BLOOD.

Moses adds to Refuge Towns and LAWS for evilness

16. WHEN PEOPLE WHO HAVE A DISPUTE, THEY ARE TO GO BEFORE THEIR TRIBE'S JUDGES, WHOM WILL APPOINT ON THAT DAY TO HELP THEM LEARN FOR THEIR JUDGMENT TO BE GOOD.
17. IF A WITNESS IS A FALSE WITNESS AND HAS ACCUSED THEM FALSELY, THEY ARE TO DO TO THEM AS THEY HAD INTENDED.
18. BY DOING SO TO THE FALSE WITNESS YOU ARE REMOVING EVIL FROM AMONG YOUR TRIBES.

19. **1 WITNESS WILL NOT RISE UP TO ACCUSE ANYONE OF EVILNESS OR ANY KILLING.** 900
20. **BUT IT IS TO BE FROM THE MOUTHS OF 2 OR 3 WITNESSES.**
21. **SO THAT MATTER HAS TO BE CONFIRMED WITH TESTIFYING OF THAT EVILNESS.**
22. **IF A CASE IS TOO DIFFICULT FOR YOU TO DECIDE** between a case in question **THEY ARE TO GO TO YOUR ELDER PRIESTS FOR A JUDGMENT.**
23. **AND THEY WILL DECLARE THEIR JUDGMENT.**
24. **AND YOU ARE TO DO ACCORDING TO THEM THE TERMS OF THEIR JUDGMENT** WHICH THEY DECLARED. 902
25. **YOU ARE TO BE CAREFUL TO OBSERVE IT.**
26. **FOR IT WILL BE ACCORDING TO MY LAWS.** FOR WHAT THEY TELL YOU.
27. **YOU ARE NOT TO REMOVE FROM THEIR WORDS.**
28. **FOR WHAT THEY DECLARED WILL BE ACCORDING TO MY LAWS.**

*LAW to kill people worshipping the hosts in Heaven*

29. **IF 1 IS FOUND IN YOUR MIDST THAT LIVES TO SERVE ANOTHER CREATOR OR WORSHIPS THE SUN OR THE MOON, OR ANY OF THEIR HEAVENLY HOSTS, AND IT IS TRUE BY WITNESSES WORDS AND ESTABLISHED, YOU WILL TAKE THEM FROM THEIR DWELLING AND STONE THEM TO DEATH.**
30. **THE WITNESSES WILL BE FIRST TO STONE THEM TO DEATH.**
31. **THUS YOU ARE TO REMOVE EVIL FROM YOUR MIDST.**

*if a male rapes kill him*

32. **IF A MALE FORCES HER TO MARRY WITH HIM, ONLY THE MALE WILL BE STONED TO DEATH.**
33. **HIS ACT WAS EVIL AND THE FEMALE IS NOT TO DIE WHEN IT IS THE MALE THAT WAS DISHONORABLE.** AND AGAINST HER

*YV COMMANDED their LAW for discharge by virgin males and females*

34. **YV COMMANDED Moses, TO SPEAK TO THE SONS FROM ISRAEL.** 906
35. **SAY WHEN MAN HAS A DISCHARGE FROM THEIR BODY, THE BED ON WHICH THAT MALE HAS A SEEDLOSS IT BECOMES UNCLEAN.**
36. **HE IS TO WASH IT AND HIS CLOTHES WITH WATER.**
37. **HE WILL BE UNCLEAN UNTIL EVENING.**
38. **A FEMALE HAVING A BLOODFLOWING IS UNCLEAN FOR 7 DAYS.**
39. **ANYTHING WITH BLOOD WILL BE CLEANED.**
40. **SHE WILL WASH IT AND HER CLOTHES WITH WATER.**

*Moses' writes the divorce for a promised 'claimed not' a pure virgin female*

41. *if a male takes a wife and he says to her parents, he discovered she was not a pure virgin.*
42. *with her father or mother they will take her and bring her to the Leaders in their area.*
43. *and say to the Leaders, i gave my daughter by promise to be his wife.* 910
44. *but he says he discovered our daughter not to be a pure virgin.*
45. *this is my proof for my daughter's pure virginity.*
46. *and they will spread her sleepwear before the Leaders.*
47. *the Leaders of that area will take that male and before the people he will be beaten with a rod.*



48. because he came forward she will remain his wife.  
49. he is unable to divorce her all his days.  
50. but if this matter is true and their daughter is discovered not a virgin and has married, the men in her area will stone her to death because she committed a dishonorable act.

*Moses' Laws on divorce he cannot retake her a male lays with a female if she was willing to marry they are 1*

51. when a male marries and he finds she is acting like a harlot, he can write her a letter of divorce and give it to her to send her from his home.  
52. if she goes to another male and he writes her his right for divorce, her former husband is not allowed to retake her for her to return to be his wife.  
53. thus will be the case. 915  
54. if he is discovered that he married with her when she is not promised, she will become his wife because she was willing.  
55. he is unable to divorce her all his days.  
56. if a male is found out he has married with a wedded female, her husband can divorce her.  
57. or if a unpure virgin is promised to a male but has married with another, her husband to be can divorce her.

*raising and not raising his brother a son*

58. **WHEN A BROTHER DIES LEAVING NO SON, HIS BROTHER IS TO GO TO HER AND TAKE HER AS HIS WIFE.**  
59. **THIS IS FOR HER TO BEAR FOR HIM A SON.** 918  
60. **THEN HE WILL ASSUME THE NAME OF HIS BROTHER.**  
61. **THAT HIS NAME IS NOT LOST FROM ISRAEL.**  
62. **IF THE BROTHER DOES NOT DESIRE TO TAKE HIS BROTHER'S WIFE, HIS WIFE WILL GO TO THE LEADERS AND TELL THEM HIS BROTHER HAS REFUSED HER.**  
63. **THE LEADERS WILL SUMMON HIM AND ASK HIM.** 920  
64. **IF HE SAYS I AM NOT PLEASED IN TAKING HER, HIS BROTHER'S WIFE WILL COME UP TO HIM AND WILL REMOVE HIS SANDAL FROM HIS FOOT.**  
65. **SHE WILL DECLARE; THUS IS DONE TO THE BROTHER NOT GIVING ME A SON FOR HIS BROTHER TO HAVE A FAMILY IN ISRAEL.** 921  
66. **AND HE IS TO BE LABELED HIS SANDAL WAS REMOVED.**

*firstborns rights to inherit Land*

67. **IF A MALE HAS 2 WIVES AND 1 IS LOVED AND THE OTHER UNLOVED.**  
68. **THEN THE LOVED AND UNLOVED HAVE BORNE HIM SONS.**  
69. **AND THE FIRSTBORN SON BELONGS TO THE UNLOVED.**  
70. **ON THE DAY HE DISTRIBUTES WHAT HE HAS TO HIS SONS.** 923  
71. **HE IS UNABLE TO MAKE THE LOVED HIS FIRSTBORN.**  
72. **FOR HIS FIRSTBORN HE IS TO BE ACKNOWLEDGED.**  
73. **AND THE FIRSTBORN WILL BE GIVEN A DOUBLE PORTION.**  
74. **FOR IT IS HIS RIGHT AS HIS FIRSTBORN.**

*LAW for Fathers without sons their daughters are to marry within their Tribe*



75. *the Leaders for the fathers from the Tribe for MANASSEH, spake to Moses before our Leaders.*
76. *they said **YV COMMANDED** my Judge **TO GIVE US LAND FOR OUR SONS TO INHERIT.***
77. *but if our brothers have only daughters and they marry a son from another Tribe, is their Inheritance to be withdrawn from the Inheritance for their forefather?*
78. *and added to the Inheritance for the Tribe they now belong?*
79. *Moses said to our Commanders and Leaders, MANASSEH'S are right in asking this.* 926
80. *the **WORDS YV COMMANDED** for our daughters.*
81. ***THEY ARE TO MARRY INTO A FAMILY FROM THE TRIBE OF THEIR FOREFATHER.***
82. ***FOR NO INHERITANCE FOR THE SONS FROM ISRAEL WILL BE TRANSFERRED FROM THEIR TRIBE.*** 927
83. ***FOR EACH IS TO HAVE THEIR OWN FOR INHERITANCE.***

*Judgments YV TOLD Moses to Judge the people by*

84. ***IF THEY BUY A DEBTOR, HE IS TO SERVE THEM FOR UP TO 6 YEARS.***
85. ***ON YOUR 1ST HE IS FREE TO LEAVE AND BE FREE OF HIS PAYMENT AND PAYMENT TO THEM.***
86. ***IF HE CAME ALONE HE WILL LEAVE ALONE FREE.*** 929
87. ***IF THEY ARE HUSBAND AND WIFE, HIS WIFE WILL LEAVE FREELY WITH HIM.***
88. ***IF HIS WIFE BEARS HIM SONS OR DAUGHTERS, THEIR CHILDREN WILL BELONG TO THEM AND ALL OF THEM WILL LEAVE FREE.***
89. ***IF THE DEBTOR SAYS, I WILL NOT LEAVE TO BE A FREE MALE.*** 931
90. ***HIS LORD WILL BRING HIM TO ME AND HE WILL VOW TO SERVE HIS FOREVER.***

*beat a rebellious death for being a drunkard fighting and his wife helps just weights lost and found*

91. ***IF MAN HAS A REBELLIOUS CHILD AND DOES NOT OBEY THEIR PARENTS, THEY WILL DISCIPLINE THEM FOR NOT LISTENING TO THEM.***
92. *OR THEY ARE TO BRING THEM TO THE LEADERS AND SAY, TO THE LEADERS MY CHILD IS STUBBORN AND THEY WILL HAVE THEM BEAT WITH A ROD.*
93. ***IF A DRUNKARD THEY ARE TO BRING THEM TO THE LEADERS AND SAY, TO THE LEADERS THIS IS MY CHILD AND THEY ARE REBELLING BY NOT OBEYING ME.***
94. ***FOR THEY ARE A WORTHLESS DRUNK.***
95. ***THEN ALL THE PEOPLE WILL STONE HIM TO DEATH.***
96. ***IF MEN ARE WRESTLING TOGETHER AND THE WIFE OF 1 COMES TO HELP HIM AND REACHES OUT HER HAND TO SQUEEZE HIS TESTICLES, HE IS TO REMOVE HER HAND WITHOUT A CONCERN FOR HER.***
97. ***YOU WILL NOT HAVE IN YOUR POUCH DIFFERING WEIGHTS.*** 935
98. ***FOR YOUR LARGER AND THEIR SMALLER.***

99. **YOU WILL HAVE PERFECT AND JUST WEIGHTS TO HAVE PERFECT AND JUST MEASURES.**
100. **IF YOU SEE YOUR BROTHER'S BULLS OR FROM HIS HERDS WANDERING AROUND AND IF YOUR BROTHER IS NOT NEAR OR IT IS UNKNOWN TO HIM, YOU ARE TO GATHER THEM TO BE AMONG YOURS UNTIL THEY ARE RETURNED TO HIM.**
101. **THEY ARE TO DO THE SAME WITH ANYTHING THAT IS LOST.** 937
102. **WHATEVER IS FOUND BY YOU, YOU ARE NOT ALLOWED TO HIDE IT.**
- YV COMMANDED their LAWS for the foods they are to eat*
103. **YV COMMANDED Moses and Aaron TO SPEAK TO ISRAEL.** 938
104. **AND SAID THESE ARE THE CREATURES YOU WILL EAT FROM THE ANIMALS ON EARTH.**
105. **WHATEVER HAS A DIVIDED HOOF AND CHEWS THE GREEN TO EAT.**
106. **ONLY EAT FROM THESE THAT CHEW AND HAVE A DIVIDED HOOF.**
107. **THE CAMEL BADGER AND RABBIT NOT HAVING A DIVIDED A HOOF IS NOT TO BE EATEN.** 940
108. **WHAT HAS A DIVIDE HOOF THEY WILL ONLY EAT ITS MEAT.**
109. **YOU WILL NOT TOUCH THEIR DEAD OR EAT ITS SICK.** 941
110. **THESE YOU WILL EAT FROM THE WATERS.** 942
111. **EVERYTHING THAT HAS FINS AND SCALES.**
112. **ANY FROM THE SEA WITHOUT FINS AND SCALES EVERYONE OF THEM WILL NOT BE EATEN.**
113. **THE BIRDS YOU WILL NOT EAT ARE LIKE THE EAGLE VULTURE FALCON AND THEIR KIND.** 943
114. **THE BIRDS YOU MAY EAT ARE LIKE THE DOVE AND ROCKPIGEON EATING THE GREEN.**
115. **NOT EVERY WINGED INSECT THAT WALKS WITH 4 WILL BE EATEN.**
116. **ONLY EAT THE WINGED WHICH JUMP ON THE EARTH.**
117. **ALL OTHER WINGED AND WHATEVER IS UNFOOTED TO DETESTABLE TO YOU.** 945
- |   |   |
|---|---|
| <b>THESE THAT HERD YOU MAY EAT.</b> 946 | <b>FROM BULLS RAMS GOATS DEERS</b>                |
| <b>GAZELLES ROEBUCKS.</b>               | <b>OR ANY LIKE THEM THAT HAS A DIVIDED HOOF.</b>  |
| <b>THE WATER.</b> 947                   | <b>ANYTHING THAT HAS FINS WITH SCALES.</b>        |
| <b>NOT HAVE FINS WITH SCALES.</b>       | <b>YOU MAY NOT EAT ANYTHING THAT DOES</b>         |
| <b>THE VULTURE BUZZARD RAVEN GULL</b>   | <b>AND THEIR KIND.</b>                            |
| <b>TEACH us.</b> 949                    | <b>these are the COMMANDS YV COMMANDED him to</b> |
- and we are to Teach THEM diligently to our children. and explain THEM when you are in your homes.*

*the LAW for a person dying in a tent*

118. **THIS IS THE LAW WHEN MAN DIES IN A DWELLING.** 950
119. **EVERYONE IN THE DWELLING WILL BE UNCLEAN FOR 7 DAYS.**
120. **THE REMOVING OF A CORPSE BY ANYONE WILL BE UNCLEAN FOR 7 DAYS.** 951
121. **THEY ARE TO WASH DAILY AND ON THE 8TH DAY THEY WILL BE CLEAN.**
122. **AND EVERY OPEN VESSEL WITH WHICH HAS NO COVERING A CLEAN PERSON WILL REMOVE IT.**
123. **THEN WASH ALL THE FURNISHINGS.**
- YV COMMANDED their LAW for deceiving and lost*
124. **YV COMMANDED Moses, WHEN A PERSON IS NOT TRUSTFUL.** 953
125. **LIKE DECEIVING HIS NEIGHBOR IN REGARDS OF A DEPOSIT OR ENTRUSTING TO THEM.**

126. OR FOUND WHAT WAS LOST AND LIED BY SWEARING FALSELY.  
 127. OR WRONG IN REGARDS TO ANY 1 THAT A PERSON HAS DONE.  
 128. WHEN THEIR WRONG IS ACKNOWLEDGED THEY ARE TO RESTORE WHAT THEY TOOK.  
 129. THEN THEY ARE TO REPAY THEM BY REPAYING THEM IN FULL AND ADD A 5TH MORE.

*YV COMMANDED their LAWS for; reaping their harvest steal swearing falsely in HIS NAME harm the deaf or blind respecting their brothers no baldness or shaving their beard no cutting or imprinting the body kill the harlot no injustice to travelers*

130. AS THEY REAP THE HARVEST FROM THEIR LAND. 956  
 131. YOU WILL NOT REAP TO THE EDGES OF YOUR FIELD.  
 132. NEITHER WILL THEY GLEAN THEIR HARVEST.  
 133. THEY WILL LEAVE IT FOR THE NEEDY AND TRAVELER.  
 134. THEY WILL NOT STEAL NOR LIE. 957  
 135. THEY WILL NOT SWEAR FALSELY IN MY NAME.  
 136. THEY WILL NOT HARM A DEAF MAN NOR A BLIND MAN. 958  
 137. THEY WILL DO NO INJUSTICE. 959  
 138. FOR THEIR JUDGMENT IS CARRIED OUT BEFORE ME.  
 139. YOUR POOR ARE TO BE RESPECTED BEFORE ME.  
 140. AND THEY ARE TO JUDGE THEIR NEIGHBOR FAIRLY.  
 141. THEY WILL NOT SPEAK TO SLANDER THEIR NEIGHBORS. 960  
 142. THEY ARE NOT TO ACT AGAINST THEIR NEIGHBOR.  
 143. THEY WILL NOT HATE YOUR NEIGHBORS IN YOUR HEART.  
 144. AND THEY ARE NOT TO CARRY OUT OFFENSE AGAINST THEM.  
 145. THEY WILL NOT BE REVENGEFUL NOR HATEFUL AGAINST YOUR FRIENDS AND NEIGHBOR. 961  
 146. YOU WILL NOT SHAVE TO BALD YOUR HEAD NOR REMOVE YOUR BEARD. 962  
 147. YOU ARE NOT TO MAKE CUTS ON YOUR BODY NOR IMPRINTING MARKS.  
 148. NO DAUGHTER IS TO BE A HARLOT IN YOUR LAND. 963  
 149. THERE WILL BE NO HARLOTRY IN YOUR LAND.  
 150. THEY WILL TAKE HER OUTSIDE HER CAMP AND DIE BY EVERYONE STONING HER.

151. WHEN STRANGERS TRAVEL YOUR LAND YOU WILL DO NO INJUSTICE TO THEM. 964  
 152. FOR THE STRANGER IS TRAVELING AMONG YOU LIKE YOU WERE STRANGERS FROM THE LAND FOR EGYPT. YOU WILL DO NO WRONG IN JUDGING WITH MEASUREMENT OR WEIGHT. 965 THEY ARE TO HAVE JUST BALANCES AND JUST WEIGHTS FOR MEASUREMENTS.

*YV COMMANDED rest for their fields and a Year for Releasing the Debtor*

153. YV COMMANDED Moses TO SPEAK TO THE MEN FROM ISRAEL. 966  
 154. AND TELL THEM WHEN THEY ENTER THEIR LAND IT IS TO REST LIKE YOUR HOLYDAY.

155. **THEN 6 YEARS YOU WILL SOW AND 6 YEARS YOU WILL GATHER FROM IT.** 967 *in the 1st the Land is to rest. a rest like your holyday with me.* 968  
 156. **THEY WILL HARVEST THE AFTERGROWTH TO GATHER IT.**  
*BUT YOUR LAND IS TO REST A YEAR.*
- YV COMMANDED a Year for Releasing the Debtor*
157. **AS THEY COUNT THE 7TH YEAR.** 969  
 158. **IN ITS LAST DAYS THEY ARE TO BLOW THEIR HORNS.**  
 159. **AND ON THE LAST DAY THEY ARE TO RETURN.**  
 160. **IT IS FOR MY CALLING OUT FOR THEIR RELEASING IN YOUR LAND.**  
 161. **THEIR LORDS WILL RETURN THEIR POSSESSIONS.** 970  
 162. **AND THE DEBTORS ARE TO RETURN TO THEIR FAMILIES.**  
 163. **THIS IS THE YEAR FOR RETURNING.**  
 164. **THEY ARE NOT TO BE WRONGED FOR THEY ARE MY PEOPLE AND YOUR BROTHERS.**
- YV COMMANDED their LAW for leprosy*
165. **YV COMMANDED Aaron, IF THEIR SKIN ON THEIR BODY IS A SWELLING OR A SCAB OR A BRIGHT SPOT AND HAPPENS TO BE LIKE THE MARKING OF LEPROSY, THEY ARE TO BE BROUGHT TO A LEVI PRIEST, THEIR PRIEST WILL LOOK AT THE MARK.**  
 166. **IF THE HAIRS IN THE MARKING HAS TURNED WHITE IN APPEARANCE AND IT IS DEEPER THAN THE SKIN, THIS IS THE MARKINGS FOR LEPROSY.**  
 167. **THEIR PRIEST IS TO PRONOUNCE THEM UNCLEAN.**  
 168. **IF THE BRIGHT SPOT IS WHITE ON THE SKIN AND DOES NOT APPEAR TO BE DEEPER THAN THE SKIN AND THE HAIR HAS NOT TURNED WHITE, THEIR PRIEST WILL HAVE THEM LIVE ALONE FOR DAYS THEIR PRIEST WILL LOOK AT IT.**  
 169. **ON THE 7TH IF HE SEES THE MARKING HAS NOT SPREAD ON THE SKIN, THEIR PRIEST WILL HAVE THEM LIVE ALONE FOR 7 MORE DAYS.** 976  
 170. **THEN THEIR PRIEST WILL LOOK AT IT AGAIN.**  
 171. **IF THE MARKING HAS FADED AND THE MARK HAS NOT SPREAD ON THEIR SKIN.** 977  
 172. **THEIR PRIEST IS TO PRONOUNCE THEM AS CLEAN.**  
 173. **CLOTHING THAT HAS A MARKING OR ANYTHING MADE OF LEATHER.**  
 174. **IF THE MARKING IS GREENISH OR REDDISH ON THAT ARTICLE, ITS MARKING IS TO BE SHOWN TO THEIR PRIEST.** 979  
 175. **AND THEIR PRIEST WILL LOOK AT THE MARK.**  
 176. **THEN HE WILL SHUT UP THAT ARTICLE.**  
 177. **THEN HE WILL LOOK AT THAT MARK ON THE 7TH.**  
 178. **IF THE MARK HAS SPREAD IT IS UNCLEAN.**  
 179. **HE WILL BURN THAT ARTICLE.**  
 180. **IF THEIR PRIEST SEES THE MARK HAS NOT SPREAD ON THAT ARTICLE, THEIR PRIEST WILL ORDER THEM TO WASH IT.** 981  
 181. **THEN HE WILL SHUT UP FOR 7 MORE.**  
 182. **THEN THEIR PRIEST WILL AGAIN LOOK.**

183. **IF THE MARK IS UNCHANGED** AND IF THEIR PRIEST LOOKS AND IF **OR THE MARK HAS NOT FADED IT IS TO BE WASHED A 2ND TIME.**
184. **FOR THEIR PRIEST IS TO LOOK FOR A FADING.**
185. **THEN ANY ARTICLE OR LEATHER THEIR PRIEST WILL PRONOUNCE IT CLEAN.** 983

*YV COMMANDED a LAW for cursing HIS NAME death by stoning*

186. **a son from an Israeli woman whose father is an egyptian was playing with our sons.** 984
187. **and as a son from a male from ISRAEL was arguing with him he cursed HIS NAME.** 985
188. **for his cursing they brought him to Moses.**
189. **he was confined until A **COMMAND FROM YV WAS** made clear to him.**
190. **YV COMMANDED** Moses, **TO TAKE HIM OUTSIDE HIS CAMP.** 986
191. **AND EVERYONE THAT HEARD HIM CURSE WILL LAY THEIR HAND ON HIS HEAD AS THEY TELL THE ELDERS OF HIS CURSING.** 987
192. **THEN THEY WILL SAY, ANYONE CURSES OUR CREATOR WILL DIE FOR THEIR EVILNESS.**
193. **FOR THEM THAT CURSED HIS NAME YV ARE TO DIE BY EVERYONE STONING THEM.** 988 FOR CURSING MY NAME THEY ARE TO DIE.
194. **YOU ARE TO HAVE 1 STANDARD FOR THE EGYPTIANS WITH YOU AS WELL AS MY PEOPLE.**
195. **then Moses with his Elders took the curser and stoned him with stones.** 989  
for ISRAEL'S DID JUST LIKE YV COMMANDED Moses.

*YV COMMANDED a LAW they are not to be like other kingdoms*

196. **EGYPTIANS WILL NOT WORSHIP THE WORKS THEY MADE IN THE LAND WHERE YOU LIVED.** 990
197. **NOR THE WORKS THEY MADE IN THE LANDS WHERE YOU WILL ENTER.**
198. **THEY ARE NOT TO WALK BY THEIR CUSTOMS OR ACT LIKE THEM.**
199. **THEY ARE TO KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS FOR THEM TO LIVE WITH ME.**
200. **FOR I AM YV THEIR CREATOR AND THEY ARE TO KEEP MY COMMANDS AND JUDGMENTS.**

*YV COMMANDED a LAW for nakedness no males marrying male  
no females marrying with females no marrying with animals kill them*

201. **YV COMMANDED** Moses, **TO SPEAK TO THE SONS FROM ISRAEL.** 992
202. **MAN IS NOT TO APPROACH ANYONE TO UNCOVER THEIR NAKEDNESS.**
203. **NOR ARE THEY TO UNCOVER THE NAKEDNESS OF THEIR FATHER OR THE NAKEDNESS OF THEIR MOTHER.** 993
204. **THEY WILL NOT APPROACH A FEMALE FOR HER NAKEDNESS.**
205. **NOR ARE THEY TO MARRY WITH THEIR NEIGHBOR'S WIFE.**
206. **THEY WILL NOT MARRY TO BE AS WITH MALES OR FEMALES.** 994
207. **NOR MARRY WITH ANY ANIMAL.**
208. **YOU ARE NOT TO BE DEFILED BY THESE THINGS LIKE ALL THOSE KINGDOMS.**
209. **THEY ARE WHAT I AM CASTING OUT BEFORE YOU.** 995

210. **THEY ARE DEFILED SO THEIR LAND IS DEFILED.**
211. **MANY ARE GUILTY IN YOUR LAND.**
212. **THEY ARE TO KILL THEM TO REMOVE THEIR KIND.**
213. **THEY ARE TO KEEP MY COMMANDS AND JUDGMENTS, BECAUSE THESE ARE HATED BY ME.** ANY PERSON DOING SO ARE TO BE KILLED FROM AMONG MY PEOPLE.

## JOSHUA

*Joshua IS PROMISED to conquer the Promised Land*

1. came after the death of Moses, **JOSHUA WAS HIS SERVANT.** 997
2. **HE TOLD HIM YOU ARE MY SERVANT AND NOW YOU WILL LEAD THEM CROSSING THE JORDAN.**
3. **NO ARMY WILL STANDUP TO DEFEAT YOU ALL YOUR DAYS.** 998
4. **JUST LIKE I WAS WITH MOSES YOU WILL NOT FAIL OR BE ABANDONED.**
5. **BE STRONG AND COURAGEOUS.**
6. **FOR I WILL GIVE YOU THEIR LAND FOR MY PEOPLE'S INHERITANCE.**
7. **JUST LIKE I PROMISED THEM.**
8. **SO THEY CAN KEEP AND DO ALL MY LAWS WHICH I COMMANDED THEM.**
9. **WHEREVER THEY LIVE THEY ARE TO HAVE A SCROLL WITH MY COMMANDS.** 1000
10. **THEY ARE NOT TO BE CHANGED BY THEIR WILL.**
11. **THEY ARE TO KEEP AND DO ALL THAT IS WRITTEN AND I WILL MAKE THEM PROSPER.**

*Joshua sent out spies to jericho*

12. Joshua sent 2 males to spy out jericho. 1001
13. as they went into jericho a harlot whose name was rahab invited them to marry with hers. 1002
14. as they were there it was told to their king in jericho.
15. men from ISRAEL have come there to spy out our city.
16. so the king for canaan sent his men to rahab to say to her bring out the men that came to your rooms for they came to spy on us.
17. she said, yes men did come to me but i did not know where they were from.
18. the men have left and i do not know where.
19. so his men left.
20. then she said to our men, they know **YV HAS GIVEN** you our land and the fear of you has fallen on us. for every person in our land is faint.
21. for we heard **YV** parted the sea for you to come out of egypt and what you did to the 2 kings east of the jordan.
22. as we heard we melted. 1007
23. for we have no fighting will remaining in our men.
24. because **YV IS THEE CREATOR** of our Heavens earth and beneath it.
25. now please swear to me by **YV** for i have dealt kindly with you, that you also will be kind to me and my father's family and not kill everyone of them.
26. our men said to her, as we come to your city we will deal kindly with yours.
27. now you are to tie a cloth to your window from which we will descend.
28. then you are to gather them into your rooms. 1010
29. your father mother brothers and sisters.



30. *and it happens that anyone of them **who** goes out, they will die by their own will.*
31. *for we will free anyone who is in your rooms.* 1011
32. *they will be free by our Swearing.*
33. *she said let it be so and she tied a red cloth to the window.*
34. *then they descended by a rope through that window for her place **attached to on the wall.***
35. *as our men returned they went to Joshua and told him everything.*

## **JOSHUA TAKES THE PROMISED LAND**

*ISRAEL is to cross the jordan*

1. *then Joshua commanded our Captains for our Tribes to command their Tribes to prepare their food, for in 3 days they are to cross the jordan.*
2. *and to REUBEN GAD and the half from MANASSEH they are to remember the words Moses commanded them.* in giving them their land east of the jordan.
3. *for they **too** are to cross with their brothers for battle **with all their warriors and help us** until **YV GIVES** their brothers their Land.*

*crossing the jordan YV COMMANDED to gather 12 stones from the jordan river to be before HIS CHEST*

4. *at sunrise **HIS KINGDOM** set out to cross the jordan.* 1016
5. *then **YV SAID** to Joshua, **TODAY I WILL EXALT YOU IN THEIR SIGHT.***
6. ***FOR ALL ISRAEL IS TO KNOW JUST LIKE I WAS WITH MOSES I AM WITH YOU.***
7. ***YOU WILL COMMAND MY PRIESTS TO BE BEFORE THEM TO CARRY MY CHEST WITH MY COMMANDMENTS.***
8. ***AS THEY COME TO THE BANK OF THE JORDAN THEY ARE TO STAND AND WAIT.*** BY THE JORDAN 1018
9. ***THEN I WILL STOP THE WATER FROM FLOWING BEFORE THEM AND IT WILL STAND AS A HEAP.***
10. *as our Priests came to the jordan and as their feet were on the bank by the water the water that was flowing **now** stood as a heap.*
11. *then we crossed on dry land.* 1020
12. *then **YV TALKED** to Joshua, **HE SAID to him** **10 AND 2 MALES FROM EACH OF YOUR TRIBES ARE TO TAKE 10 AND 2 STONES FROM THE LAND FOR THE JORDAN.***
13. ***MY PRIESTS ARE TO CARRY THEM ALONG WITH THEM FOR A REMEMBRANCE FOR CROSSING THE JORDAN.*** 1022
14. ***AS YOU CAME INTO THE PROMISED LAND THEY ARE TO BE WHEREVER MY CHEST IS.***
15. *Joshua summoned our males whom were appointed by our Captains.* 1023
16. *he said, from the jordan you are to take large stones for your Tribe.*
17. *they are to be before **HIS CHEST WITH HIS COMMANDMENTS.*** 1024
18. *they are to be placed **AS A REMEMBRANCE** for ISRAEL.*
19. *thus the men from ISRAEL did as Joshua commanded them.*
20. *that was the day **YV EXALTED** Joshua in the sight of ISRAEL, and we revered him as we revered Moses all the days of his life.*

*YV SAID HIS PRIESTS are to blow their HORNS and the walls will come down*

21. jericho was shut up because ISRAEL had come to capture it. 1026
22. but **YV SAID** to him, **I WILL GIVE YOU JERICHO**.
23. **BUT YOU ARE TO WALK AROUND IT WITH YOUR MEN FOR WAR**. 1027
24. **YOU ARE TO CIRCLE THEIR CITY FOR 2 DAYS**.
25. **AND MY PRIESTS ARE TO CARRY THEIR HORNS AS THEY WALK BEFORE MY CHEST**.
26. **ON THE 3RD DAY YOU ARE TO WALK AROUND IT 7 TIMES**. 1028
27. **THEN MY PRIESTS ARE TO BLOW THEIR HORNS WITH A LONG BLAST**.
28. **AT THE HEARING OF THE SOUND ALL YOUR MEN WILL SHOUT LOUDLY AND THE WALLS FOR THEIR CITY WILL FALL DOWN FOR YOUR MEN TO GO IN**.
29. then he summoned our Priests and told them. 1030
30. they will take **HIS CHEST WITH HIS COMMANDMENTS**.
31. our Priests are to carry their **HORNS** and walk before **HIS CHEST**.
32. with our men we are to go around their city for 2 days and on the 3rd day we are to walk around it 7 times.
33. then our Priests carrying their HORNS are to blow their **HORNS**. 1032
34. and with our armed men shouting loudly the walls will fall.
35. at sunrise our Priests brought to us **THE CHEST FOR YV**. 1033
36. with our Priests carrying their **HORNS** they walked before **HIS CHEST**.
37. as they blew their **HORNS** our men shouted and we went in and fought them.
38. we took their city and we struck to kill everyone in the city.
39. but he said to the men that spied out their city, they are to go to her place and bring them out to free everyone there as you Swore. to her and her family
- now YV SENDS Joshua to capture the philistines land
40. **YV SAID** to Joshua, **TAKE YOUR MEN FOR WAR AND GO BATTLE FOR LACHISH**. 1036
41. **FOR I WILL GIVE YOU THEIR KING AND THEIR LAND**.
42. **YOU WILL DO TO THE PHILISTINE'S KING AS YOU DID TO THE CANAANITE'S KING**. 1037
43. **BUT YOU ARE TO DRAW OUT THEIR MEN FROM THEIR CITY TO SET UP AN AMBUSH FOR THEIR CITY**.
44. Joshua rose and said to all our men for war we are to battle the philistines in lachish.
45. then Joshua chose men to ambush their city. from behind 1039
46. as our men approach their city and when they come out to meet us, at 1st we will flee before them so they will come out after us. 1040
47. while they are away from their city you will rise and ambush their city.
48. then you will set their city on fire.
49. then Joshua sent them away and they went to a place for their ambush. 1041
50. we gathered at sunrise and went up to battle their men.
51. as all our men for war came up to the entrance for their city their king saw our men and they hurried to come out for battle.
52. as when all his men were before us. 1043
53. Joshua and everyone for us fled from them.

54. *then everyone of his men who were with him rallied to pursue us and kill us, by pursuing us they were drawn from their city.* 1044
55. *so they left their city unguarded.*
56. *our ambush entered their city and set their city on fire.*
57. *as their men were returning they saw smoke ascending to heaven.* 1045
58. *now they had no place to flee to for their people were fleeing to the coast.*
59. *then we turned to be against our pursuers.* 1046
60. *as they turned to us we killed their men.*
61. *we slew them to leave nobody.*
62. *and those that survived escaped from us.*
63. *\_\_\_\_\_ captured their king and brought him to Joshua to kill.* 1047
64. *as for their escapees wherever we pursued them we killed them with the edge of our swords.*

*gezer make a treaty with ISRAEL. Israelis learned they are in their Land*

65. *canaans in gezer heard what Joshua had done.* 1048
66. *so they sent messengers on camels and came to Joshua. in our camp*
67. *they said to him and our Captains, for ISRAEL now let us make a treaty with you.*
68. *but Joshua said, what if you are living within our Land?*
69. *how are we to make a treaty with you?* 1050
70. *they said, to Joshua we will be your servants.*
71. *then Joshua said, whom are you and where are you going?*
72. *they said, your servants came from a very far land.* 1051
73. *we worship YV our CREATOR for we heard ALL HE HAS DONE for you.*
74. *our leaders and chief in our land said for us to take food and journey to come and meet with you and say we will be your servants by a treaty.*
75. *because they were from a long journey Joshua made a treaty with them.* 1053
76. *but after we made a treaty with them we heard they were living in our Land.*
77. *our Captains for ISRAEL did not strike them because they with Joshua had a treaty with them.*
78. *so many assembled against Joshua for what he did.*
79. *but he and all our Captains agreed they had a treaty with them for YV IS their CREATOR.*
80. *now we are unable to kill them.*
81. *yet this is what we will do to them.*
82. *for it is their leaders that said for them to live they are to become our servants. to everyone of us* 1056
83. *Joshua and our Captains went to them.*
84. *as they came into their town that day Joshua summoned them to speak to them.*
85. *he asked them, why did they lie to us?*
86. *for you said you were from very far.*
87. *yet you were living within our Land?*
88. *their leaders answered him, by saying because it was told to your servants YV our CREATOR COMMANDED.* 1058
89. *HE WILL GIVE YOU ALL OUR LAND.*
90. *AND BY KILLING ALL OUR PEOPLE TO POSSESS THE LAND THAT IS BEFORE YOU.* 1059
91. *we feared greatly for our lives so we done this thing to you.*

92. now **behold** we are in your hands and we are to act favorably to yours in your sight. 1060
93. Joshua made them that day our servants for everyone in **HIS KINGDOM**.  
*Joshua has a canaanite leader hung from a tree*
94. **a** leader for the canaanites heard we had taken lachish. 1061
95. and their people in gezer made a treaty for their peace with ISRAEL. **he** feared us greatly. 1062
96. as a leader he sent to their cities to hoham piram and debir and told them, he will kill them in gezer.
97. so he went up with **all** his army and camped by gezer to battle them. 1063
98. but their men had sent a messenger to Joshua's camp to say to him, come and help us battle against \_\_\_\_\_ their leader. 1064
99. and **YV SAID** to Joshua, **BE UNAFRAID**.  
**FOR I WILL GIVE THEM INTO YOUR HAND**.
100. Joshua went then and we walked all day. 1065
101. then **YV CONFUSED** them **before us** as we struck them many were killed.
102. but this leader for the canaanites had fled to hide in a cave. 1066
103. this was told to Joshua, **saying that he was found hiding in a cave** and he told them to use shrubs to block the mouth of the cave. 1067
104. then he assigned his men to guard it by staying there themselves **it happened** as Joshua and our men **were finished they** returned to our camp. 1068
105. he sent orders to them at the cave to bring to him the canaanite leader.
106. Joshua called for our youngest and said to some **of our youngest** go put your foot on the back of this leader.
107. as they put their foot on his back Joshua said, be unafraid of him or them like him.
108. for **YV WILL HAVE** us **DO** to everyone of our enemy **whom** we battle with.
109. afterward Joshua had him killed by hanging him in a tree. 1071
110. as evening came Joshua ordered to remove him from the tree.
111. Joshua took his Land in the days after he killed him. 1072
112. for we killed every person to leave him no survivor.
- Joshua other canaanite leaders then they went into Lebanon to eglon*
113. Joshua and our men went to libnah to fight against them. 1073
114. **YV ALSO GAVE** piram their leader to ISRAEL.
115. then Joshua went to \_\_\_\_\_ and debir fought against us. 1074
116. **YV GAVE** us \_\_\_\_\_ and we killed every person.
117. horam was their leader by the lake and he came to help them in gennesaret.
118. but Joshua defeated him and his men and we left him no survivors.
119. then Joshua and our men went to eglon and we fought against them. 1076
120. we captured and killed their leader and left him no survivor.
121. Joshua had us kill everyone for our Land was to be the Hill Country. 1077
122. from amalek's lowland to the salty and as far as the mountains for Lebanon.
123. thus Joshua took all their Land at 1 time. 1078 **because YV WAS WITH ISRAEL we fought them with our Tribes from ISRAEL**.
- Joshua sends REUBEN GAD and EMANASSEH to their land*
124. Joshua summoned REUBEN GAD and half for MANASSEH and told them, they have kept every word Moses commanded them.

126. *and they listened to his voice in all he commanded them to that day.* 1080  
127. *and now that YV HAS GIVEN REST to your brothers as HE SPAKE now they can return <sup>to go</sup> to their families and the land for their inheritance.* 1081  
128. *however they are to follow HIS COMMANDMENTS and STATUTES as YV COMMANDED them.*  
129. *for we are to keep HIS COMMANDMENTS with all our heart and <sup>with all our</sup> soul.*  
130. *then he blessed them and sent them <sup>away for them to go</sup> to their families.*

*REUBEN GAD and EMANASSEH built a like altar on their side of the river*

131. *the sons from REUBEN with the sons from GAD and half for MANASSEH built an altar <sup>there</sup> by the jordan and it was large in appearance.*  
132. *as Israelis heard this our Tribes gathered against them like for war.* 1084  
133. *from our Tribes he sent Eleazar our Priest with our 10 Captains.*  
134. *they went to their Captains and said, we are for YV.* 1085  
135. *so why are you unfaithful to HIM?*  
136. *you are not following YV by building an altar.*  
137. *you are rejecting YV.*  
138. *they answered our Captains, YV KNOWS and you are to let our brothers know.* 1086  
139. *we built the altar not to turn away from following YV.*  
140. *for if we had not done this in the time to come your sons might say to our sons, what have you to do with us?*  
141. *for YV our CREATOR made the jordan a border between us.* 1088  
142. *then your sons will make our sons stop fearing YV.*  
143. *so we build a like altar for our Sin Offerings as a witness between us.* 1089  
144. *for Levi's are to sacrifice our Sin Offerings for us to be FORGIVEN BY YV.*  
145. *if your sons say to our sons in the time to come.* 1090  
146. *you have no portion with us and YV.*  
147. *and our Levites will not sacrifice for you.*  
148. *ours will say at that time look at our copy.* 1091  
149. *our altar is like yours for YV and our forefathers made it.*  
150. *it was not for our Sin Offerings.*  
151. *it is their witnessing between them.*  
152. *as our Captains heard their words they were pleased by hearing this.* 1092  
153. *they said to their Captains, today we know you are not unfaithful to YV.*  
154. *our Captains returned and told our Tribes and their words pleased us too.* 1093

*Levi's make HIS ALTAR and set up HIS TENT (Shiloh)*

*Joshua sends out men to describe the Land for portioning*

155. *as they setup HIS TENT FOR MEETING WITH HIM he had <sup>all</sup> our Leaders assemble for the Land was conquered <sup>before us</sup> and there was rest for ISRAEL.*  
156. *therefore our Tribes were to divide it.* 1095  
157. *so he said to our Leaders and Captains, we have entered and possessed our Land FOR YV <sup>our CREATOR</sup> HAS GIVEN IT to us.*  
158. *you will pick men from your Tribe that i can send out to walk our Land.* 1096  
159. *they are to write its descriptions for your Inheritances.*  
160. *then return to me for me to divide it into portions.*  
161. *then their men went as he commanded them <sup>they walked the Land</sup> and returned to him.*



162. before JUDAH'S was to be portion Caleb said, you know **YV SPAKE** to Moses concerning our willingness and courage for **HIM** when Moses sent us to spy out our Land and return. 1099
163. when we returned **HE WAS** in our hearts.
164. but not our brothers who went out with us.
165. their words made the hearts of our Captains melt with fear but we listened to **YV** fully.
166. so **YV PROMISED** me that day, saying surely **THE LAND** on which **YOUR FEET HAVE WALKED ON.** 1101
167. **WILL BE YOUR INHERITANCE AND FOR YOUR DESCENDANTS FOREVER.** because i listened to YV.
168. now behold **YV HAS LET** us live **JUST LIKE HE SPAKE** of us. 1102
169. now you are to give me those hills which **YV SPAKE OF.**
170. **Joshua** gave that Land to SIMEN in the midst of JUDAH as their Inheritance.
171. and these areas are for their inheritances for our Tribes. and the sons from Israel.
172. for the Tribes and the sons from Judah their Land bordered with Edom and continued to end at the sea. 1104
173. their north border is sorek.
174. their east to the salty lake as far as to the ending of the jordan. 1105
175. he gave to SIMEN'S a portion from among the sons from Judah.
176. the Land for the Tribe from Simen was in the midst of the sons from Judah.
177. as far as amalek's hills.
178. so their south boarded with amalek.
179. the Land for the Tribe from Benjamin. 1107
180. JUDAH'S border is their south and from the jordan it went above Jericho.
181. for their north it goes into the hills to the west near the hills. 1108
182. then turning southward from the highest hill.
183. their west went from the river southward curving to JUDAH.
184. the Land for the Tribe from Dan. 1109
185. their south is the sorek river.
186. the curve with BENJAMIN is their east to its beginning in the hills for their north and through the hills to the yarkon which goes to the sea. 1110
187. their west is from the ending of the river to the sorek river with JUDAH.
188. the Land for the sons from Ephraim. 1111
189. their south is DAN and BENJAMIN.
190. their east is the jordan to a river then their border went westward.
191. so their north border is a brook as it turns west to the sea. 1112
192. their west is from the brook to the river and the yarkon that ends at the sea.
193. the Land for the Tribe from wManasseh. (westManasseh) 1113
194. their border starts in the south with the Land belonging to EPHRAIM.
195. their east is the jordan to the jezreel.
196. their north is the river jezreel, then across to the small brook.
197. their west is from that brook and the coast to the other river.
198. the Land for the Tribe from Issachar. 1115



199. *for their south is the jezreel to the jordan.*
200. *their east is to lake galilee then along its shore to its river.*
201. *their north is the river to the lake as it curves to the river acco.* 1116
202. *their west goes to the highway.*
203. *to their south is the river with kishon.*
204. *the Land for the Tribe from Zebulun.* 1117
205. *their border on the south is the brook and meets with the kishon river as it turns in the east to the highway.*
206. *so their east is the highway and upward and continues to the acco river.*
207. *from its east end is for their north.*
208. *their west is the coast to the brook.*
209. *the Land for the Tribe from Naphtali.* 1119
210. *their south is the river for galilee.*
211. *their east is the lake and the jordan as far as the litani river.*
212. *their north is at the turning of their river to the fork in the river and downward.*
213. *so their west is along the highway and it ends at the acco for ZEBULUN.*
214. *the Land for the Tribe from Asher.* 1121
215. *their south is the acco with ZEBULUN.*
216. *their east is from its end by the highway and northward up the highway.*
217. *for their north is the end of the river and as it turns to end at the sea.* 1122
218. *for their west is the sea coast down to the river acco.*
219. *and as a family we are to live in the land* 1123 *for* Moses our **SERVANT FOR YV** gave to REUBEN GAD and to half for MANASSEH as their inheritance, their land from whom ISRAEL defeated east of the jordan. 1124
220. *their land was from the salty to the desert.*
221. *to the highmount by Lebanon's mountains.*
222. *the land for the Tribe from Reuben.* 1125
223. *their south is from the salty lake.*
224. *the arnon is their border that was moab's and upwards to the end is their east.*
225. *to the land with the jabbok that was ammon's.* 1126
226. *this is their north west to the jordan.*
227. *their west is the jordan river to its end at the salty lake.*
228. *the land for the Tribe from Gad.* 1127
229. *their south is the jabbok with REUBEN.*
230. *their east was beside the mount to the yarmuk upward into its valley.*
231. *their north is the yarmuk and its valley to its end at the jordan river.* 1128
232. *their west is from the end of the yarmuk downward to the jabbok river.*
233. *the land for half for eManasseh.* (eastManasseh) 1129
234. *their south is the yarmuk with GAD.*
235. *their east is the plains to the desert and all the plains to the highmount*
236. *their north is to the foot of the highmount then going to the jordan.*
237. *their west is the jordan to galilee and from the lake to the yarmuk with GAD.*

(their Land was divided like they camped around HIS TENT)

setting up the Refuge Towns and their LAWS

238. **YV SAID** to me, **NOW THE TRIBES ARE TO DESIGNATE A TOWN FOR REFUGE FOR MAN TO FLEE FROM THE AVENGER TO THESE TOWNS.**
239. **AT THE GATE OF THAT TOWN THEY WILL SPEAK THEIR WORDS IN THE HEARING OF THE LEADERS.** 1132
240. **THEN THEY WILL TAKE THEM INTO THEIR TOWN AND GIVE THEM A PLACE TO STAY AMONG THEM.**
241. **IF THE AVENGER PURSUES THAT PERSON THEY WILL NOT DELIVER THEM INTO THEIR HAND.**
242. **THEY TOO ARE TO LIVE IN THAT TOWN UNTIL THEY STAND BEFORE THEM FOR THEIR JUDGMENT.**
243. **IF THEY KILLED WITHOUT FORETHOUGHT AND HAD NO HATE BEFOREHAND, THEN THAT MANSLAYER WILL RETURN TO THEIR DWELLING FROM WHERE THEY FLED.**
244. **WHOEVER DID KILL WILLINGLY WILL DIE BY THE HAND OF THE AVENGER.** 1135
245. **OR THAT PERSON WILL BE TAKEN BACK TO THEIR LAND TO BE STONED TO DEATH.**

*Joshua's last words for he knew he was to die Joshua dies then Eleazar dies*

246. Joshua summoned our Leaders from Israel before our **CREATOR.** 1136
247. he said to everyone, **THIS WAS SAID BY YV** our **CREATOR.**
248. **LONG AGO YOUR FOREFATHERS LIVED WEST OF THE JORDAN.** 1137
249. **YOUR FATHER IS ABRAHAM AND YOUR TRIBES ARE FROM HIS SONS ISAAC AND ISRAEL.**
250. **BUT ISRAEL AND HIS SONS I SENT TO EGYPT.** 1138
251. **THEN I SENT TO THEM MOSES.**
252. **AFTER MY PLAGUES I HAD HIM BRING YOUR FATHERS FROM EGYPT INTO THE SINAI.** lost paragraph **amalek and moab** I BROUGHT YOU TO THE LAND FOR AMMON'S PEOPLE EAST OF THE JORDAN. 1139 THEN YOU POSSESSED THEIR LAND BY REMOVING THEM BEFORE YOU. FOR THEY FOUGHT WITH ISRAEL. lost paragraph
253. **NOW YOU CROSSED THE JORDAN AND THEIR KINGS FOUGHT WITH YOU AND I GAVE YOU THEIR LAND.** lost group
254. *then he said, you have seen all* **YV** our **CREATOR HAS DONE** for us. 1141
255. *and you watched me as i assigned our Inheritance for your tribes.* from the jordan to the sea for us to possess the Land **JUST LIKE YV** our **CREATOR PROMISED** us. 1142 for we are to KEEP and DO ALL THAT IS WRITTEN in a SCROLL with HIS LAWS.
256. *now you are not to turn aside to the right or left or marry with others.*
257. *for they are to serve and bow down to* **YV** our CREATOR *as we have done in our lifetime.*
258. *then no people can stand before them like these days.* 1144
259. **TO BE JUST LIKE HE PROMISED** us.
260. *so you are to be careful obeying the* **COMMANDS FROM YV.**
261. and yes *today i am going to die like everyone on earth.* 1145
262. *but you know in your hearts* **HIS PROMISED WORDS THAT HE HAS SAID** concerning us.
263. came after this. 1146 *Joshua our* **SERVANT FOR YV** *died at 60 years and was buried in the* **PROMISED LAND.**
264. *Eleazar died and was buried by* **Shiloh** *the town for* **HIS PRIESTS.** 1147

## ( LOST 300+ YEARS )

after Joshua

the Tribes had Judges

next Eli is a Priest

but he is the Priest for Ephraim's

and that is where

the next Accounting Starts

because of 'this gap'

we have no facts for a true timeline

thus the years in Solomon's text

will always be untrusted

### ELI AND SAMUEL

from Hannah Samuel is Born and she Vowed him to YV Samuel is raised by Eli and his wife

1. there was a male from the hills for EPHRAIM. 1148
2. his name was Elkan and he had 2 wives.
3. Penin had children and Hannah had none.
4. he loved Hannah although YV had closed her womb. 1149
5. yearly they went to Celebrate HIS PASSOVER to be with YV by Shiloh.
6. 1 year before they went to the TENT FOR YV she was sobbing and did not eat.
7. Elkan her husband asked Hannah, why are you sobbing? 1151
8. why are you not eating? why are you sad?
9. for am i not better to you than 10 sons?
10. and she rose and ate.
11. they went to Shiloh and then to Eli their Priest for he was sitting in his seat by the side of HIS FENCE.
12. as she petitioned YV she Promised HIM with a Vow.
13. for she asked YV to LOOK on her burden and as HIS SERVANT to remember her. 1153
14. that HE DOES NOT forget her HIS SERVANT by giving her a son and she will Give him to YV.
15. came as she was Vowing before YV Eli was watching her. 1154
16. for as Hannah was Vowing her lips were moving but her voice was not heard.
17. Eli thought she had been drinking wine. 1155
18. so Eli asked her, how long have you been drinking? for you should have stayed away from it.
19. Hannah replied, i have had no wine. 1156
20. i was Vowing to HIM for a soul.
21. do not consider HIS SERVANT a worthless woman for it is a great concern to me.
22. Eli said, let our CREATOR for Israel GRANT you your petition. 1157  
then she said, i Vowed for HIS SERVANT to find HIS FAVOR IN HIS SIGHT.
23. they returned to their tents and Elkan married with Hannah. his wife 1158
24. YV REMEMBERED her and it came about that Hannah conceived.
25. she bore him a son and he named him Samuel. 1159
26. for she had Vowed him to YV.
27. as Elkan was to go with all his family for HIS PASSOVER and to be with YV Hannah did not go. 1160
28. for she said to her husband, i will not until he is a boy.

29. *then* i will bring him to **YV** for him to stay with **HIM** forever. 1161
30. Elkan said, do for Samuel what is best for him.
31. for i will let you remain here for only **YV** can **CONFIRM** your Vow.
32. she remained with her son until she took him and a measure of wheat.
33. she brought him to the **TENT** for **YV** by Shiloh for he was now a young boy.
34. she brought him to Eli and said, you are my Priest. and as your soul lives
35. and i am the woman who Petitioned **HIM** beside you with a Vow to **YV**.
36. and this is my son i Vowed for **FROM YV**. 1164
37. for **HE HAS GIVEN** me my petition.
38. my Vow was also that i would dedicate him to **YV** if he lives.
39. Hannah said, let his heart be for **YV** for him to be exalted by **YV**. 1165
40. and let him rejoice in **HIS SALVATION**.
41. let no 1 be as holy as him for **YV**.
42. Eli Blessed Elkan and his wife. 1166
43. for he said, let **YV GIVE** you children for the 1 she Vowed to **HIM**.
44. then they went home.
45. Hannah conceived and gave birth to a son and daughter. 1167
46. when Samuel was before **YV** he too wore a robe. 1168
47. for his mother made it for him and would bring it yearly as she came with her husband.

## ELI

*Eli's 2 sons would take parts from EPHRAIM'S sons Offerings*

1. the sons from Eli were hopni and phinas and they were priests to **YV**. 1169
2. but they sons from Eli were evil men for they did not believe in **YV**.
3. sometimes as a male sacrificed for their Offering their attendants would use the forks and remove in their hand then they would thrust them into the pieces for their priest's portion.
4. they would say to the males, give this to your priest.
5. for it is his meat for his roasting. 1171
6. but they would said, burn their Offering 1st.
7. then take from the unused.
8. thus they did to many Israelis coming from EPHRAIM. 1172
9. they were evil men before **YV** for they despised **HIS OFFERINGS**.

*Eli tells his sons they are doing no good YV TELLS Eli they will die*

*YV SAYS AS MY ANOINTED ALWAYS*

10. when he Eli heard of his sons actions, there were too many from Ephraim. 1173 as they Sacrificed by the GATE for the Tent for Meeting With HIM. he asked them, why are you doing this? 1174
11. for it is evil that you are doing and i heard you do it to many.
12. now our Tribe's sons are reporting to me of your no good. for the people are complaining to me.
13. for mans sins we are to Ask for that male's **ATONEMENT** to **YV**. 1175
14. who can act for you?
15. but they did not listen to their father and **YV WOULD HAVE** them killed.
16. a **PROPHET FOR** our **CREATOR** came to Eli **SAYING, THUS SAYS YV**.
17. **DID I NOT REVEAL MYSELF TO THE SONS OF YOUR FOREFATHER?**
18. **AND IN THE SINAI I CHOSE THEM FROM ALL THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL TO BE MY PRIESTS.** 1177

19. **TO GO UP TO MY ALTARS AND BURN THEIR OFFERINGS TO ME?** **FOR ALL** **ISRAELIS?** 1178
20. **SO WHY ARE THEY DISHONORING THEIR SACRIFICES FOR THEIR OFFERINGS** **WHICH** **I COMMANDED FOR THEM?** 1179
21. **YOUR SONS BY NOT HONORING ME NOW THEY ARE DISHONORING EVERY SACRIFICE FROM MY PEOPLE.**
22. **THEREFORE I** **YV** **DECLARE YOUR FAMILY** **FROM THE TRIBE OF YOUR FOREFATHER** **WILL NOT MINISTER BEFORE ME.** 1179
23. **THEY HAVE TURNED FROM ME BY DISHONORING ME AND I WILL NOT FORGIVE THEM FOR DESPISING ME.**
24. **FOR THE DAY IS COMING I WILL BREAK OFF YOUR BRANCH FROM YOUR FOREFATHER'S TRIBE.** 1180
25. **SO THAT OLD MALES WILL NOT BE FROM YOUR SEED ON EARTH.**
26. **FOR I WILL KILL YOUR SONS.**
27. **THIS IS WHAT WILL COME CONCERNING YOUR 2 SONS.** 1181
28. **HOPNI AND PHINAS ON THE SAME DAY BOTH WILL DIE.**
29. **I WILL RAISE A FAITHFUL.** 1182
30. **AND HE WILL DO WHAT IS IN HIS HEART AND SOUL FOR ME.**
31. **HE WILL BE MY TRUSTED MALE.**
32. **FOR HE WILL WALK BEFORE ME AS MY ANOINTED ALWAYS.**
33. **HE WILL COME FOR EVERYONE.** 1183
34. **FOR HE IS FOR THE REMAINING FAMILIES AND THEY WILL BOW DOWN TO HIM.**
35. **AND SAY PLEASE LET ME BE ASSIGNED AS 1 OF YOUR** **LORD'S** **ATTENDANTS.**

## **ELI AND SAMUEL**

*YV CALLS to Samuel and TELLS Samuel Eli's sons will die*

1. as a boy Samuel *had* Ministered to **YV** with Eli. 1184
2. *but* as Samuel grew he was favored both **BY YV** and man.
3. for **WORDS FROM YV** were few in his days *for THEY were not frequent* **but THEY CAME to him at that time.**
4. Eli was in his bed and Samuel was lying in his.
5. **WHEN YV CALLED, **TO** Samuel, **HE SAID** SAMUEL.** 1186
6. *he hurried to Eli and said, here i am for you have called me.*
7. *he replied, i did not call you.* 1187
8. *so he laid down.*
9. *but again he went to him for* **YV CALLED** him **yet** **AGAIN.**
10. *and* Samuel rose and went to Eli and said here i am.
11. *for you have called me.*
12. *he replied, i did not call you.*
13. *and he laid down again on his bed.*
14. Samuel did not **yet** know **YV** nor **HIS VOICE.** 1189
15. *and* **AGAIN** **FROM** **YV** **FOR YV** **CALLED** Samuel.
16. *and again he went to Eli saying.* 1190
17. *here i am for you have called me.*
18. *then* Eli reasoned **YV WAS CALLING** him.
19. *so* Eli said, Samuel go lie down. 1191

20. **HE WILL CALL** you **AGAIN** and you are to say, **YV YOUR SERVANT** is listening.
21. *then he went to bed.*
22. **YV CALLED** to him like the other times, **SAMUEL SAMUEL**.
23. and Samuel said, **YOUR SERVANT** is listening.
24. **YV SAID, SAMUEL.** **BEHOLD** 1193
25. **I HAVE WORDS FOR** **ISRAEL'S AND** **EVERYONE** **IS** **TO HEAR.**
26. **IN DAYS I WILL DO THIS AGAINST ELI CONCERNING HIS SONS.**
27. **FOR I TOLD HIM I WILL JUDGE HIS SONS FOREVER BECAUSE HIS SONS BROUGHT THIS ON THEMSELVES.**
28. **AND HIM BY NOT REMOVING THEM I CURSED** **AGAINST** **HIS FAMILY.**
29. **FOR THE EVILNESS BY HIS** **SONS** **CAN NOT BE ATONED FOR BY OFFERING.** 1195
30. *then he laid down.*
31. Samuel was afraid to tell Eli.
32. yet Eli called for him and asked him. 1196
33. what are the **WORDS HE SPAKE** to you.
34. please do not hide **THEM** from me.
35. for our **CREATOR** may **DO** to you and more **also**.
36. so do not hide anything from me.
37. the **WORDS HE SPAKE** to him he told him **ALL**. 1197
38. for he did not hide **HIS WORDS** from him.
39. then he said to Samuel, **YV WILL DO WHAT IS RIGHT FOR HIM.**

**ISRAEL** loses **HIS CHEST** Eli's sons die and Eli Dies

40. **ISRAEL** went out to meet the philistines and battle **against** them. 1198
41. they met in battle and **ISRAEL** was losing **before** palestine.
42. as our people returned they said, we were **being** defeated by the philistines.
43. let us take **from Shiloh** the **CHEST WITH HIS COMMANDMENTS** and **YV** will deliver us.
44. from **HIS TENT** they took **HIS CHEST** but **left** **THE COMMANDMENTS**. **FROM** **YV**
45. **the sons from Eli** hopni and phinas **carried** **HIS CHEST**.
46. **and it happened** as **HIS CHEST** came into our camp everyone shouted. 1201
47. and by their loud shouting the philistines heard **us**. **the noise from their shouting**
48. they asked, why is this great shouting from their camp? 1202
49. then they learned **HIS CHEST** came to our camp.
50. now the philistines were afraid.
51. they said this has not happened to us before. 1203
52. but will **HE** deliver them from our hands?
53. the priests for palestine **said**, do not fear **HIM**.
54. lest you become servants to israelis. 1204
55. then they will be our servants.
56. their men fought us and **ISRAEL** was defeated.
57. for the slaughter was great and **ISRAEL** fled from them.
58. the **CHEST** for our **CREATOR** was taken and the sons from Eli were killed.
59. a **young** male ran from the battle and came to Shiloh **he came** and told **this** in our city. 1206
60. and as they **heard** they cried out.



61. *but as Eli was listening.*
62. *then it was noisy from their outcry.*
63. *so he asked, what is this noise for?* 1207
64. *for Eli was old and he did not hear him.*
65. *a male said to him, he came from the battle and he brought us the news.*
66. **ISRAEL** *has fled before palestine for they were slaughtering our men.* 1208
67. **hopni** and **phinas** *your sons were killed and HIS CHEST was taken.*
68. **came** *as he mentioned the CHEST FOR our CREATOR Eli died.* 1209
69. *for he was old and heavy.*
70. *he was HIS PRIEST then our Judge for 4 years.*
71. *but all Israelis now knew Samuel IS A PROPHET FOR YV.* 1210
72. **FOR YV SPAKE** *to him AND YV REVEALED to Samuel HIS PROPHECY.*

## SAMUEL

*the philistines brought HIS CHEST before their idol  
YV KILLED them with sores and HIS CHEST is returned*

1. *the philistines took the CHEST FOR our CREATOR and brought IT to askelon.* 1211
2. *the CHEST FOR our CREATOR was brought into their temple and set IT by their idol.*
3. *the next morning behold their idol had fallen to the land.* 1212
4. *they took their idol and reset it in its place.*
5. *again in the morning behold their idol had fallen to the land before HIS CHEST.*
6. *the head of their idol and both its arms were broken off.*
7. **THEN THE HAND OF YV WAS HEAVY** *on the philistines FOR HE WAS KILLING them by sores.*
8. *the people in askelon said, it is from the CHEST and from their CREATOR. for ISRAEL*
9. *they sent out to their chiefs asking them, what is to be done with the CHEST?*
10. *they said, let the CHEST for their CREATOR for ISRAEL be brought to ashdod.*
11. **came** *after they brought IT to ashdod HIS HAND WAS on that city too.* 1216
12. *for HE KILLED their people both young and old by sores.*
13. *they sent the CHEST for our CREATOR to ekron.* 1217
14. *and as IT came to ekron they cried out saying they have brought HIS CHEST to us.*
15. *now their CREATOR will kill us too.*
16. *their people sent out to all their chiefs for the philistines saying, send IT from us.*
17. *or let the CHEST for the Israelis be returned to their Land so HE WILL not kill our people. for death and sores were throughout their land BY THE HAND OF our CREATOR.* 1219
18. *so their chiefs called their priests and diviners and asked them.*
19. *what are we to do with HIS CHEST?* 1220
20. *and tell us how we are to send IT to their Land.*
21. *they answered, if you are to send away HIS CHEST to the Israelis.*
22. *you are to return IT with an offering.* 1221
23. *if you are healed this will be known to us by WHOM.*
24. *they asked them, what will be our guilt offering which we will return with IT?*
25. *they said, 5 golden articles for the number of our chiefs.* 1222
26. *and make them like our sores that ravage our land.*
27. *by giving HIM an offering perhaps HE WILL ease HIS HAND from our land.*
28. *then take a new cart and 2 bulls that on which has never had a yoke and hitch them to the cart.* 1224
29. *take HIS CHEST and place IT on the cart with the articles of gold.*

30. *then send them away and watch if they go to their Land.* 1225
31. *by them doing this or if not we will know this was **HIS HAND** that struck us.*
32. *thus they took 2 females and hitched them to a cart.* 1226
33. *they placed **HIS CHEST** and the articles of gold in the likenesses of their sores.*
34. *the bulls went to our road lowing.* 1227
35. *they did not turn aside not to the right or left.*
36. *and the chiefs for the philistines followed them to our border.*
37. *as they were reaping their wheat harvest, in their field they raised their eyes and saw **HIS CHEST** on the cart as IT came into a field for DAN. their 5 chiefs* 1229
38. *then their Levites came and took **HIS CHEST** with the articles of gold.*
39. *then they sent messengers saying, the philistines have sent back our **CHEST FOR YV.***
40. *and their Levites had came to take **HIS CHEST** from them.*
41. *then our Priests from Shiloh came and took our **CHEST FOR YV.*** 1231
42. *they took IT into **HIS TENT** and **HIS CHEST** remained in **HIS TENT** by Shiloh.*
43. *Samuel spake to the Tribes for ISRAEL.* 1232
44. *and said to them if you are to return to **YV** with all your heart, you are to remove their creator and asherah from among you and direct your hearts to **YV** and serve **HIM.***
45. *then **HE WILL DELIVER** you from the philistines.*
46. *so Israelis removed ra and asherah.*
- ISRAEL removed their idols and the philistines came again YV DELIVERED them Samuel OFFERS YV a PEACE OFFERING*
47. *Samuel said, summon our leaders for ISRAEL to Shiloh and i will Petition **YV.***
48. *and they gathered in Shiloh.*
49. *then before **YV** he said, you have been sinning.* 1235
50. *yet **YV HAS JUDGED** for the sons from ISRAEL.*
51. *as the philistines heard the sons from ISRAEL had gathered in Shiloh.* 1236
52. *the chiefs for palestine were to come against us and ISRAEL heard.*
53. *they were afraid of the philistines.* 1237
54. *so the sons from ISRAEL said to Samuel, cry out for us to **YV.***
55. *for our **LORD** to Save us from the hands of palestine.*
56. *Samuel took a yearling ram and Offered it to **YV.*** 1238
57. *then Samuel cried out to **YV** for ISRAEL and **YV ANSWERED** him.*
58. *as the philistines approached to battle ISRAEL **YV CONFUSED** them.* 1239
59. *for our men for ISRAEL pursued the philistines and struck them down.*
60. *the philistines were subdued and they did not return **BY THE HAND FROM YV.*** 1240
61. *the villages for JUDAH the philistines had taken were restored to ISRAEL.*
- Samuel is old and ISRAEL wants a king*
62. *all the leaders for ISRAEL assembled and went to Samuel and said, look you are getting old and our sons do not follow you.* 1242
63. *appoint a king for us like all the kingdoms.*
64. *but their words were evil in Samuel's sight.*

65. so he Asked YV and YV SAID, SAMUEL / LISTENED TO THE VOICES FROM MY PEOPLE AND MANY ARE REJECTING ME BEING THEIR LORD AND ALL THE WORKS WHICH I HAVE DONE FOR THEM SINCE THE DAY I BROUGHT THEM FROM EGYPT.
66. YET THIS DAY THEY FORSAKE ME BY SERVING ANOTHER CREATOR.
67. NOW THIS IS FOR THEIR OWN DOING.
68. SO I WILL LISTEN TO THEIR VOICES.
69. HOWEVER YOU ARE TO TESTIFY TO THEM BY TELLING THEM OF HIS RULING FOR THEIR KING'S REIGNING.
70. Samuel TOLD them ALL HIS WORDS and he SAID THIS WILL BE THE RULING BY YOUR KINGS. 1245
71. THEY WILL TAKE YOUR SONS FOR HIS PLOWING AND HARVESTING.
72. THEY WILL TAKE YOUR DAUGHTERS FOR HIS COOKS AND BAKERS.
73. THEY WILL TAKE THE BEST OF YOUR FIELDS VINEYARDS AND OLIVE GROVES TO GIVE THEM TO HIS SERVANTS. 1246
74. THEY WILL TAKE A 10TH FROM YOUR FIELDS AND VINEYARDS.
75. AND THEY WILL TAKE A 10TH OF YOUR FLOCKS FOR HIS SERVANTS.
76. YOU WILL CRY OUT THAT DAY BECAUSE YOU HAVE YOUR KING. WHOM THEY HAVE CHOSEN FOR
77. AND I YV WILL NOT ANSWER THEM.
78. the people refused to listen to Samuel and said, that will never be our kings over us.
79. but to be like every kingdom our king will judge us. 1248
80. and he will go out before us to fight our wars.
81. Samuel listened to all their words.
82. and to the people he said, HE WILL NOW APPOINT you a king.

## SAMUEL AND SAUL

Samuel is their last Judge and ANOINTS Saul as ISRAEL'S 1st King

1. Kish said to his son Saul, take your son rise and go search for our donkeys in the hills for EPHRAIM. 1249
2. he searched but did not find them. 1250
3. then he said, i will go to our PROPHET FOR our CREATOR for all he says becomes true.
4. now let us go to him, perhaps he can tell me where i am to journey. for which we have set out 1251 Saul said let us now go to him 1252
5. as they were going to his village they saw a woman.
6. Saul asked her, is Samuel here?
7. she answered, yes.
8. he is living by our village.
9. as you enter my village you will find he is to eat with us. 1253
10. for my people will not eat until he comes.
11. they went into her village and as they came into her village behold Samuel was coming toward them.
12. but the day before YV SAID to him TOMORROW YOU WILL MEET A MALE FROM BENJAMIN AND YOU WILL ANOINT HIM AS THEIR KING. OVER ISRAEL
13. HE WILL DELIVER HIS PEOPLE FROM THE HANDS OF AMALEKS. the next day as Samuel was in the village to eat with his people, in the village Gilboa 1255
14. that is when Samuel saw Saul.
15. YV SAID to him, HE IS WHOM I SPAKE TO YOU.

16. as Saul approached Samuel *he asked him*, please tell me where is our Prophet?
17. Samuel replied, *you are* whom everyone is desiring for ISRAEL.
18. *and everyone will be for your* Tribe.
19. Saul answered, *saying i am from* BENJAMIN. 1257
20. *why would you speak to me this way?*
21. Samuel *and* Saul went into eat.
22. *he gave him his place at the head as his* invited.
23. Samuel said to Saul, *you are to be* **HIS SERVANT**. 1258
24. *now you will hear my* **WORDS FROM** our **CREATOR**.
25. *he took out HIS OIL and as he poured it on his head he SAID, BY YV YOU HAVE BEEN ANOINTED THEIR KING.*

*Samuel tells our Leaders Saul WAS CHOSEN Samuel testifies against the fOrmlless*

26. Samuel called *our* leaders together to **YV**. *by Shiloh* 1259
27. *he said to* ISRAEL'S, **THUS SAYS YV** our **CREATOR**.
28. *HERE IS* **YOUR KING IS NOW IN YOUR PRESENCES. AND BEFORE YOUR TRIBES** 1260
29. *then* Samuel said, **HE HAS LISTENED** to your voices. *and all that you said*
30. *but he is to walk before you as i have walked before you. from my youth to today* 1261
31. *he is Saul and now* you see whom **YV HAS CHOSEN**.
32. *now* *he is your King* whom **HE HAS CHOSEN** whom you have asked for. 1262
33. *if you fear YV and serve HIM.*
34. *you are to listen to HIS WORDS and not rebel against HIS COMMANDMENTS. FROM YV* 1263
35. *likewise you are be like your King ruling you.*
36. *but if you do not listen to our VOICES FOR YV you are rebelling against HIM.*
37. *even like now you have taken a stand by asking for a king.* 1264
38. *then* Samuel called to **YV to SEND** thunder *that day.*
39. *then all* our leaders feared **YV**. 1265
40. *so all* our leaders asked Samuel, to pray for **HIS SERVANTS** to **YV**. *our CREATOR*
41. *for we all have been evil for it was our evil by asking for a king.* 1266
42. Samuel said to them, *now serve YV with all your heart.*
43. *and do not turn aside after the fOrmlless which for it will not deliver you.* 1267
44. *because of the fOrmlless YV IS PLEASED to make you HIS PEOPLE.*
45. **YV WILL TEACH** you the right way. 1268
46. *by fearing YV you are to serve HIM truthfully with all your heart and you will be greatly rewarded.*
47. *but if you are wicked, both you and your King will be swept away.*
48. *then every leader shouted, saying live as our King TO HIM.* 1270
- then Samuel sent all our leaders away to their dwellings*
49. Saul as King began *his* reign for 20 years. 1271
50. *then* Saul chose men from ISRAEL to be with Saul in Bethel.
51. *the sons from* Saul were Jonathan and Mal. 1272
52. *his 2 daughters were* Merab and Michel.
53. *the name of* Saul's wife is Ahin.
54. *the daughter from* Ahima a son from Nerm.

## SAUL

*Saul gathers ISRAEL to war with amalek*

1. nahash the king for amalek's sent his messengers to JUDAH. 1273
2. *their men said, make a treaty to join with nahash.* *they replied, we will make it with you.* 1274  
*but you will be making yourselves a reproach to Israelis.*
3. *their leaders replied, in 7 days we will do it.*
4. *but we will send out our messengers throughout JUDAH.* 1275
5. *if no 1 delivers us we will become 1 with yours.*
6. *their messenger came from JUDAH to Saul and in the hearing of his people he spake their words.* 1276
7. *all his people raised their voices.*
8. *but as he heard their words he became angry and sent throughout the Land by JUDAH.* 1277
9. *saying wherever you are you are to come to me for war.*
10. *a fear fell on them but our men came to be as 1 male.*
11. *for he sent told their messengers thus you will to say to the men in JUDAH in days you will have deliverance.*
12. *and their messengers went and told their people.*
13. *they were glad and said to them, in days he will come to do good for us.* 1279
14. *it happened in days Saul and our men came to JUDAH.*

*YV SENDS Saul to kill all amaleks but he did not obey YV  
then YV TELLS Saul his kingdom will end for not obeying HIM*

15. **SAYS YV, I WILL PUNISH AMALEKS FOR WHAT THEY DONE.** 1280
16. **NOW GO AND STRIKE AMALEK.** 1281
17. **TO DESTROY AND END THEM BY KILLING EVERYTHING OF THEIRS AND THEIR MALES FEMALES CHILDREN AND NEWBORN.**
18. *Saul had summoned his warriors to JUDAH.* 1282
19. *and with the men from JUDAH Saul went into the villages for amalek.* *by setting up ambushes*
20. *but he said to edom's, depart from amalek's lest i destroy you with them.*
21. *for you showed kindness to the sons from Israel as we came from egypt.*
22. *edom's departed from among amaleks.* 1284
23. *as he kill off amaleks from to the rivers havilah to shur he captured nahash the king for amaleks.*
24. *but he did not destroy to end all his people with the edge of their swords.* 1285
25. *but Saul with his captains spared the best of their flocks and herds.*
26. **WORDS FROM YV CAME to Samuel.** 1286
27. **SAYING I YIELDED TO GIVE THEM A KING.**
28. **BUT HE TURNED FROM FOLLOWING ME BY NOT FULFILLING MY COMMAND.**
29. *Samuel was distressed and rose early to meet with Saul.* 1287
30. *as he came to Saul Saul said to him, i have FULFILLED HIS COMMAND.*
31. *Samuel replied, then what are the sounds which i am hearing?* 1288
32. *Saul said, i brought them from amaleks.*
33. *for we spared the best of their rams and herds to sacrifice to YV.* 1289
34. *the rest we destroyed.*
35. *Samuel said, let me tell you what YV SAID to me before the night.* 1290
36. **HE SAID I YIELDED BY GIVING THEM A KING FOR THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL.**



37. *I HAD YOU ANOINT HIM THEIR KING TO BE OVER ISRAEL FOR ME.*
38. ***THEN I SENT HIM TO DESTROY TO END THEM FOR THEIR DEATHS BY THE AMALEKS.*** 1291
39. *you were to fight to end them.*
40. *why did you not obey my **WORDS FROM YV?***
41. *Saul said, **Samuel** i obeyed your **WORDS FROM YV.*** 1292
42. *i went on our mission **YV SENT** me and we killed most of them.*
43. *then from amalek's **my troops** **We** took spoil from their rams and herds.* 1293
44. *the choicest from their **herds** are for sacrifices to **YV** **our CREATOR** by Shiloh.*
45. *Samuel said, **YV DELIGHTS** in us by obeying **HIS WORDS.*** 1294
46. ***behold** to obey is better than sacrifices.*
47. *your not **obeying** is your evilness.*
48. *for you rejecting **HIS WORDS** now **YV REJECTS** your **sons** as kings.*
49. *Saul said, i have been evil by disobeying my **COMMAND FROM YV.***
50. *because of my men i listened to their voices.* 1296
51. ***now** please forgive my evil and return with me to **Shiloh.***
52. *that you may Offer to **YV** for me.*
53. *Samuel said, **Saul** i will not return with you for you rejected **HIS WORD.*** 1297
54. *now **YV HAS REJECTED** yours from being kings over ISRAEL.*
55. *as Samuel was to go **Saul** grabbed his robe and it tore.* 1298
56. *then Samuel said, **YV TOO HAS TORN** your kingdom for ISRAEL from you.*
57. *for today **HE HAS GIVEN** it to your neighbor **who** is better than you.* 1299
58. ***also** for Israel's **HE WILL NOT CHANGE HIS MIND.***
59. *for **HE IS NOT LIKE** a male that changes his.*
60. *he said, i disobeyed **HIM.*** 1300
61. *but please respect me before my people.*
62. *go back with me that you may Offer to **YV** for me.*
63. *and Samuel returned with him.*
64. *then Samuel said, bring me nahash their king. **for amalek*** 1301
65. *as nahash came to him **he nahash** asked, has my death past me?*
66. *Samuel answered, as your swords have made our women childless.* 1302
67. *thus will be your mother and Samuel killed him before **YV.***
68. ***then** Samuel went to Bethel and he went to Gilgal.* 1303

## YOUNG DAVID

*Samuel is SENT to ANOINT David*

1. *the **next morning** as he **went into a field** **and as he came to the stones** **YV SAID** to him, **I HAVE REJECTED HIS SONS AS KINGS FOR ISRAEL.***
2. ***WITH A HORN WITH MY OIL I AM SENDING YOU TO JESSE'S.***
3. ***FOR I HAVE SELECTED FROM HIS SONS.***
4. *Samuel said, how can i go, for Saul will kill me?*
5. ***YV SAID, TAKE A YEARLING WITH YOU AND YOU WILL SAY I HAVE COME TO OFFER IT TO YV.*** 1306
6. ***THEN YOU WILL GO TO JESSE AND EAT WITH HIM.***
7. ***AND I WILL LET YOU KNOW WHAT YOU ARE TO DO.***
8. ***FOR YOU WILL ANOINT WHOM I CHOSE FROM HIS SONS.***
9. *Samuel did as **YV SAID.*** 1307
10. *as he was going to Shiloh Saul was in Bethel.*



11. *he met him and asked him, do you come in peace?*
12. *he said, in peace.* 1308
13. *for i came to Offer and you may come to my Offering.*
14. *then he went to Shiloh to HIS TENT to get HIS Oil.*
15. *Jesse invited him to eat and he went with him.* 1309
16. *as his sons entered he looked at Eliab and thought surely he is YV'S Anointed.*
17. **YV SAID, SAMUEL, DO NOT LOOK AT HIS APPEARANCE OR HEIGHT BECAUSE AS YOUR CREATOR I SEE MAN BY LOOKING IN THEIR HEART.**
18. *Jesse's sons passed before him and YV did not choose from them.* 1311
19. *then Samuel asked Jesse, are all your sons here?*
20. *he said my youngest is tending my rams.* 1312
21. *so Samuel said, send to get him.*
22. *for i will not sit until he comes to meet me.*
23. *he sent and he came.* 1313
24. *and YV SAID, ANOINT HIM FOR THIS IS HE.*
25. *Samuel took HIS OIL AND ANOINTED him and then Samuel left.*

## SAUL

*Jonathan and his bearer goes up to a philistine's garrison and kills philistines*

1. *as they were camped at the edge of JUDAH, Jonathan said to his bearer, come with me to the philistines' garrison.* 1315
2. *he did not tell his father Saul and our men did not know they had gone to the philistines' garrison.* go to
3. *then Jonathan said to his bearer, we will go up to these uncircumcised.* 1316
4. *perhaps YV WILL WORK with us.*
5. *for HE IS NOT RESTRAINED by many or few.*
6. *his shield bearer said, let us do all that is in your heart.* 1317
7. *Jonathan said, i will go up to their men and reveal us by speaking to them.*
8. *then i will wait until you come to me.* 1318
9. *then we will stand in our place and not go up to them.*
10. *if they say come up to us, then we will go up for YV HAS GIVEN them to us.*
11. *he called to the garrison for palestine.* 1319
12. *they said, look, an Israeli has come up to us from where they are camped.*
13. *now come up to us and we will tell you something.*
14. *Jonathan said to his bearer, YV HAS GIVEN them into our hands.* 1320
15. *they fell before Jonathan and his bearer.*
16. *for as they fought they killed them.*
17. *Jonathan and his shield bearer killed 10 men.* 1321
18. *then there was a trembling at the camp for our men.*
19. *even at their garrison it trembled.*
20. *Saul's watchmen saw and beheld their men were fleeing from it.* 1322
21. *Saul said to his men, see who has gone out from us.*
22. *behold it was Jonathan and his bearer.* 1323
23. *at that moment they knew it was for ISRAEL.*
24. *then Saul and everyone in his troop called out as they went to battle them.*
25. *from their swords our enemy fled.* 1324 *then everyone of our people for ISRAEL heard the philistines had fled. even as we pursued them to kill them. for YV DELIVERED ISRAEL on that day we battled with palestine.* 1325

26. Saul *had* put his troops under a Vow. 1326
27. until we have our revenge on our enemy. MOVED HERE
28. saying, the male eating food before evening *is to die.* until we have our revenge on our enemy. MOVED UP 1327
29. *and none of our men ate.*
30. *as our men entered a forest they saw a hive with honey.* 1328
31. *but nobody reached for it with their hand, for our men feared their Vow.*
32. Jonathan *did not* hear his father Swear our men to a Vow, so he put the end of his sword in it.
33. *and with his hand he put it into his mouth.*
34. 1 of our men said to him, your father and our men have Vowed. 1330
35. the male whom eats food in daylight will *die.*
36. Jonathan said, my father has troubled our men. from our Tribes 1331
37. did you see anything happen to me?
38. for i just tasted this honey.
39. if our troops *had* eaten freely from today's spoil. 1332
40. *but now it is the killing of the philistines was not as great.* 1333  
so as not to defeat palestine.
41. our men were very hungry and they rushed to provide from the spoil. 1334
42. they took livestock and slew them and were for roasting it for the men to eat.
43. they told Saul, saying behold our troops are unfaithful to YV by eating. for they had vowed
44. he replied, they are acting unfaithful TO HIM.
45. so Saul said, spread it to our troops, by saying to our men are to bring their goat or ram and slaughter it here to eat with us.
46. then Saul said, let us go after the philistines until we leave them no males.
47. and they told him, do whatever is good to you.
48. then Saul Asked FROM our LORD, and his Priest Asked FROM our LORD, will he go after the philistines?
49. or WILL YOU NOT GIVE them into the hands of ISRAEL?
50. HE DID NOT ANSWER Saul that day. 1339
51. he ordered his captains to come to him to learn and see how this happened that day.
52. he asked them who ate? 1340
53. for it is the cause and he will die by my sword.
54. not 1 of his men answered him.
55. then he said to all his men, i will be on 1 side with Jonathan. 1341
56. you men will be on the other side.
57. his men said to Saul, do what is good to you.
58. Saul said, YV our CREATOR for ISRAEL WILL PICK from us. 1342
59. his Priest asked HIM which of them and Jonathan and Saul were PICKED BY HIM.
60. Saul said, ask HIM between me and Jonathan. my son 1343
61. PICKED BY HIM Jonathan was PICKED.
62. Saul said to Jonathan, tell me what you done. 1344
63. Jonathan said, i was first.
64. for i tasted a little honey from the end of my sword with my hand.
65. Saul said, let my CREATOR do to me and more. 1345
66. also by our Vow you are to die. Jonathan

67. *but his men said to Saul, Jonathan **was who** began our **great** deliverance for ISRAEL.* 1346
68. *do not let his head fall to the land.*
69. *for what he did was **BY** our **CREATOR**.*
70. *thus that day our men rescued Jonathan from his death.* 1347
71. *and Saul did not pursue the philistines.*
72. *and the philistines stayed in their own land.*

*Saul calls ISRAEL to war with palestine and he Offered to YV  
Samuel declares that is not obeying YV*

73. *after Jonathan defeated them at their garrison, the philistines heard from us as we blew our horns for all ISRAEL to hear his news.*
74. *also for Israelis to be summoned to Saul and assemble for battle.* 1349
75. *he waited for the day as appointed by the time set by Samuel.* 1350
76. *but Samuel did not come so his men were leaving him.*
77. *so Saul said, bring to him a yearling for their Peace Offering.* 1351
78. *then after he finished Samuel came.*
79. *and as Saul met him Samuel asked him, why have you done this?* 1352
80. *Saul answered, because i saw my men were leaving me.*
81. *for you did not come as you appointed and the philistines have assembled.*
82. *i thought **now** the philistines will be coming against me soon and we have not Offered to **YV**.*
83. *i was forced to Offer our Peace Offering.*
84. *he said to Saul, you acted foolishly by not keeping **HIS COMMAND**.* 1354
85. *this is why **HE WILL NOT ESTABLISH** your sans over ISRAEL.*
86. *for **YV HAS APPOINTED** you as **HIS RULER** for **HIS PEOPLE** and you are to Do **HIS COMMANDS**.*
87. *your kingdom will end for **YV IS SEEKING** a male's heart **FOR HIM**.*

*goliath rebukes the men for ISRAEL*

88. *as the philistines gathered their army for battle **they gathered** by SIMEN, Saul and his men gathered to camp near them in JUDAH.*
89. *as they prepared for battle to war with the philistines, the philistines were on a hill and ISRAEL was on a hill **on the other side** with an area between them.*
90. *a male came from the army for the philistines.* 1358
91. *his name was goliath and his height was 5 cubits and a span.*
92. *with a helmet on his head and clothed with armor.* 1359
93. *with shields on his legs and a bronze sword.*
94. *he **stood and** shouted to the men for ISRAEL, why not come out to just me?*
95. *choose a male **if he is able** to fight and kill me.* 1360
96. *then we will become your servants.*
97. *if i kill him you will become our servants. **then he would say, i defy you to select a male from you that we fight together.*** 1361
98. *as they heard these words **from their warrior** they were **greatly** afraid.*

*Jesse sends David to the battleline David kills goliath*

99. *Jesse was too old **in the days for Saul** to battle with his men but **the his** sons **from Jesse** followed **after** Saul to battle them.*
100. *Jesse said to David, **his son** take **now** to your brothers a sack of roasted grain and 10 loaves with **these** 10 cuts of cheese. **and ride to your brothers***
101. *as you look for your brothers bring back news of the battle. **with the philistines*** 1365

102. David took *the food* and went as his father commanded him he came to our camp. 1366
103. *but our army had gone to gather* at our battleline.
104. as ISRAEL and the philistines prepared for battle army to army David ran to the battle front and entered in our *line*. 1367
105. as he *found* his brothers behold *their* male came from their army.
106. he spake to *challenge* them with the same words and David heard him. 1368
107. as our men saw the male they were *unsure* or greatly afraid of him.
108. as our men were talking do you see this male coming up for them? 1369
109. our King has *said*, he will reward the male whom kills him.
110. David spake and asked them, what will be done for the male who kills their warrior and takes his reproach from ISRAEL? 1370
111. for who is this warrior to taunt the army for **THEE CREATOR**? 1371
112. they answered him, saying our *King* will reward whom kills him.
113. Eliab his brother heard him asking them and his anger burned. 1372
114. to David he asked, why have you come?
115. for i know of your **ANOINTING**.
116. David replied, what have i done? 1373
117. for i *asked* them a question?
118. then he turned to turn to others and asked the same. thing
119. they answered him the same thing as before. 1374
120. but the words David was asking were heard and reported to Saul then he sent for David.
121. *David* said, Saul let no male's heart fail on account of him, for your servant will go and fight their warrior.
122. Saul said, David you are unable to go against him. 1376
123. this is their strongest.
124. you can not fight him as a youth.
125. for he is a warrior from his youth.
126. David said, as your servant was tending my father's rams. 1377
127. a lion came and took a ram.
128. so i went after him and i attacked him and rescued it. 1378
129. for as he rose up against me, i seized him by his mane and struck and killed him.
130. now your servant will kill their *warrior* like the lion since he has taunted the army for **THEE CREATOR**. 1379
131. **YV WILL** Deliver him to me.
132. Saul said, to David you will go and he clothed him with armor.
133. he girded him with a sword and armor. 1380
134. he tried to walk to test them.
135. David said, i do not *need* them and took them off.
136. then he chose a stone from which he had in his pouch for the sling in his hand. 1381
137. their warrior came forward in the morning and took his stand and as their warrior came out David approached him. 1382
138. as he saw David he their warrior said, i will give your body to the birds and beasts.
139. then David said, i come to you in the **NAME YV** your **CREATOR WHOM** you have taunted.
140. and this day **YV WILL DELIVER** you to me.

141. *then i will remove your head and give your body to the birds and beasts.* 1384  
 142. *then our assembled will know **YV DOES NOT DELIVER** by sword or spear.*  
 143. *as their warrior came up to meet David he slung the stone.*  
 144. *it struck his forehead and he fell to the land* for he their warrior was *dead.*  
 145. *then David ran up to him and stood by their warrior.* 1386  
 146. *he took his sword and removed his head.*  
 147. *now the philistines knew their warrior had died.*

*Saul wants to know about David*

148. *as Saul saw this he asked Abner the Commander of his army, whose son is he?*  
 149. *Abner replied, my Lord i do not know.*  
 150. *our King said, ask for me whose son he is?* 1388  
 151. *as David returned from killing their warrior, Abner* took him and *brought him to Saul.*  
 152. *Saul asked him, whose son are you?*  
 153. *David answered, i am a son from your servant Jesse from JUDAH.*  
 154. *our men rose and slew the philistines from JUDAH to the sea.* 1390  
     as the sons for ISRAEL returned from chasing them they plundered their camp.  
 155. *it happened as they were returning our women came out from the villages for JUDAH.* 1391  
 156. *they sang and danced to meet Saul with joy and music.*  
 157. *our women were saying, Saul has slain them and David is his best.* 1392  
 158. *Saul became angry by this and he watched him from that day on.*  
 159. *Jonathan met up with David and* liked him and *they became friends.* 1393  
 160. *then Jonathan gave David a sword for David to go out with him.*  
 161. *wherever Saul sent him they won.* 1394  
 162. *so Saul made him a Leader with his own men and this pleased* everyone of them and *our people* also.

## SAUL AND DAVID

*Saul wants David dead then promises Michel to David*

1. *Saul said to David, look at my daughter Merab.* 1395  
 2. *i will give her to you for you are a fearless male.*  
 3. *for you fight with **YV** in our battle with them.*  
 4. *but David replied,* to Saul *who am i and what is my life?* 1396  
 5. *or my father's Tribe in ISRAEL, that i be my King's son in-law?*  
 6. *so Merab Saul's daughter was given to Adriel as his wife.* 1397  
 7. *but Michel Saul's other daughter loved David.*  
 8. *she told Saul and he agreed with her.* 1398  
 9. *but he wanted the philistines to kill him.*  
 10. *so Saul commanded his servant to speak to David secretly and say, our King likes you and* all *his captains like you too.* 1399  
 11. *now will you become the King's in-law?*  
 12. *but as he spake his words to David, David asked, is it so slight to become our King's in-law?* 1400  
 13. *for i am poor and have no gifts for him.*  
 14. *then his servant reported this to Saul.*  
 15. *Saul said say to him, our King does desire gifts but you can kill 10 philistines and you would be taking vengeance on them for your King.*



16. *but Saul was planning David would die by their hands.* of the philistines 1402  
 17. *so his servant told David and these words pleased him.*  
 18. *then David wanted to become his in-law.* 1403  
 19. *so David rose and went without men and killed their men from palestine to become our King's in-law.*  
 20. *then Saul promised David Michel his daughter for his wife.* 1404  
 21. *but now Saul was even more afraid of David.*

*Jonathan asks Saul what reason is David to be killed*

22. *Saul told Jonathan and his servants he will kill David.* 1405  
 23. *but Jonathan liked David and so Jonathan told him his father is seeking to have him killed.* 1406  
 24. *now please be on your guard and if i find out more i will tell you.* it is good or bad  
 25. *then Jonathan asked his father, he to ask him has he been evil as your servant?* 1407  
 26. *for his deeds are very good for you.*  
 27. *for with his hands he kills philistines.*  
 28. *so why are you wanting him killed?* 1408  
 29. *for your killing him will be without cause.*  
 30. *Saul listened to Jonathan and Vowed to **YV** he will not die.*

*David hides as Jonathan asks his father*

31. *then David came and asked Jonathan, what have i done?* 1409  
 32. *what is my evil before your father that he is seeking my life?*  
 33. *he said it is far from me why you will die.* 1410  
 34. *but i did ask my father for he does nothing great or small without me.*  
 35. *but he has not revealed it to me.*  
 36. *David said, your father knows you find me favorable and he has said, do not let Jonathan know this or he will be unfaithful to me.*  
 37. *Jonathan said, David whatever you say i will do for you.* 1412  
 38. *David said, Jonathan tomorrow i am to eat with you and my King but i will hide in your field until evening.* 1413  
 39. *then you will know if i am missed.*  
 40. *for you will say, David earnestly asked from me to go to his village.* because of the fivecount 1414  
 41. *for they will slaughter to eat with everyone in their family.*  
 42. *if he says good, i am safe.* if not we will know.  
 43. *if he has decided on evil you will deal kindly with your servant and strike me yourself.*  
 44. *for why then would you bring me to your father?*  
 45. *Jonathan said, David far be it from me if i learn and do that.* 1416  
 46. *if i learn it is evil decided by my father, i will not come to you and tell you.*  
 47. *David said, who is to tell me his answer is evil for me?* 1417  
 48. *Jonathan said, because i will search out my father by tomorrow.*  
 49. *and if it is good i will then send for you by making it known to you or by making it known to you by sending you away and you will go safely.*  
 50. *for i will come to our field where you will be hiding, but you will remain by the rocks pile.*  
 51. *i will shoot arrows like shooting at a target.*  
 52. *then i will send out a boy to find the arrows.* 1420  
 53. *if i say to him the arrows are near you, you will get up and come to me*



54. *for you are safe for my father has no harm for you.*
55. David went and hid by the field and did not eat with his King. 1421
56. *his seat was empty and Saul asked Jonathan, his son why did David not come eat with us?* 1422
57. Jonathan answered, David asked me, can he go to his family and eat with his brothers?
58. *and if it is favorable to me please let him go. to eat with his brothers* 1423
59. Saul's anger burned at Jonathan and said, my son as long as he lives on earth, neither you nor my kingdom will be established.
60. now bring him to me for he must die.
61. Jonathan replied by asked ed, why is he to be put to death? 1425
62. *for what has he done?*
63. Saul threw his drink at him and hit him.
64. Jonathan rose from the table in anger because he was dishonored. 1426
65. *but Jonathan knew his father had decided to kill David.*
66. then in the morning he went into the field with a young boy. 1427
67. Jonathan shot and said to the boy, run and find it.
68. the boy ran to the place of the arrow Jonathan had shot but Jonathan called to the boy, saying the arrow is beyond you.
69. the young boy picked up the arrow and came back to him. 1429
70. the boy was unaware but only Jonathan and David knew.

*David runs from Saul and receives HIS GRAIN and goliath's sword from Ahimel*

71. David was going by HIS TENT and Ahimel HIS PRIEST saw him. 1430
72. *he asked him, why is he traveling?*
73. *he replied, i have been commanded with a matter and no man is to know anything of the matter i am sent.* 1431
74. *for i have been ordered with young warriors to an certain unfriendly place.*
75. now what have you on hand to give us? or you can find for us? 1432
76. HIS PRIEST answered David said ed nothing is here but there is HIS SHOWING OF WHEAT. 1433
77. *only it is not for you or the young warriors.*
78. David said, to HIS PRIEST we are worthy for it is not a regular journey.
79. HIS PRIEST gave him HIS WHEAT for he had no bread there then he removed it from before YV. and gave it for the servants for Saul.
80. David asked Ahimel, is there a sword on hand? 1435
81. *he said, the sword from goliath their warrior whom you killed.*
82. David said, give it to me and David fled that day.
83. *but there that day he was delayed by deg a Captain for Saul.*

*Saul has deg kill HIS HIGH PRIEST*

84. *our Prophet Nad said to David, go into JUDAH.* 1437
85. *as David left from there his brothers and father heard.*
86. *and everyone who was indebted to him gathered to him and he became their leader.* 1438
87. Saul heard of them with David and the men with him were known to Saul. 1439
88. *as he was standing under a tree with his men, standing around him Saul told his men, hear now you for ISRAEL, will David the son from Jesse give you fields and vineyards?*

89. *will he make you Captains of 100's?* 1441
90. *for all of his are conspiring against me David will lead them against me and ambush me 1 day.*
91. *then deg as he stood by Saul said, i saw him with Ahimel and he gave him wheat and a sword.*
92. *then our King sent for Ahimel and he Ahimel came to his King.* 1443
93. *Saul asked him, listen to me why have you sided with David?*
94. *you gave him wheat and a sword.*
95. *for he is rising up against me today.* 1444
96. *but Ahimel answered his King, whom is as faithful as David?*
97. *for he is to be your son-in-law to be above your men.*
98. *far be it from me not to hide anything from your servants or anything from your family.* 1445
99. *for i your servant knew nothing of this whole affair.*
100. *our king said, you will die and all your father's family,*
101. *he said to his captains stationed by him, kill our **PRIEST FOR YV** because his hand is with David and because he knew he was fleeing.* 1447
102. *his captains were unwilling to kill him or to attack our **PRIEST FOR YV**.*
103. *later our King said to deg, you round up and kill him and his family.* 1448
104. *deg rounded up his family and killed that day 80.*
105. *1 son from Ahimel named Abia escaped.* 1449
106. *he fled to David and told him Saul had killed his family.*
107. *he said to Abia, he knew deg would report him to Saul.* 1450
108. *so i have brought death to your family.*
109. *stay with me for he seeks my life too.*

## DAVID

*David asks for food from naba his daughter Abigail becomes David's wife*

1. *then David heard as he was in hiding, naba was to slaughter his rams.*
2. *so David sent Abish for he said to his older brother.*
3. *to go visit naba and say to him, peace be to your family.*
4. *David has heard you are to slaughter.*
5. *now your herders have been by us and they did not lose any rams all their days by him.* 1453
6. *ask your herders for they can tell you they found favor in his eyes.*
7. *now please give to him from your hand and to your servants and your brother David.* 1454
8. *Abish agreed with David.*
9. *so he went and spake to naba every word from David.* 1455
10. *but naba answered Abish, saying who is David?*
11. *for i have many brothers today.*
12. *i will slaughter for meat and will give it to men whom i know, but not David.*
13. *Abish did not answer him he turned and went back and told him all his words.* 1457
14. *then David said to his men, each of you is to wear your sword.*
15. *and many of his men were to go with him.*
16. *but 1 of his servants told Abigail naba's daughter.* 1458
17. *saying behold David sent a messenger from our wilderness and our lord rebuked his messenger.* 1459

18. *although* they have been very good to us *for* <sup>nor did</sup> he lose any rams.
19. *for they were a shield for us in the night and daylight.*
20. now know *and* consider what you will do for his evilness. 1460
21. *for he will be coming against your father and* *against all* his family.
22. Abigail hurried *and had him* take bread *and* meat *that were* prepared with a sack of roasted grain *and* raisins cakes *and* figs.
23. *as they loaded them on donkeys, she said to his servants you will go before me and* <sup>behold</sup> *i will follow after you.*
24. *but she did not tell her father naba.*
25. she came <sup>riding</sup> on a donkey to <sup>go to</sup> their hiding place to meet with David. *and his men*
26. as she met David she said, not a ram of his was missing *and he has returned evil for your goodness.* 1464
27. *then Abigail descended from her donkey and fell before David.* 1465
28. she said, *i alone am to blame.*
29. please listen to my words.
30. <sup>please</sup> *do not pay attention to him for worthless is my father naba, but i your servant did not see your messenger.*
31. <sup>now</sup> as **YV LIVES**, now let your enemies seek him *and let their evil be against naba.* 1467
32. *for now let these be his gifts* <sup>which</sup> *i brought for my lord.*
33. *for i give them to your men and my lord.* 1468
34. please forgive his evil to you *and let YV Make you my King.* <sup>because you have fought our battles.</sup>
35. *let not YV find sin in you so HE WILL NOT PURSUE you to seek your life.* 1469
36. *let your life be for YV our CREATOR.*
37. *then the lives of your enemies will be in your hand.*
38. David said to Abigail, you are Blessed **BY YV** <sup>our CREATOR</sup> **WHOM SENT** you to meet with me.
39. *for you have kept me today from bloodshed.*
40. he took what she brought him *and said to her go in peace.* 1471
41. Abigail went to naba *but he was holding a feast by his tent.*
42. naba's heart was merry *and she did not tell him anything then.* 1472
43. *but in the morning she went* <sup>to naba</sup> *and told him these things.*
44. days later <sup>it happened</sup> **YV** killed naba. 1473
45. *then David heard he had died and sent for Abigail to be his wife.*
46. *for Abish went and* <sup>spoke to her by</sup> <sup>asked</sup> *her are you David's wife?* 1474
47. Abigail <sup>quickly</sup> rose *and followed him to become his wife.* <sup>for Saul had given Michel to Palti a son from Laish.</sup> 1475

*David takes Saul's sword and calls out to Abner*

48. judeans went to Saul *and said, he is hiding in our hills.* 1476
49. so Saul went to their hills to search for David by a forest, as Saul camped by a hill he saw Saul from the forest. 1477
50. *for David came to the place* <sup>where</sup> Saul <sup>was</sup> camped.
51. as Saul slept within a circle; *for his men slept around him.* 1478
52. David asked Abish, *will you go with me into Saul's camp?*
53. Abish said, *i will go with you.* 1479
54. so he and Abish came at night.
55. as Saul laid sleeping his sword was on the land by his head.

56. Abish whispered, David today our **CREATOR HAS DELIVERED** him to you.
57. David said, do not kill him *by your hand* for he **IS YV'S ANOINTED**. *surely YV WILL strike him.* 1481
58. *his day will come that he dies.*
59. *but i will take his sword by his head and his skin of water and go.* *David took his sword and the skin of water by his head* 1482
60. *then they left with no 1 seeing them nor did they awake.*
61. *then David stood on a hill with a large area between them.* 1483
62. **he** David called to Abner, *and asked* will you answer me Abner?
63. Abner answered, *him saying* who calls to our King? 1484
64. David asked Abner, why have you not guarded your King?
65. 1 from my family came to him to kill your King and Lord. 1485
66. what you done is not good because you did not guard your King.
67. look for your King's sword and the skin of water by his head. 1486
68. Saul recognized his voice and called out, is this David?
69. David said yes, but why are you pursuing your servant? 1487
70. for what have i done or what evil to you was by my hand?
71. now please let my King listen to the words from his servant. 1488
72. *now* it was i that did not let you fall to the land.
73. for i my King came and took them.
74. Saul said David, my life is precious in your sight. 1489
75. *behold* it is i that acted as a fool and have committed a grave error.
76. David answered, *by saying* behold the sword for my King. 1490
77. let 1 of your young males come over and take it from me.
78. Saul said, *to David* you are **BLESSED** and will accomplish much. 1491
79. David went his way and Saul returned to Bethel.

#### David flees to Edom

80. David said, am i *now* to die by the hand of Saul? 1492
81. there is nothing better for me than to escape from our Land.
82. then Saul will be hopeless searching for me in ISRAEL and i will escape from his hand. 1493
83. so David *rose and* crossed the river with his family and who were with him.
84. then it was told to Saul David had fled and he no longer searched for him.
85. now David lived in Edom with his men and with his wife Abigail.

#### David goes to SIMEN to kill philistines raiding them

86. David was told the philistines were in SIMEN and are taking their Land. 1495
87. so David Asked **YV**, will i go and kill the philistines?
88. **YV SAID**, *David* **GO AND KILL THE PHILISTINES**. 1496
89. David and his men went to SIMEN'S and fought with the philistines. 1497
90. they struck them with a great slaughter and they delivered the sons from SIMEN from them.
91. this was told to Saul, David went to SIMEN. 1498
92. so Saul summoned his men to fight David and his men.
93. David knew Saul would devise evil against him. 1499
94. so he called Abia his Priest for him to Ask **YV**, *for HIS SERVANT* for him to know if Saul is seeking to come to SIMEN to kill him or will the men in SIMEN surrender him? *just as HIS SERVANT has heard?*

95. **YV SAID, HE WILL COME AND THE SONS FROM SIMEN WILL SURRENDER YOU.** 1501
96. David *and his men* departed and went wherever.
97. *they went and told Saul he escaped from him.* 1502
98. *but David stayed by their wildernesses.*
- David by DAN and Jonathan went to him*
99. Saul sought *him* daily, *but our* **CREATOR DELIVERED** *him from his hand for David was aware Saul was seeking his life.*
100. *yet as David was in the wilderness by DAN.* 1504
101. Jonathan Saul's son rose and went to David by DAN *and he encouraged him for our* **CREATOR.**
102. *he said, be unafraid because* **BY HIS HAND** *my father will not find you.* 1505
103. *and you will be King over ISRAEL and my father knows this.*
104. *they made a Vow to YV and David stayed by DAN.*
105. *but from DAN they came to Saul and told him David is hiding by us.*
106. *his stronghold is in JUDAH's forest* which is *south of our river.* 1507
107. *now let our King come with us.*
108. *our part will be to surrender him to our King.*
109. Saul said, go now *and make sure and investigate to see where he is and who has seen him.* there
110. *learn* about all *the places where he hides.* 1509
111. *then return to me with certainty and i will follow you.*
112. *for i will come if he is by your Land.*
113. *they went to DAN for Saul and David and his men were in their forest.* 1510
114. *as Saul went to seek him it was told to David he is coming.*
115. *but a messenger came to Saul and told him hurry to SIMEN for the philistines are raiding our Land and Saul did not pursue David.*
- Saul walks into a cave and David stops his men from killing Saul*
116. came *when Saul was returning from pursuing the philistines* it was told to David in their hills that Saul has stopped seeking him now *David and a few of his men were hiding in a cave.* 1513
117. *as Saul was walking he went into it.*
118. *he was surprised for David was in the cave.*
119. David said, behold *it is the day* for which *you have said.* 1514
120. *behold i am given to my enemy for him to do what is good for him.*
121. *but David persuaded his men not to rise up against Saul.* 1515
122. Saul left *the cave and* after *David ran out.*
123. *he called* after *to Saul* **and said,** *you are my Lord and King.* 1516
124. Saul looked behind *him and David bowed.* to the land
125. *then David said,* to Saul behold *this day your eyes have seen i am for YV and HE* **GAVE** *you* today *into my hand.* 1517
126. *in the cave they said to kill you, but i said he* **IS YV'S ANOINTED.**
127. *now you know there is no evil or rebellion to you by my hand.*
128. *i will let YV JUDGE between you and me and let YV avenge me for your fist is to me.* after David had finished speaking his words to Saul
129. Saul said David, *you are more righteous than i.* 1520
130. *today you have done good for me for YV DELIVERED me into your hand.*
131. *let YV REWARD you for your goodness to me.* 1521 in return for what you did for me.



132. now *i* know you will be King and ISRAEL will be re-established by your hand.  
133. now Vow to **YV** that you will not kill my descendants after me and not kill my father's family.  
134. David Vowed *this* to Saul.

*Samuel dies*

135. Samuel died and our Leaders for ISRAEL gathered together. 1523  
136. *they* mourned and buried *him* by Gilgal.  
137. *but* David stayed in the wilderness.  
138. Samuel was a Judge and Prophet for ISRAEL all the days of his life. 1524  
139. and he went around often to Judge for Israelis. everywhere

*Saul seeks a female conjurer Samuel TELLS him he will Die*

140. the philistines gathered their army and camped for war with ISRAEL. 1525  
141. and Saul gathered everyone and Israelis camped in SIMEN. 1526  
142. as he Saul saw the philistines he was afraid, for he was not answered BY YV.  
143. so Saul said to his messenger, seek out for me a female conjurer. 1527  
144. his messenger said, behold a woman conjurer is near-by.  
145. Saul with 2 of his men came to the conjurer in the night. 1528  
146. he said, conjurer for me please to bring to me whom i name to you.  
147. but the woman asked, do you know what Saul will do to us? 1529  
148. for he kills conjurers in his Land.  
149. so are you laying a trap for my life?  
150. Saul swore to her said, as i live i will not tell him for you to die, for i am coming to you for this thing.  
151. then she said, whom will i bring up to you?  
152. he said bring up Samuel. 1531  
153. as the conjurer saw Samuel she said, why have you deceived me?  
154. for you are Saul. our King for Israel  
155. he said, do not be afraid, what do you see? 1532  
156. she said, Saul i saw a being coming up from the ground.  
157. he said to her, what is his form. 1533  
158. she said a robed male.  
159. Saul knew it was Samuel and he bowed with his face to the land.  
160. Samuel asked him, Saul why have you disturbed me to bring me to you? 1534  
161. Saul answered, i am in distress, for palestine is about to battle with me and our CREATOR does not answer me by either Prophet or Priest. 1535  
162. so i have called you to make known to me what i should do.  
163. he replied, why ask me? 1536  
164. YV HAS BECOME your adversary.  
165. and YV WILL DO JUST AS HE SPAKE.  
166. HE WILL TEAR THE KINGDOM FROM YOUR HAND AND GIVE IT TO DAVID, FOR YOU NOT OBEYING YV'S COMMANDS. for you did not obey HIS WRATH  
on amalek now YV WILL DO THIS  
167. in days HE WILL ALSO GIVE you to them. 1538  
168. for in days you and your sons will be with me in the abyss.  
169. Saul was very afraid because of HIS WORDS from Samuel.  
170. the conjurer saw he was terrified and said, behold i obeyed you. 1539  
171. for i have taken my life in your hand and you listened to the words he spake.



172. now also please listen to the voice of your servant let me set bread before you to strength you. as you go on your way 1540
173. he refused her saying, i will not eat. 1541
174. he rose and went into the night.
- David joined up with Achis Saul and his sons die*
175. as the philistines were gathering together with all their army in a field Israelis were camped in SIMEN. 1543
176. then David came to Achis, and Achis told David, you will go with me and camp with my men.
177. as the philistines fought ISRAEL our men for ISRAEL fled from them for before them. 1544
178. the philistines they fell and they overtook Saul and his sons.
179. they the philistines killed Jonathan and Mal. the sons from Saul 1545
180. as they battled against Saul a bowmen pierced and wounded him.
181. Saul said to his bearer, draw your sword and kill me. 1546
182. his bearer was greatly afraid, but he took his sword and killed him.
183. came the next day as the philistines took from our slain, they found Saul and his sons and removed his head. and stripped him
184. they sent it throughout their land to carry it with their news to their people. 1548
185. our men heard what the philistines had done to Saul.
186. our fearless men went and got Saul's body and the bodies of his 2 sons. 1549
187. we buried them by Bethel in BENJAMIN.
- Saul is dead and Abner is made King David has the male killed for he said he killed Saul*
188. after the death of Saul his bearer searched for David he went to the camp for JUDAH.
189. as he came to David he said, i escaped from a troop for BENJAMIN. 1551
190. he asked how is it going?
191. he replied we fled from the battle for Saul and Jonathan are dead.
192. he asked him, how does he know Saul and Jonathan are dead? 1552
193. he answered, it happened in a field he called for me and i said here i am.
194. he said, kill me for i am in pain. 1553
195. i stood beside him and killed him.
196. then i removed the band from his head to bring it here to my Lord.
197. then David told \_\_\_\_\_, go kill him. that he dies
198. for he said and testified by saying i have killed **YV'S ANOINTED**.
199. Abner took over for they made him King for Israel at 40 years old became King for ISRAEL.
- Abner meets Joab and they battle Abner kills his brother Asahel*
200. but JUDAH followed David for at that time he was the Commander for JUDAH.
201. then Abner went into JUDAH.
202. Joab a captain for David met him at the river in JUDAH. 1557
203. Abner said Joab, now let us hold a battle.
204. Joab said, if you rise up.
205. they rose up and crossed over. 1558
206. in JUDAH that day they battled.
207. Abner's men were beaten before the men for David.
208. now the sons from Zer were Joab Abshai and Asahel. 1559
209. Asahel chased Abner and he did not turn from pursuing Abner.
210. Abner called out to Asahel, turn to your right or left. 1560

211. Asahel *did not* to turn from following him, so Abner asked Asahel, what if i strike and kill you? 1561
212. how *will i* face your brothers?
213. *he* refused to turn aside and Abner struck him dead.
214. *then* Joab pursued Abner and they came to a hill in JUDAH. 1562
215. *as they stood on the top of a hill* Abner asked Joab, are our swords to kill forever? 1563
216. *do you not* know it will be bitter afterwards?
217. *for* how long and when *will we* refrain from pursing our brothers?
218. Joab replied, if *you had not* spake, *i would* purse you for my own brother.
219. *then* Joab *had the horn blown and* everyone stopped. their pursuit
- Abner found out David HAD BEEN ANOINTED*  
*Joab kills Abner Israel's Leaders make David their King*
220. Abner was very angry. 1565
221. *for that day with his brothers* and friends *he found out that they are for David because* **YV HAD ANOINTED** David. 1566
222. *he knew* **BY DOING THIS HE PASSED OVER** Saul's kingdom for him. 1566
223. and **HE WILL ESTABLISH** the throne for David to be over **ISRAEL** and **JUDAH**.
224. Abner sent a messenger to David asking him, whom *will be* King for our Land? 1567
225. *let us* make a treaty for you to be our King for by my hand *i can* bring everyone for me to you. 1568
226. David replied, *it would be for our good that we make the treaty to be* 1. 1568
227. Abner summoned *their* Leaders and said, previously you were seeking for David to be King over us. 1569
228. now **YV DID ANOINT** him.
229. *now i will* go and speak to David and their Leaders were pleased. for ISRAEL
230. *then* Abner with 20 men came to David in Hebron. 1570
231. David held a feast for Abner and the men whom were with him.
232. *then* Abner said to David, rise you are our Lord and King. 1571
233. *for we are* making a treaty for you to be our King and everyone's soul desires it. 1572
234. David sent Abner away to go with his peace. 1572
235. after, Joab came and they told Joab. saying
236. Abner came to David for him to be our King and he sent him with his peace.
237. Joab came to our King and asked him, what have you done?
238. behold Abner came to you, why have you sent him away? 1574  
he is already gone as you know
239. *for* Abner came to deceive you.
240. *then* Joab sent his messenger to Abner and David *did not* know. 1575
241. as Abner was returning to Hebron Joab took him aside and there he struck and killed him, for he killed Asahel his brother.
242. after David heard of this he said, *i and my Kingdom are* innocent before **YV** forever. 1577
243. the killing of Abner by Joab is for Joab killed Abner because he **killing** his brother. 1578
244. David said, to everyone whoever is for me they are to mourn for Abner. 1578
245. *then* David walked by his bier and they buried Abner by Hebron.
246. all **ISRAEL** understood that day it was not their King who killed Abner. 1579

247. *then the Commanders for the Tribes for Israel* came to David in Hebron. 1580  
248. *they said to him*, previously when Saul was King for ISRAEL, **YV ANOINTED** you for our People. 1581  
249. **now** you will be our King for ISRAEL.  
250. *and with David they made a Vow before YV* at Hebron.

*philistines fought with David*

- David knew **YV HAD BEEN ESTABLISHING** him as King for ISRAEL. 1582  
251. *the philistines heard they made David King for ISRAEL and the philistines came up for battle.* 1583  
252. David Asked **FROM YV**, *he Asked* are we to fall to palestine.  
253. *or will i battle* and **YOU WILL GIVE** them into my hand?  
254. **YV SAID**, *David* **I WILL GIVE THE PHILISTINES INTO YOUR HAND.** 1584  
255. David *went and* defeated them but the philistines came again.  
256. *as they were arrayed in the valley by DAN* David Asked **FROM YV**.  
257. **HE SAID, GO FROM BEHIND THEM BY ATTACKING THEM FROM THE PALM TREES.**  
258. **AS YOU HEAR THE WIND BLOWING IN THE TOPS OF THE PALM TREES, THEN YOU WILL BE DECISIVE AND ATTACK THE ARMY FOR PALESTINE.**  
259. David **DID** *thus* **JUST LIKE YV COMMANDED** him, and they killed to kill off the philistines from ekron and far past gaza.

*David asks Levi's to carry HIS TENT and CHEST from Shiloh to Hebron but he stops*

260. *as David consulted with all our Commanders he and David said*, if it is good to you, let us send for our brothers from Levi to meet with us.  
261. *for them to bring HIS TENT and CHEST FOR our CREATOR* for me to seek **HIM** in my days. 1589  
262. *they said, let it be done so it will be right in the sight of our people.* *David assembled them to bring HIS TENT AND CHEST to the place he had prepared.* 1590  
263. *then David gathered the sons from Aaron and the sons from Kohath and David said*, Zadok and Abia are to be *like* their forefathers. 1591  
264. *for they will carry the CHEST for YV our CREATOR* to a place i have prepared.  
265. *now you will be the foremost for YV our CREATOR according to HIS STATUTES.* *as our Priests you are to carry HIS CHEST and TENT BY THE COMMAND FROM YV.*  
266. *then David spake to the Leaders for Levi's to appoint their brothers and to blow a HORN before the CHEST.* *for our CREATOR of ISRAEL*  
267. *and with the sons from Levi are to carry EVERYTHING for our CREATOR of ISRAEL on their shoulders with poles.* 1594  
268. *as Moses WAS INSTRUCTED BY WORDS FROM YV.*  
269. *then David and everyone went to Shiloh to bring IT from there.* 1595  
270. David was *leading* our Leaders for ISRAEL.  
271. 1000's were *following* them as they walked to bring **HIS CHEST WITH HIS COMMANDMENTS** and **YV's TENT.** 1596 *for HIS CHEST is to be in HIS TENT to be there with HIS COMMANDMENTS and where they call to HIM*  
272. *as they brought HIS CHEST with the COMMANDMENTS FROM YV with sounds from a HORN.* *and as they carried HIS TENT*  
273. David and everyone were celebrating. *ITS Presence*  
274. *as they came from Shiloh* Uzza's hand was touching **HIS CHEST** and **ANGER** FROM **YV** killed him. *because he was touching HIS CHEST* 1598  
275. *because YV killed Uzza* David was frightened. 1599 *for the CHEST IS our CREATOR'S*

276. *then* **before** David departed to Hebron.

*they Offered to YV and sang with thanks and praises for HIS PROMISES*

277. *when* the **CHEST** for our **CREATOR** was in **HIS TENT** **which they setup** he appointed Levites to Ministers before **YV**. **and HIS CHEST**

278. *then* we **sacrificed** our Offering for our Peace **Offering** before our **CREATOR**.

279. *after* our Offering he Blessed our people in **HIS NAME YV**.

280. *then* we celebrated our Thanks by Praised **YV**. **our CREATOR of ISRAEL** 1602

281. *with* harps and lyres **they sang to Praise HIM** and we listened to the **song** **they sang songs that Praised HIM**. 1603 **by singing ALL HIS WONDERS**

282. **and** we were Thanking **YV** for **MAKING KNOWN HIS WONDERS** to our people, for we have been glorified **BY HIS NAME**. 1604

283. our hearts are to seek **YV** to strengthen us and to remember **HIS WONDERS WHICH HE HAS DONE BY HIS JUDGMENTS for us**. **FROM HIS MOUTH**

284. for Israelis **ARE HIS SERVANTS** and we are the descendants from Israel, **HIS CHOSEN ONES**. 1605

285. **YV IS** our **CREATOR** and **HIS JUDGMENTS** are for us on earth.

286. **and** we are to **live** for **HIS PROMISES** and **FOREVER ARE HIS WORDS, FOR HE PROMISED THEM** to Abraham and **BY HIS WORDS** to Isaac, then **VOWED THEM** to Israel.

287. *with* **HIS COMMANDMENTS** to Israelis **HIS EVERLASTING PROMISES** are with us.

288. for **HE SAID** to them, **I WILL GIVE THEM THE LAND OF CANAAN AS THEIR PORTION FOR THEIR INHERITANCE**. 1607

289. *they* were few in number and like strangers *they* wandered **past** kingdoms.

290. **HE PERMITTED** no kingdom to oppress *them* for **HE REBUKED** their kings.

291. *now* we sing to **YV**.

292. *and* to everyone on earth we declare **HIS SALVATION** for us.

293. we tell you of **HIS GLORY**. 1609

294. **HIS WONDERS AND DEEDS** are for every kingdom.

295. **YV IS** our **LORD** and Respectfully we are to Praise **HIM** for **HE IS TO BE** Feared by everyone.

296. for everyone **YV MADE THE HEAVENS FOR HIS PEOPLE AND MAJESTY**.

297. *now* tremble before **HIM** all you on earth.

298. for our earth **WAS ESTABLISHED BY HIM**.

299. **HE MOVES** the earth for us to be happy on earth. 1611

300. **as** we rejoice as **HIS KINGDOM FOR YV IS** your **LORD**.

301. **HE DESCENDS TO JUDGE** us.

302. let us Give **HIM** our Thanks for **YV'S GOODNESS** to us. 1612

303. **HIS LOVE FOR** us **IS EVERLASTING**.

304. for our **LORD IS FOR** our **SALVATION**.

305. for **HE GATHERED** us to **DELIVER** us and we Give our Thanks to **HIM**.

306. for our Glory is to Praise **HIM**.

307. for we are **BLESSED BY YV** **our CREATOR of ISRAEL** for ever and ever. 1613

308. let all the people say, *they* are **Blessed** by Praising **YV**.

*David sent messengers to edom's son but his men were humiliated*

309. **the** king for Edom was killed and his son became king. **in his place** 1614

310. David said *he will show him kindness because his father had showed kindness to him* so David sent messengers to honor him. 1615
311. *they went to the land for the sons from Edom.*
312. hanun took console with his commanders and they asked hanun, are you thinking David is honoring your father by sending comforters to you?
313. or has his servants come to spy out our land?
314. so hanun took David's servants and removed their garments.
315. and then he sent them away.
316. a messenger went and told David about his men. 1617
317. he went to meet them for his men were humiliated.
318. our King said for them to stay at Jericho until he returns.

*Edom's sent silver to hire aram's men David sent Joab and Abshai and aram's fled then they gathered more men from aram and David defeated them*

319. hanun gave talents of silver to aram to hire men from his army. 1618
320. they came and camped with the men for edom.
321. as they gathered together by the river in REUBEN, David heard and sent Joab with men from our armies. to be with his mighty men 1619
322. as edom's came out arrayed for battle, Joab oversaw the battle against us.
323. he selected everyone of our mightiest from ISRAEL to be against the arameans.
324. the remainder of the men he placed in the command of Abshai his brother.
325. they were arrayed against the sons from edom.
326. he said, if the arameans are stronger you will help me. 1621
327. if edom is stronger i will help you.
328. be strong and courageous for the sake of our people.
329. and let **YV ESTABLISH** our righteousness **IN HIS SIGHT**.
330. Joab and his men drew up for battle against the arameans and they fled before him. 1622
331. as edom's saw the arameans fleeing they also fled before Abshai.
332. when the arameans were defeated by ISRAEL, they sent messengers for many arameans.
333. then shophach their king told David to gather all ISRAEL together.
334. then David crossed the jordan and came up arrayed. 1624
335. as David battled the arameans fled.
336. the people for edom knew they were defeated.
337. then they made peace with him. for David defeated him

*David took their bronze silver and gold*

338. David took the shields with gold from the guards for shophach and brought them to Jerusalem. 1625
339. from damascus and their land and cities to the euphrates David took much bronze.
340. after David defeated shophach he establish his rule to the aramean's river. for the arameans in damascus had come to help them
341. then David made them bring tribute to him their silver and gold.
342. which he took tribute from edom arameans and philistines. 1627
343. all their tribute of gold and silver David dedicated these to **YV**, they all became tributors to David for **YV HELPED** David wherever.
344. David reigned over ISRAEL with justice and righteousness for all our people.



*the king for Lebanon thanked David and built David's house in Hebron*

345. *the king for Lebanon knew David defeated the armies for aram and edom, so he sent his son to King David because he had fights with the arameans and lost.*

346. *then king Hiram sent to David cedar and carpenters to build a house for him.*

*David's sons names and his officials names*

347. *the names of David's sons born by Abigail from naba were Absalom Adonijah and Sephan.*

348. *they were born to David in Hebron.*

349. *his wife Abigail died when he was battling the aramans.*

MOVED HERE

1634

350. *Joab was Commander of his army.*

1633

351. *Jehoshaphat was his scribe and recorder.*

352. *Zadok was his Priest and advisor.*

353. *Bena was over his guards.*

*David sends for Baysheba she gives birth to Solomon*

354. *1 evening as he was walking on the roof of his the King's house, and from the roof he saw a woman washing herself and she was very beautiful.*

355. *so he sent his servant to search out the woman and she was a daughter from Uriah.*

1636

356. *David sent his servant to bring her to him.*

357. *and she came and married with him.*

358. *Baysheba conceived and she sent to David saying she had conceived.*

1637

359. *then David sent Joab to send Uriah to David.*

360. *Uriah came and David asked concerning her welfare.*

1638

361. *then Uriah went from the King's house and he sent for her after.*

362. *as his wife Baysheba bore him a son and he named him Solomon.*

1639

*David in Hebron wants to build HIS HOUSE he talks to YV about his Son Reigning as HIS SERVANT FOREVER AND to prepare us for Him*

363. *as our King lived in a house.*

1640

364. *David said to Nathan, now that i am living in a house, why has our **CREATOR** a **TENT**?*

365. *Nathan said David, do for **HIM** all that is your in heart.*

1641

366. *but that same night **WORDS FROM YV** came to Nathan.*

367. ***SAY TO MY SERVANT DAVID, YOU WILL NOT BUILD A HOUSE FOR ME TO MEET WITH THEM.***

368. ***I TOOK YOU FROM CARING FOR RAMS TO BE A KING FOR THE PEOPLE FROM ISRAEL.***

369. ***EVERYWHERE YOU HAVE GONE I REMOVED YOUR ENEMIES FROM BEFORE YOU.***

1643

370. ***I MADE YOUR NAME GREAT LIKE THE NAMES OF GREAT MEN.***

371. ***I APPOINTED THE LAND FOR ISRAEL FOR PLANTED THEM LIVE IN THEIR OWN LAND.***

372. ***FROM THAT DAY I COMMANDED MY JUDGES TO BE OVER THE PEOPLE FROM ISRAEL.***

373. ***THIS WAS TO GIVE THEM REST FROM THEIR ENEMIES.***

1645

374. ***BUT I DECLARE TO YOU.***



375. **I WILL MAKE THEM A HOUSE FOR WHEN THEIR DAYS ARE COMPLETED.**
376. **I WILL ESTABLISH FROM YOUR SONS AFTER YOU.**
377. **WHOM AND I WILL ESTABLISH HIS KINGDOM AND ESTABLISH HIS KINGDOM FOREVER.**
378. **MY LOVE FOR HIM WILL NOT BE TAKEN AWAY FROM HIM.**
379. **AND HE WILL BE FAITHFUL BEFORE ME FOREVER.**
380. **ALL THESE WORDS** Nathan spake to David. 1647
381. *then he went before YV and asked HIM, whom am i YV?*
382. *that He Would Come from me.*
383. *for this is not insignificant in YOUR EYES.* 1648
384. **YOU YV HAVE PROMISED TO me that my Son IS TO BE YOUR SERVANT IN THE FUTURE.**
385. **AND His THRONE IS TO BE ESTABLISHED FOREVER.**
386. **my LORD YV AGAIN** what can i David say to YOU? 1649
387. **for YOU KNOW YOUR SERVANT. YV**
388. *and it was for my sake that YOUR WORDS were for my heart.*
389. **YOU WILL DO ALL THIS.** 1650
390. **AND His GREATNESS YOU LET YOUR SERVANT KNOW OF Him.**
391. **YOU ARE our GREATNESS and YV YOU ARE THEE CREATOR.**
392. *everyone is to hear of YOU with their ears.*
393. *from whom is 1 kingdom on the earth that is like YOUR PEOPLE from Abraham.* 1651
394. **whom YOU CAME TO AND REDEEMED.**
395. *as a people YOU MADE them for YOUR GREATNESS by REDEEMING them from egypt to be YOUR KINGDOM.* 1652
396. **NOW YOU ARE PREPARING us as His People FOREVER.**
397. **THE WORDS YOU HAVE SPAKE TO YOUR SERVANT YOU WILL FULFILL AND DO.**
398. **AS YOU HAVE SPAKE His Name WILL BE FOREVER.** 1653
399. **FOR YOU HAVE SAID He WILL BE FROM YOUR SERVANT** David.
400. **AND YOU WILL ESTABLISH Him BEFORE YOU. BY SAYING I WILL PICK Him FROM YOUR SONS**
401. **YOU are my LORD AND YOUR WORDS ARE TRUTH.** 1654
402. **YOU HAVE PROMISED THIS TO YOUR SERVANT.**
403. **FOR YOU HAVE BLESSED my family FOR YOUR SERVANT.**
404. **FOR us to BE FOREVER BEFORE YOU.** *then David went and knelt before YV and said, who am i?*
- 1655 YV my CREATOR and what is my Family? for YOU HAVE BROUGHT me this far? THIS IS NOT small for my CREATOR SPAKE of YOUR SERVANT'S KINGDOM WHICH IS TO COME. 1656 Regarding A Male from me of High Degree. AND ALL His Greatness YOU MADE KNOWN to me YV let YOUR WORDS Concerning YOUR SERVANT and Concerning my Family BE ESTABLISHED FOREVER. 1657 for my CREATOR YOU REVEALED to me by hearing FROM YOUR PROPHET. that YOUR SERVANT IS TO BE BEFORE YOU AND YOU WILL ESTABLISH His KINGDOM. YV let YOUR WORDS Concerning YOUR SERVANT and Concerning my sons BE ESTABLISHED FOREVER. 1658 for my CREATOR YOU REVEALED to me by hearing FROM YOUR PROPHET. that YOUR SERVANT IS TO BEFORE YOU TO ESTABLISH His KINGDOM YV my CREATOR i am pleased YOU BLESSED me. 1659 for His KINGDOM and YOUR SERVANTS are to be FOREVER BEFORE YOU

*David orders a counting of Israel's men and YV WILL PUNISH David or ISRAEL*

405. David ordered *the counting* of men *in the Land for ISRAEL* to appoint from them stonecutters to hew into blocks for building **HIS HOUSE.**
406. *and to make from iron the nails and gates.*
407. *then David told Joab, go count our men and bring me their numbering.* 1661
408. *Joab asked him, are they not all your servants?*
409. *and why does my Lord seek our numbering?*

410. *our Kings' word prevailed Joabs' and Joab departed.* 1662
411. *and returning to David Joab gave our numbering.*
412. *of his census of our men from ISRAEL were \_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_.*
413. *then YV SPAKE to Nathan our PROPHET, SAYING, GO SPEAK TO DAVID.*  
*SAY THUS SAYS YV*
414. *I WILL OFFER HIM 2 AND HE IS TO CHOOSE 1.*
415. *Nathan came to David and SAID.* 1664
416. *THUS SAYS YV, YOU ARE TO PICK FROM EITHER 3 FIVECOUNTS BEFORE YOUR ENEMY, OR 3 DAYS FROM A SWORD FROM YV.*
417. *LIKE A PLAGUE IN THE LAND BY AN ANGEL FROM YV.* 1665
418. *TO DESTROY EVERYWHERE IN THE LAND FOR ISRAEL.*
419. *David said, Nathan i am distressed.*
420. *let us fall into HIS HAND FOR YV IS MERCIFUL.*
421. *let YV SEND A PLAGUE on ISRAEL and SEND HIS ANGEL TO DESTROY LESS.* 1666
422. *then YV SAW he was sorry for their disaster for David was in sackcloth as he knelt and petitioned HIM.*
423. *for David said, CREATOR i commanded the counting of YOUR MEN.* 1667  
*and it is i who am evil*
424. *i done this evil and what have they done?*
425. *please let YOUR HAND be on my family and not His People.*
- David buys a threshing hill for YV'S HOUSE For MEETING With HIM*  
*YV DOES NOT PUNISH him or ISRAEL*
426. *YV COMMANDED Nathan for him to SAY TO DAVID, HE IS TO GO AND START BUILDING THE FOUNDATION ON THE THRESHING HILL FOR ORNAN.*
427. *as David came to the hill Ornan saw David and he went to him at the threshing hill and bowed before David.*
428. *David said Ornan, sell me your threshing hill so we can build a HOUSE for YV and HIS PLAGUE be removed from our people.*
429. *Ornan said, to David take it from me for it is for my LORD and my King.* 1671  
*for you to do good in HIS SIGHT.*
430. *then King David said, Ornan no i will buy it from you for i will not take what is yours FROM YV.*
431. *David gave Ornan 6 100 in silver.*
432. *and on that hill David started building the FOUNDATION for HIS HOUSE.* 673
433. *and YV COMMANDED HIS ANGEL to place his sword in his sheath.*

## YAHH

*our King Is from us*

- why are the kingdoms in an uproar and their people speaking worthlessly?*
- it is because they have taken a stand for their leaders have counseled together.*
- they are against YV and HIS ANOINTED.* 1675
- for HE HAS SAID IN HIS ANGER that has them terrified.*
- HE WILL ESTABLISH our KING AS HIS HOLIEST.*
- and He Will SURELY TELL them HIS DECREE.*
- YV WILL SAY TO our SON.* 1676
- ASK FROM ME AND I WILL SURELY GIVE YOU THE PEOPLE FROM THEIR KINGDOMS AS YOUR INHERITANCE.*

9. **AND FOREVER THEY WILL BE YOUR PEOPLE AND KINGDOM.**
10. it is for their kings to show their wisdom to **Him** for they are to bow to **Him** with reverence and rejoice with **Him**.
11. otherwise **In His Anger** they will perish for **His Wrath** can be easily Raised.

*We named our King Yahn*

12. we Named **Him Yahn** and **He** is to be **EXALTED** before **HIM**. 1678
13. for **He Will Be A Father** to the fatherless and **Judge** for our widows.
14. truly **Yahn Will Live FOREVER WITH HIM**. 1679
15. as our **Lord In His Holiness He Will Ascend To HIM** as our **Highest**.
16. **BLESSED** is our **Lord for He Will Remove our Burdens**. 1680
17. **BY YV He Is** our **SAVIOR** and **WITH YV He Will DELIVER** us.
18. **YV IS FOR** our **Lord** and we will escape from the abyss. 1681
19. for our **CREATOR SAID, HE WILL TAKE** us from the abyss.

*Yahn WILL Sit at HIS RIGHT HAND*

20. **YV HAS SAID** to our **Lord-of-everyone, YOU WILL SIT AT MY RIGHT HAND AND I WILL MAKE YOUR ENEMIES BOW TO YOU**.
21. **FOR I AM SENDING YOU WITH MY WORD FROM HEAVEN**.
22. **YOU WILL RULE IN THE MIDST OF YOUR ENEMIES AND YOUR PEOPLE WILL VOLUNTEER FREELY TO YOU**.
23. **FOR IN YOUR DAYS YOUR POWER IS TO BE MY HOLIEST**.
24. **YOU WILL BE HONORED IN YOUR YOUTH AS THEIR KING**.
25. **HE PROMISED HE WILL NOT CHANGE HIS MIND**. 1684
26. **AND HE IS TO BE HIS Lord-of-everyone at HIS RIGHT HAND**.

*how Majestic Is His Title*

27. **BY YV Yahn WILL BE HIS Lord-of-everyone**. 1685
28. how **Majestic Is His Title** that everyone on earth is assigned to **Him**. 1686
29. **His Splendor Is Like** the Heaven above ours.
30. but what is man that **HE IS THINKING** of us?
31. our **Son** from man that **HE CARES** for **Him**?
32. **FOR HE HAS MADE Him** just lower than **HIM**, yet our **CREATOR HAS CROWNED Him WITH HIS GLORY**.
33. by **HIS MAJESTY He Is To Rule BY HIS HAND, FOR HE WILL PUT** us beneath **His Feet**. BY YV Yahn WILL BE HIS Lord-of-everyone 1688 how Majestic Is His Title?

*By His Works everyone will know Him*

34. **He Will COME IN Strength** as our **Lord**, and **BY YV He Will** Remind them for their Righteousness.
35. for our **CREATOR WILL TEACH Him** from **His Youth** and **He Will Declare HIS WONDER AND DEEDS**.
36. then **He Will Declare His Strength** for generations. 1690
37. and by **His WORKS** everyone will come to **Him**.
38. **His Righteousness Is For** our **CREATOR IN HEAVEN, WHO WILL SHOW HIS GREATNESS** for **Him**.
39. they will also Praise **HIM** for **HIS PROMISES** and Praise **HIS HOLY ONE**.
40. for from our mouth we shout our Praises for **Him**.
41. by our tongue we utter **YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS** for us.

*He Will Rescue our troubled*

42. **HE WILL GIVE** to our King **HIS JUDGMENTS**. 1692  
43. and **HE WILL LET HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS BE WITH** our King's Son.  
44. for **He Will Judge His People With Righteousness** and by **His Justice** they will have peace.  
45. **He Will Judge** the burdens on **His People** and **He Will Save** their children from their wickedness.  
46. for in **His Days** the Righteous will flourish and by **His Righteousness** they will have peace for awhile.  
47. **His** enemies will eat **His** dust and their kings will bring their gifts to **Him**.  
48. for every king is to bow to **Him**.  
49. for every kingdom is to serve **Him**.  
50. **He Will Deliver** them crying for **His** help and our troubled will have a **Helper**, for **He Has Compassion** for the poor and needy.  
51. **He Will Rescue** their lives from their wickedness.  
52. their blood is precious in **His Sight**. 1696  
53. they will Praise **Him** every day.  
54. **His Name WILL ENDURE FOREVER**, for **He Is BLESSED BY YV** **our CREATOR**.  
55. our **CREATOR WILL WORK HIS WONDERS** for **Him**. 1697  
56. for **His Glory His Name WILL BE FOREVER**.

**HE MADE Him HIS FIRSTBORN**

57. **He Will Sing** of **HIS LOVE** for us **FOREVER**. 1698  
58. **He Will Acknowledge HIS FAITHFULNESS BY His Mouth**.  
59. for **HE SAID HIS LOVE FOR US IS FOREVER**.  
60. **AND IN HEAVEN HE WILL ESTABLISH Him FOR His FAITHFULNESS**.  
61. **HE MADE A PROMISE TO HIS CHOSEN**. 1699  
62. for **HE SWORE** to David **HIS SERVANT HE WILL ESTABLISH FROM HIS SEED FOR US FOREVER**.  
63. **HE WILL BUILD HIS THRONE IN HEAVEN**.  
64. and for whom it is prepared **BY YV**. 1700  
65. **He Is To Be Feared** for **He Is HIS HOLY ONE**.  
66. for who is like **HIS GREATEST**?  
67. for with **Yahh HIS FAITHFUL HE WILL GUARD Him**.  
68. **FOR HE HAS SAID TO HIS RIGHTEOUS ONES, I WILL GIVE YOU TO WHOM IS FAITHFUL TO ME**.  
69. **FOR I WILL EXALT MY CHOSEN FROM MY PEOPLE**.  
70. **AND I WILL ESTABLISH HIM LIKE DAVID MY SERVANT**. **he is WHOM by MY Hand i will Establish**. 1702  
71. **AND BY MY HAND I WILL ALSO STRENGTHEN HIM**.  
72. **HE WILL CRUSH HIS ENEMIES THAT ARE AGAINST HIM**.  
73. **BECAUSE HE WILL STRIKE THEM THAT HATE HIM**.  
74. **FOR HIS FAITHFULNESS MY LOVE WILL BE WITH MY HOLIEST**. 1703  
75. **IN MY NAME HIS HORN WILL BE EXALTED**.  
76. **THEN I WILL SET HIM BY MY RIGHT HAND**.  
77. **HE WILL CALL ME HIS FATHER AND CREATOR**.  
78. **FOR I HAVE MADE HIM MY FIRSTBORN, TO BE THE HIGHEST KING ON EARTH**.  
79. **AND BY MY LOVE FOR HIM I WILL WATCH OVER HIM**.  
80. **FOR IT IS BY MY PROMISE I WILL ESTABLISH HIM FOREVER**.

*He Is from Abraham's seed*

81. they will thank **Him** as they call on **His Name**. 1705  
82. for they will know **His Deeds** are for **His People**.  
83. then they will speak to everyone **His Wonders**, for they are for the Glory of **His Holy Name**.  
84. let your hearts seek **Yahh** and be glad by **Yahh's Strength**. 1706  
85. for we are to seek **His Face** continually for the **Wonders** which **He Will Do**.  
86. **He Is Seed** from Abraham **HIS SERVANT** and from Israel and **HIS CHOSEN ONES**.  
87. **Yahh** is for everyone on earth.  
88. **He Will Remind** them **HIS PROMISES ARE FOREVER**.

*we will Give Him our Thanks*

89. to **Yahh** we will Give our Thanks for **YV'S LOVE FOR HIM IS EVERLASTING**. 1708  
90. **He Will Speak** the **MIGHTINESS OF YV** to show everyone they are to Praise **HIM**.  
91. **BY HIS BLESSING** **He Will Keep HIS JUDGEMENTS**. 1709  
92. **He Will Act With Righteousness** for everyone, for the Good of **His Chosen Ones**.  
93. **He Will Rejoice** With Joy for **His Kingdom**.

*His Works are our Support*

94. **Yahh Will Give His Thanks** to **HIM** in the company of **His Righteous People**, for **GREAT WILL BE His WORKS FOR YV**.  
95. for **THEY ARE FOR His Majesty AND Honor TO DO HIS WORK**.  
96. **His Righteousness WILL ENDURE FOREVER** for **He Will Make His WONDERS** to be remembered. 1711  
97. for **YV WILL BE GRACIOUS AND COMPASSIONATE** to **Him**, for **HE WILL REMEMBER HIS PROMISES TO Him ARE FOREVER**.  
98. **He Will Be Known** to **His People BY HIS POWER**. 1712  
99. and for **His WORK HE WILL GIVE** them to **Him** to be **His Kingdom**.  
100. for the **WORKS by His Hand** are for **HIS TRUTH**.  
101. **by His JUSTICE They** are for everyone to Believe **IN HIM**.  
102. **THEY Are** our **SUPPORT FOREVER** and **EVER**. 1713  
103. **THEY Are To Be DONE** for us to be Truthful and Righteous to **HIM**.  
104. **HE WILL SEND Him AS A RANSOM** for **His People**, to **ESTABLISH HIS PROMISES ARE FOREVER**.  
105. **HIS HOLIEST** will Fear **HIS NAME** for our fear of **YV** Is our Wisdom. 1714  
106. **His Goodness** will be understood by everyone and forever we will Praise **Yahh**.

*our rest is by HIS PROMISE thru Israelis*

107. remember us **YV** on David's behalf. 1715  
108. for **YOU SWORE BY PROMISING** from him will be our **Greatest One**.  
109. and to Israel surely he will enter **His KINGDOM**, and Before **YOU WILL ESTABLISH His PLACE BY YV**.  
110. a **DWELLING PLACE** for **YOUR RIGHTEOUS ONE**, and for Israelis to go to a **RESTING PLACE**.  
111. let **Him RISE UP FOR YV** that we have a **RESTING PLACE** too.



112. *and for us to be with your **RIGHTEOUS ONE**, so we can shout joyfully with Him.*
113. *like David **YOUR SERVANT** and our Priests **YOU HAD ANOINTED**.* 1717
114. *for **YV SWORE** to David **His Truth**.*
115. ***HE WILL BRING Him BACK TO HIM BY** the **Seed** from his body.*
116. ***TO SET UP His Throne** as our **Keeper FOR YOUR PROMISES**.*
117. ***His Testimony Will Teach** them and their descendants **also** as **He Sits Upon His Throne FOREVER**.*
118. ***FOR YV CHOSE Him AND DESIRED A KINGDOM FOR Him**.*
119. ***THIS IS FOR His REST AND IS** our **REST FOREVER**.*
120. ***THERE** we will **LIVE** to be **BLESSED By Him In His BLESSING**, and we too will be Satisfied like **YOUR PRIESTS** and be **Clothed By His Salvation**.*
121. *as **YOUR RIGHTEOUS ONES** we will sing aloud.*
122. *arrayed by **YOUR ANOINTED** for **He Is CROWNED** for us to live with **YOU**.*
- Praise Yahh and Sing our songs to HIM*
123. *Praise **Yahh** you singers and **YV** for your new songs.* 1720
124. *Praise **Him** you Righteous Ones.*
125. *let Israelis rejoice in your Salvation.*
126. *let your descendants rejoice in their **King** and Praise **His Name** as they sing.*
127. *let **YV BE PLEASED** with **His People**, for in our Salvation we are Exalted by His Glory.*
128. ***His Sword** is in **His Hand** for our vengeance.* 1722
129. *for **He Will Bind** their kings with chains and their nobles too, **will be in chains of iron** as **He Executes His Judgment AS WRITTEN**.*
130. *for **His Majesty** is for everyone.* 1723
131. *for **His Righteousness** we will Praise **Yahh**.*

## DAVID AND SOLOMON

*David's son Adonijah exalted himself to be king  
Nathan and Baysheba go to David*

1. *Adonijah a son from Abigail exalted himself to be king.* 1724
2. *for he had prepared for himself a chariot horseriders and a herald to run before him.*
3. *his father did nothing for he was bedridden for some time.* 1725
4. *so they were asking him, why are you declaring it is you, for you were born after Absalom?*
5. *but it was Joab who encouraged Adonijah and helping him was Abia and Shimei.* 1726
6. *so Adonijah had them slaughter a ram at a table near **HIS TENT**.*
7. *then he invited the King's sons and **all of** his friends. **from JUDAH*** 1727
8. *but our King's servants were not invited nor Solomon his brother.*
9. *then Nathan our **Prophet** talked to Baysheba. **the mother of Solomon*** 1728
10. *he asked her have you heard?*
11. *Adonijah is reigning as king and does David know?* 1729
12. *now go and consult with him.*
13. *your purpose is to save your life and **the life of** your son Solomon.*
14. *now go to **King** David and say, my Lord and King why is Adonijah our King?* 1730
15. *for you Swore to me **and told me then** Solomon my son will be King.* 1731



16. *or is it after him he is to sit on your throne?*
17. *when you are talking with our King i will come in and confirm your words.*
18. *Baysheba went to his bedroom for our King was ill and old.* 1732
19. *Baysheba bowed to her King and our King asked, her what is it?*
20. *she said, my Lord Swore to your wife by **YV** our **LORD**.* 1733
21. *it was to be only my son Solomon is to be King following your reign.*
22. *now Adonijah is king and does my Lord and King know?* 1734
23. *he had them slaughter a ram that was fattened and invited the sons from my King, but he did not invite Solomon, and is he not your son? my Lord and King* 1735
24. *so who is to sit on your throne as our Lord and King after you?*
25. *now as she was talking to our King Nathan our Prophet came in.* 1736  
*and they informed our King saying, behold Nathan our Prophet.*
26. *as he came before our King he bowed. with his face to the land* 1737
27. *Nathan asked our King, is Adonijah to be our King after you?*
28. *and is he to sit on your throne today?* 1738
29. *for they have slaughtered a fattened ram and he invited the King's sons but your son Solomon was not invited.*
30. *they are eating and drinking before him and they are saying, live as our King.* 1739
31. *is this coming from our King as to whom will sit on your throne?*
32. *David said to Baysheba, come and stand before me.* 1740
33. *then he said, **FROM YV** i am alive.*
34. *and **HE IS WHO WILL REDEEM** our souls.*
35. *surely i have Vowed to you by **YV** Solomon is to be your King after me and he will sit on my throne in my place for i will do this today.*
36. *then Baysheba bowed and said, by David he will live and rule for us.* 1742  
*for you will appoint my son to sit on your throne this day.*
37. *King David ordered to summoned Zadok **HIS PRIEST**.* 1743
38. *as he came in the King presence our King said to Zadok, take with you your attendants for our **LORD** and have Solomon ride my donkey down to the spring for Gihon.*
39. *you Zadok are to lead him as **HIS PRIEST**.*
40. *Nathan our Prophet will follow him and you will **ANOINT** him as King for ISRAEL.*
41. *then you will blow your **HORN** and they will shout live as King.*
42. *then he is to go and sit on my throne.* 1746
43. *then Solomon is to come to me and you will be following him.*
44. *then they will know i appointed him their King over ISRAEL by my Ruling.*

*Solomon is Anointed King and receives David's Blessing*

45. *Solomon rode on his donkey as they brought him to the spring for Gihon.* 1747
46. *Zadok **HIS PRIEST** brought a **HORN** with **HIS OIL**. from HIS TENT*
47. *after Solomon washed he **ANOINTED** him.* 1748
48. *then he blew his **HORN** everyone of and his attendants shouted, Solomon now lives as our King.*
49. *then he and his attendants followed him.* 1749
50. *they rejoiced as Solomon sat on the throne.*
51. *then Bena a son from Jehoiada said, to him as his King told him David has commanded me to say to you, thus **YV WILL BE** with you Solomon and **MAKE** your throne greater than the reign of David's.*
52. *then he went with the King's servants for a Blessing from our Lord and King.* 1751

53. David said, *our* **CREATOR WILL MAKE** Solomon **PROSPER**, *for his reign will be greater than* *mine*. 1752
54. *then our King bowed to him from his bed, and* *our King* said, *you will be* **BLESSED** *by YV.* *our CREATOR of ISRAEL*
55. *for* **HE IS WHOM APPOINTED** *you* *Solomon* *to sit on my throne today.* 1753
56. **YV WILL ESTABLISH** *you as* **HE PROMISED** *me and* **WHAT HE SPAKE** concerning me.
57. **HE SAID, IF YOUR SONS WALK BEFORE ME IN TRUTH WITH ALL THEIR HEART AND SOUL, I WILL ALWAYS HAVE A SON ON OUR THRONE.**

*Adonijah fears Solomon*

58. *now Adonijah and* *everyone of* *his guests had heard the sound from the* **HORN**, *but it was* *later* *Jonath came to them.*
59. *and Adonijah said, come to me.*
60. *are you bringing me good news?* 1756
61. Jonath replied no, *our Lord* King David *has made Solomon our King.*
62. *our King sent Zadok with him as he rode on the King's donkey.* 1757
63. *he* **ANointed** *him King by the* *spring* *and they came from there rejoicing.*
64. *now* **HIS CITY** *is nosily* *rejoicing* *and these are the voices you hear.* 1758
65. *everyone of* *his guests were frightened and they stood up to go their way.*
66. Adonijah was afraid of Solomon and went and asked him *Solomon saying, behold i* Adonijah *am afraid of my King* *Solomon* *and i ask you to Swear to me today you will not put your servant to death.* 1760
67. Solomon said, *be a male for me and your* *head* *will not fall to the land.*
68. *if you are wicked you will die.* 1761
69. *after he bowed to Solomon he was told to go to his home.* *then King Solomon dismissed him*

*David tells Solomon YV SAID he will build YV'S HOUSE*

70. David said, Solomon *my son, you will build a HOUSE for* **YV.** *our CREATOR*
71. *for* **WORDS FROM YV CAME** *to me* **SAYING, YOU HAVE SHED BLOOD AND WAGED WARS.**
72. **YOU WILL NOT BUILD MY HOUSE.**
73. **A SON WILL BE BORN FROM YOU AND I WILL GIVE HIM REST FROM ALL HIS ENEMIES.** 1763
74. **AND I WILL GIVE HIM PEACE AND QUIET IN HIS DAYS.**
75. **HE WILL BUILD MY HOUSE AND I WILL ESTABLISH HIS KINGDOM.**
76. *now my son* **BY YV** *you will be Successful and build the HOUSE for* **YV** *our* **CREATOR** *and* **YV WILL GIVE you INSIGHT AND UNDERSTANDING** *for i am* **TELLING** *you* **HIS COMMAND WAS FOR you to be King for ISRAEL** *if you keep the* **COMMANDMENTS FROM YV.** *our CREATOR which YV COMMANDED us thru Moses* 1765
77. *you are to rule ISRAEL so be strong and courageous.*
78. *now i have prepared for the HOUSE* **FOR YV** *bronze iron timber and* **white granite and limestone** *blocks.*
79. *and workmen stonecutters masons and carpenters all skilled in every work.*
80. *your builders are to volunteer for the building* **FOR YV.**

*David gathers the Leaders for ISRAEL*

*and orders them to build HIS HOUSE according to David's plans*

81. then David assembled at Jerusalem **all** the Leaders for ISRAEL our Elders from our Tribes, and the Commanders of their Tribes **that served our King** with their captains for 1000's and **their captains for** 100's.
82. **King** David rose to his feet and said, listen to me my brothers and my people.
83. **i** intended to build a granite House **FOR YV**. **our CREATOR and HIS CHEST WITH HIS COMMANDMENTS**
84. as **i** made preparations **our CREATOR SAID** to me, **YOU WILL NOT BUILD MY HOUSE FOR YOU ARE MY MALE FOR WAR.**
85. **YV** **our CREATOR HAS CHOSEN** from me from everyone of you a **King TO BE OVER** Israelis **FOREVER.**
86. and from **all** my sons **HE HAS CHOSEN** Solomon to sit **on my throne** as your King. **for ISRAEL** 1770
87. **HE SAID SOLOMON IS WHO WILL BUILD MY HOUSE AND COURTYARD AND I WILL ESTABLISH HIS KINGDOM.**
88. now he will be in the sight of **all** ISRAEL. 1771
89. he is to obey the **COMMANDMENTS FROM YV** **our CREATOR** in order that you possess our Promised Land and give it as your inheritance to your sons after you.
90. like my son Solomon is to acknowledge our **CREATOR.** 1772
91. you too are to serve **HIM** with your **whole** heart and soul.
92. for **YV** searches everyone's heart and understands every **plan in our** thoughts.
93. consider now **YV HAS CHOSEN** you and him to build **HIS HOUSE**, so be courageous and do **THIS.**
94. then David gave Solomon the plans for building the **COURTYARD** and **the HOUSE.** **FOR YV**
95. he did this in front of them for everyone to understand it was in writing by his hand. **with detailed patterns** 1774
96. then David said to **his son** Solomon, be strong and courageous for **YV** **our CREATOR IS WITH** you.
97. you are to pick from their Tribes their Priests from Levi so that everyone has theirs for their Atonement in **the HIS HOUSE.** **for our CREATOR**
98. and let every male with any skill be with you so that all the work will be from all our people.
99. to all assembled David said, Blessed are we by **YV** **for** **our CREATOR.** **IS FOR our Tribes** forever and ever **YV'S GREATNESS IS FOR** us.
100. **BY HIS POWER AND GLORY HE HAS EVERLASTING MAJESTY.**
101. everything in the heavens and on earth **ARE FOR HIS KINGDOM.** 1777
102. for **YV IS TO BE EXALTED** as **THEE CREATOR OF EVERYTHING.**
103. both our riches and honor **COME FROM HIM.**
104. **FOR HE MADE** us Great and **HAS ENCOURAGED** everyone of us.
105. **CREATOR** we Thank **YOU** and Praise **YOUR NAME.** 1778
106. **for we are whom** we are from **YOUR PEOPLE** and it is we who are able to do **THIS** for **YOU.**
107. for everything by our hands were **GIVEN** to us by **YOU.**
108. for we are **YOUR PEOPLE** before **YOU** like **all** our forefathers were.
109. **YV** **YOU are our CREATOR and** from **all** our abundance we will build **YOU** a **HOUSE** for **YOUR HOLY NAME.** 1779

110. we know our **CREATOR** tries our hearts and **DELIGHTS** in our righteousness with honesty in our hearts.
111. with gladness i see **His People** here. 1780
112. **YV** **YOU** are our **CREATOR** **FROM** Abraham **TO** our fathers, **YOU WILL KEEP** us forever **WITH MINDFULNESS FOR** **His People**.
113. **NOW DIRECT** their hearts to **HELP** my **Son**.
114. and let Solomon's heart Keep **YOUR COMMANDMENTS** and build **YOUR HOUSE**. with which i have provided for him 1781
115. then our people rejoiced and rejoiced greatly for David was Blessed by **YV** in our sight. *David's last commands to Solomon then David dies*
116. as David's time to die approached, he told Solomon by telling him he will now die like all of us on earth and for him to be a strong ruler.
117. yet he is to keep our **COMMANDMENTS FROM YV** our CREATOR as **WRITTEN** by Moses. 1783
118. ISRAEL also remembers what Joab did to me by what he did to 2 of their Commanders for the army for **Israel**.
119. so act with wisdom and let him not go down into the abyss peacefully. 1785
120. for he came to me at Hebron and i Swore to him by **YV**.
121. saying i will not kill him.
122. now do not let him go unpunished. 1786
123. be wise and think as to what you will do to him, for his soul is to descend into the abyss for their blood.
- then David died and was buried with his father by David's City. 1787 the years David reigned for ISRAEL was 40 years.
- David reigned 7 and 33 years*
124. David a son from Jesse reigned all ISRAEL. 1788
125. the days which he reigned ISRAEL was 40 years, in Hebron 7 years and in Jerusalem 3 and 30. 1789
126. he died by old age and in his days he had riches and honor.
127. Joab was over his army. 1790
128. Jehoshaphat was his scribe and recorder.
129. Zadok was **HIS PRIEST** and his advisor.
130. Bena was over his guards.
131. then the acts of King David from the 1st to last were written, of all his reign and power on all our living in and by our Land.

## SOLOMON

### *Solomon's officials*

1. King Solomon's officials are. 1792
  2. Ahija his recorder and reminder.
  3. Bena is the Commander for his army.
  4. Azarh is over his guards.
  5. Zadok a son from Kohath is **HIS PRIEST** and the King's friend. 1793
  6. Ahishar is over the servants.
  7. Adon is over the laborers.
- Joab had encouraged Adonijah to be king Solomon had him killed inside his tent*
8. news came to Solomon that Joab had encouraged Adonijah. 1794
  9. as they were telling King Solomon Joab went into his tent.
  10. then Solomon sent Bena telling him to go and bring him to me. 1795

11. Bena went to his tent and said, thus is from your King, he has said for you come out to him. 1796
12. but he said, i will die here.
13. Bena went to the King and said, thus he spake to me.
14. as King he said, to do it just as he has spake. 1797
15. strike him and bury him.
16. and i will remove him for i promised my father and for their blood Joab shed.
17. because he killed 2 men better than he. 1798
18. for it was Abner and Amasa he killed.
19. but he shed their blood in peace.

hadad becomes king for aram

20. this happened when David was in Hebron, Joab the Commander for his army went and buried our slain.
21. then he killed hanun the king for edom.
22. his son fled to egypt with his mother and his father's servants. 1800
23. hadad was a young boy when they went to paran.
24. from paran they went to egypt to the king. for egypt 1801
25. hadad found great favor before their king, for he had married his wife's sister.
26. her sister's name was tahpen and she tahpen bore him a son. 1803
27. tahpen weaned him in the palace.
28. and in the king's palace they lived with and among the sons from the king.
29. then hadad heard in egypt David laid with his forefathers and Joab his Commander was dead. 1804
30. so hadad said to their king, release me so i can return to my land. 1805
31. the king asked, why are you seeking to go to your land?
32. but nevertheless i will surely let you go.
33. he gathered men to become the leader of murdering bandits. 1806
34. then he went to damascus and stayed to reign in damascus as king.
35. from the days Solomon ruled hadad's hated Israelis. 1807
36. after him his son benhadad ruled in damascus for the arameans.

Abia a Priest is dismissed

37. to Abia a Priest our King said you will go to Shiloh, but you deserve death.
38. but i will not put you to death at this time.
39. because you were involved with everything which my father was involved. 1809
40. like when they carried the **CHEST FOR YV** and before with my father.
41. Solomon dismissed Abia from being a Priest for **YV**, to **FULFILL THE WORDS YV SPAKE CONCERNING ABIA.**

Shimei was with Adonijah and dies by his agreement with Solomon

42. then our King sent for Shimei and told him, to build a home and to live there, but not leave from there to go anywhere.
43. for on the day you leave it knowingly you will know he will surely die.
44. Shimei said, to his King your words are good my Lord. 1813
45. and our King said, it will be so for my servant to do and to live.
46. then 2 debtors for Shimei fled to Gath. 1814
47. and they told Shimei, saying behold your debtors are in Gath.
48. he Shimei rose and saddled his donkey and departed for Gath. 1815



49. as he Shimei **was** went to bringing his 2 debtors from Gath, they told Solomon Shimei had gone to Gath and was returning. 1816
50. our King sent them to summoned Shimei and said to him, you knew on the day you departed to go anywhere you will surely die. 1817
51. and you said my word you heard was good.
52. so why have you not kept it?
53. then our King said, Shimei you know all your evil, which for you acknowledged what you did to my father David.
54. **NOW YV HAS RETURNED** your evil and i Solomon will be **FORGIVEN** and the throne for David's will be established before YV forever.
55. so the King commanded Bena to go and strike him dead. 1820
56. Bena went and struck him to die.
57. then they buried him in a graveyard.

Solomon has Adonijah killed

58. then Adonijah his brother came to Baysheba the mother of Solomon and she asked, him are we peaceful?
59. he said, peaceful.
60. then he asked for her word and she said, speak. 1822
61. he said, you know all ISRAEL expected me to be king, but the kingdom became my brother's BY YV.
62. now i am asking 1 request from you. 1823
63. please do not refuse me.
64. she said speak.
65. he said, please speak to Solomon, for the King will not refuse you. 1824
66. let him give me Abash from Shunam as my wife.
67. Baysheba said, very well i will speak to our King for you. Baysheba went to King Solomon to speak for Adonijah. 1825
68. the King met with her and she bowed before him for he sat on the throne.
69. a seat was set for our King's mother and as she sat on his right. 1826
70. she said, i am asking 1 request.
71. please do not refuse me.
72. our King said, ask my mother, for i will not refuse you. 1827
73. she said, let Abash be given to Adonijah so your brother has a wife.
74. Solomon said, mother why are you asking for Adonijah? 1828
75. for Abash is Shunam's daughter now he might ask you for my kingdom.
76. then King Solomon Vowed by YV saying, let our CREATOR do thus to me and more also because of them with Adonijah.
77. then he spake, this was for you to save his life. 1830
78. for it is BY YV that i am alive and HE ESTABLISHED me and set me on the throne for David. my father
79. and as i promised my father now surely Adonijah will die today.
80. then King Solomon sent Bena to strike him that he dies.

Solomon asks YV for wisdom

- now Solomon had established his Kingdom and YV our CREATOR HAD APPOINTED him. 1832
81. Solomon commanded all our Leaders for ISRAEL to come to him.
82. then Solomon and our Leaders walked to our **CREATORS' TENT** FOR MEETING
- Solomon with our Leaders sought HIM and they Offered a Peace Offering.



83. *that night* **HE APPEARED** to Solomon *and* **ASKED** him **WHAT WILL I GIVE YOU?** 1834
84. Solomon answered, *my* **CREATOR YOU MADE** *me like my father David for* **YOU YV** **BY YOUR GREAT KINDNESS YOU HAVE MADE** me King *in his place* **AND YOUR PROMISE** to my father **HAS BEEN FULFILLED.**
85. *but our people are many like the sand.*
86. **NOW WILL YOU GIVE** me wisdom *and* knowledge to walk before **His People.** 1836
87. *our* **CREATOR SAID,** *to Solomon* **BECAUSE WHAT** **BY YOU** **ASK FOR AND BY** **NOT ASKING ME FOR RICHES AND WEALTH, BUT YOU ASKED ME FOR WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE TO JUDGE** **HIS PEOPLE,** *YOU ARE OVER* **AND BECAUSE I MADE YOU KING** **WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE IS GRANTED TO YOU.** 1838
88. **AND I WILL GIVE YOU RICHES AND HONOR SUCH AS NO KING BEFORE YOU NOR AFTER YOU.**

*Solomon says to divide the child*

89. *then 2 women not wedded came to the King.* 1839
90. *standing before him 1 woman said my Lord, this woman and i live in a home and i gave birth.* 1840
91. *then in 3 days this woman gave birth.*
92. *there were no midwives in our home, only the 2 of us.*
93. *this woman's son died.*
94. *and she rose in the night and took my son from beside me as i slept, then she laid her son by me.* 1842
95. *i rose in the morning to nurse my son, but he did not move for he was dead.*
96. *as i looked at him carefully i saw he was not my son whom i borne.* 1843
97. *the other woman said, no the dead is your son.*
98. *the 1st woman* said no, *the dead is your son.* 1844
99. *then the King asked the 1st woman, is your son alive?*
100. *but the other replied, her son is the dead and my son is alive.* 1845
101. *then* he said, get me a sword.
102. *and as they brought it to the King, our King said, divide the live child in 2.* 1846
103. *give half to her and i half to the other woman.*
104. *the woman* whose child was alive spake to the King. 1847
105. *and by her compassion for him she was moved and* said, my Lord give her the child but do not kill him. 1848
106. *the other said, no divide him.*
107. *our King responded and* said, to give the 1st the child.
108. *all ISRAEL heard how the King had judged.* 1849
109. *and they feared their King for his wisdom WAS FROM* our **CREATOR** to act with justice.

*Solomon gets cedars from Lebanon for HIS HOUSE and fortifies Jerusalem*

110. Hiram the king for Lebanon *and Hiram had always been* **was** a friend of David. 1850
111. *so when he heard he was Anointed as King in place of his father, he sent his servants to Solomon and Solomon sent his to Hiram saying, you knew my father and he was not able to build the HOUSE for YV. our CREATOR* 1852
112. *yet from our quarry our hewers have granite blocks and laid the* **FOUNDATION FOR HIS HOUSE.**

113. *but we have no cutters to prepare the timber to build from WOOD for **HIS HOUSE**.* 1853
114. *i am asking you to cut me cedars in Lebanon and my servants will be with your servants.*
115. *i will give you wages for your servants to all yours for us to know and learn.* 1854
116. *for there is nobody among us that knows the cutting of timber.*
117. *it happened as Hiram heard from Solomon he rejoiced greatly.* 1855
118. *and he Hiram sent to Solomon saying, i have heard from you and i say you are Blessed by YV.* 1856
119. *for today **HE IS WHO HAS GIVEN** David a wise son to be over **HIS GREAT PEOPLE**.*
120. *i will do what you asked concerning our cedars and cypress.* 1857
121. *our servants will send them from Lebanon.*
122. *and at the sea they will make them into rafts.*
123. *and by sea to a place by the sorek river.* 1858
124. *and you will have them broken up and from there to be carried to wherever. and do as you desire*
125. *and you will give me flour for my people.*
126. *Hiram gave Solomon as he desired in cedars and cypress and Solomon gave Hiram sacks of wheat flour.*
127. *thus the 2 of them had made a treaty.* 1860
128. *then Solomon sent his laborers.*
129. *they were in Lebanon for a fivecount and fivecount.*
130. *Adon was over our laborers.*
131. *besides them Solomon had \_\_\_\_\_ as his chief with their overseer.* 1861
132. *they were who were over that project to task the laborers work.*
- in the 480th year HOUSE For MEETING With YV*
133. *came in the 4 100 and 80th year for ISRAEL.* 1862
- that they came from the land for egypt*
134. *in the 4th year of Solomon in the 2nd fivecount they started building the HOUSE **FOR YV**.* 1863
135. *the **HOUSE** which King Solomon built for YV.*
136. *its length is 60 cubits and the width 20 cubits.* 1864
137. *the **PORCH** for the **FRONT** of **HIS HOUSE** is 20 cubits in length because it is the width of HIS HOUSE and its depth is 10 cubits.*
138. *on the sides they made a ledge for it and for **HIS HOUSE**. all around*
139. *the **FOUNDATION** had been built with granite prepared at the quarry.* 1866
140. *neither hammers nor axes were heard by the **HOUSE** as it was built.*
141. ***HIS HOUSE** was made with framing against the walls. for HIS HOUSE* 1867
142. *they built **HIS ROOM** with walls and made the sides to have cabinets for the UTENSILS PLATES and Horns.*
143. *to finish they paneled **HIS HOUSE** and beams with planks of cedar.* 1868
144. *when they finished everything they worked on the FENCE for **HIS HOUSE**.*
- in Solomon's 4th year they start building the HOUSE For MEETING With YV*
145. *he began building in the 2nd fivecount of his 4th year, for the **FOUNDATION** had been laid to build **HIS HOUSE**.*
146. *its length was in cubits but not like the former measurements.* 1870

147. *it is 60 cubits by 20 cubits with a **PORCH** in front.*
148. *the width of the **HOUSE** is 20 cubits.*
149. *its walls were 10 and 2 cubits and its roof had slabs.* 1871
150. *a wall was made for HIS **MEETING ROOM** and it had 2 doors.* 1872
151. *the threshold and doors were from olive trees with carvings of datepalms.*
152. ***HIS MEETING ROOM** is 20 cubits by 20 cubits.* 1873
153. ***IT** was overlaid with gold from 6 100 talents of gold.*
154. *they made 2 images of Angels and overlaid them with gold.* 1874
155. ***each of** the wings for the Angels each wing was 5 cubits.*
156. *they stood on their feet facing **HIS CHEST** as they held **HIS SEAT**.* 1875  
*in the other Room they made cabinets for their HORNS and UTENSILS.*
157. *on the banks of the jordan our King had them casting in the clay. ground* 1876
158. *everyone of these were from the great quantity of bronze from our enemies.*
159. *they made 2 bronze pillars for the **PORCH** of **HIS HOUSE** with caps on top.* 1877
160. *each were a cubit and finished with netting. they setup the pillars on the front PORCH to the right and left.* 1878
161. *with 2 networks covering the caps. on top of the pillars* 1879
162. *for the 2 networks had 2 rows for each. network*
163. *they made from bronze the Large Altar by making a casting.* 1880
164. *10 cubits by 10 cubits with a brim around it.*
165. *they made rams for under the Altar. all around* 1881
166. *the rams were in rows, a casting of 1.*
167. *3 north 3 west 3 south 3 east.* 1882
168. *the Altar was set on top of all of them with their rears inward.*
169. *they made 10 and 2 Altars and placed them in front of the Large Altar.* 1883
170. *6 on the right and 6 on the left for our Sin Offerings.* 1884
171. *then they made 10 and 2 Firestands and set them by the Altars.*
172. *6 on the right and 6 on the left.*
173. *then they made 10 and 2 washbasins.* 1885
174. *they were set by their side and they made stands for them.*
175. *and 1 for the Larger with the rams under it.*
176. *they placed the **ALTARS** together southward in front of **HIS HOUSE**.* 1886
177. *with their pails and shovels and all of them were made of polished bronze.*
178. *from gold was the Table for the Wheat, with its Lampstand and the Lamp was from gold.*
179. *it had flowers for Lamps.*
180. *gold was its Snuffer and its Bowls were from gold.*
181. *they made the firecups.* 1888
182. *and finished their work for the **HOUSE** for our **CREATOR**.*
183. *then they made **HIS COURTYARD** and the **GATES** to **HIS COURTYARD** were overlaid with bronze.*

#### YV'S MEETING ROOM

184. *they built walls for **HIS HOUSE** inside with boards from cedar.* 1889
185. *from the floor to the ceiling it was covered with wood and the floor was cypress.*
186. *then they built **HIS ROOM** with boards of cedar.* 1890

187. *from the floor to the beams all was cedar, for there was no granite to be seen.*
188. **HIS MEETING ROOM** was 20 cubits by 20 cubits. 1893
189. all the walls for **HIS MEETING ROOM** were overlaid with gold.
190. when the walls in **HIS HOUSE** were finished in **HIS MEETING ROOM** they placed the **CHEST** with the **COMMANDMENTS FROM YV** moved to here
191. **then** they brought in the Angels.
192. both the Angels were of the same measure and the same shape.
193. they placed them to the back of the **MEETING ROOM** facing another. 1893  
in **HIS MEETING ROOM** they placed the **CHEST** with the **COMMANDMENTS FROM YV** moved from here
194. for **HIS MEETING ROOM** they made the doors from olive wood. 1894
195. and they carved in them carvings of datepalm trees and overlaid them with gold.
196. they made for the entrance 2 Doors from cypress wood, with 2 leaves for 1 Door and they moved on pivots.

bronze castings Large Altar and rams

197. Solomon had sent out to our Tribes to bring to him our bronze craftsmen. 1896
198. and they came from the tribe for Naphtali, for their fathers were workers in bronze they had wisdom and understanding in doing any work in bronze. 1897  
they came to King Solomon to perform all their work
199. all the polished bronze for his **HOUSE** were made from castings on the plain by the jordan river. 1898
200. they cast them from the clay on its bank. they also made all the articles which were in the **HOUSE**. for **MEETING** With HIM 1899 the Table for the Wheat to be Presence with its Bowls to the right and left.
201. they fashioned 2 Pillars 10 cubits in height and 2 cubits in diameter. 1900
202. for both they made capitals and set them on the tops of the pillars. 1901
203. the heights for the capitals were a cubit with netting of twisted cords for the capitals, at the top of the pillars 2 for 1 capital and 2 for the other capital. 1902
204. then they set the pillars on the **PORCH**.
205. for a ledge to extend and rest on.
206. they made the **ALTAR** by casting IT 10 cubits square, with a handwidth thick edge they made the edge like a cup, and rested IT on a stand made of 10 and 2 rams.
207. 3 facing north 3 facing west 3 facing south 3 facing east. 1905
208. the **ALTAR** set on top of them and all their rears were inward.
209. the 10 and 2 Altars were 4 cubits in width and 4 cubits in length with their height 3 cubits. 1906
210. their Firestands were circular in form and a half a cubit high. 1907
211. the crown at the top is a cubit, and the stand a cubit and a half.
212. the 10 and 3 Firestands all of them were from 1 casting. 1908
213. the 10 and 3 Firestands with the Altars were set in the **COURTYARD**.
214. 6 on the right side and 6 on the left side. 1909
215. they set the Large Altar in front of **HIS HOUSE** southward.

YV'S HOUSE is built in 3 years

216. at 20 years Solomon built the **HOUSE FOR YV**. 1910
217. in 1 year and 8 fivecounts **HIS HOUSE** was finished, for all the parts and all their planning was a year for building. 1911
218. thus they built **HIS HOUSE** in 3 years. everything was finished.

Finished Priests gatekeepers

219. when the work was done and the **HOUSE** for **YV** was finished by orders from his father David they appointed **PRIESTS FOR HIS SERVICE**.
220. it is Levi's duty to serve before **HIM** as **HIS PRIESTS** daily. 1913
221. and **HIS GATEKEEPERS** were from their Tribe. for HIS GATE for David had commanded it
222. he did not depart from his command for **HIS PRIESTS** nor his patterns in all their work. 1914 from the days for the FOUNDATION for HIS HOUSE until the HOUSE was finished.

*Priests Bring the Chest from the TENT For MEETING With YV*

223. Solomon summoned to Jerusalem our Elders Commanders for our Tribes and our **Leaders**. from the sons from Israel 1915 they were to bring HIS CHEST with HIS COMMANDMENTS.
224. they so our Leaders came with **HIS PRIESTS** to remove **HIS CHEST** from HIS TENT and all the **UTENSILS** from **HIS TENT**, 1916
225. for **HIS PRIESTS** are to carry **THEM** into **HIS HOUSE**.
226. Solomon and our Leaders for ISRAEL gathered before **HIS PRIESTS**. 1917
227. then they brought out **HIS CHEST** with **HIS COMMANDMENTS** to carry IT into **HIS MEETING ROOM**, to be surrounded by the wings of the Angels as a covering around **HIS CHEST**. 1918
228. the poles for **HIS CHEST** stayed at the back of the **MEETING ROOM**.
229. in **HIS CHEST** were the 2 pieces of **HIS COMMANDMENTS** that Moses had broken by their camp in the sinai. 1919 where YV MADE HIS PROMISE with us.
230. Solomon had them bring **HIS UTENSILS** that David his father had them make. 1920
231. he **also** had them make 100 gold **PLATES** for the Sin Offerings.
232. from silver and gold were **HIS UTENSILS** and they placed them in **HIS** the **HOUSE**. FOR our CREATOR
233. as the Priests came out from **HIS HOUSE** **A CLOUD CAME FOR YV TO CONSECRATE** the **HIS HOUSE**. for our CREATOR 1922
234. then Solomon said, we have built for **HIM** a **HOUSE** forever, for we have been **BLESSED BY YV**. our CREATOR
235. for **HE SPAKE WITH** my father **SAYING, SINCE THE DAY I BROUGHT THEM FROM THE LAND OF EGYPT, I DID NOT CHOSE TO HAVE A BUILT HOUSE**.
236. yet this was in my father's heart to build a **HOUSE FOR YV**. 1924
237. and **YV SAID** to my father, **BECAUSE THIS IS FROM YOUR HEART TO BUILD A HOUSE FOR ME NEVERTHELESS YOU WILL NOT BUILD MY HOUSE**.
238. **YOUR SON WILL BUILD MY HOUSE**.
239. now we have **FULFILLED** the **WORDS HE SPAKE**.
240. for **HE ESTABLISHED** me to Rule ISRAEL and as **YV PROMISED** we built the **HOUSE** for **YV** with granite and placed in **IT HIS CHEST** with **HIS COMMANDMENTS** for us.

*Solomon Prays and Petitions YV and FIRE CONSUMES their Offering*

241. our King with and all our Leaders Sacrificed to Offer to **YV**. 1927
242. for our King with and all our people were at the dedication for **HIS HOUSE**. for our CREATOR
243. Solomon before they Offered a ram for their Peace Offering on the Large Bronze Altar to Offer their Peace Offering stood before **YV** and in our presence he spread out his arms. 1929
244. then he knelt on his knees in their presence, then everyone assembled. for **ISRAEL**



245. with his arms spread to **HEAVEN** he said, **YV** **YOU ARE our CREATOR** **BY YOUR PROMISES YOU HAVE SHOWN YOUR LOVE** for us.
246. and as **YOUR SERVANTS** we are to walk before **YOU**.
247. with all our heart we are to keep **WHAT YOU PROMISED BY SPEAKING TO us**. 1931
248. now **YV** **our CREATOR** i am to keep **THEM** for **YOUR SERVANT DAVID FOR** **my father** **WHAT YOU PROMISED** him. 1932
249. **SAYING YOU WILL NOT REMOVE HIS MALES FROM SITTING ON HIS THRONE FOR ISRAEL, IF ONLY HIS SONS KEEP MY WAYS AND NOT DEPART FROM THEM.**
250. **FOR MY COMMANDMENTS ARE FOR ISRAELIS TO WALK BEFORE ME.**
251. now **YV** **my CREATOR** for him and Israel's let **YOUR WORD BE CONFIRMED BY YOU**.
252. for **YOU ARE THEE CREATOR** of man on earth **AND YOU LOOK AT us FROM THE HIGHEST HEAVEN**. now consider my prayer from **YOUR SERVANT** and my petitions to **YOU**.
253. **YV** **our CREATOR** please listen to our prayers and whom prays before **YOU**. 1935
254. let **YOUR EYES** be towards **YOUR HOUSE** as they pray toward **YOUR PLACE**.
255. **LISTEN** to our petitions **from YOUR SERVANTS and HEAR them** from **YOUR DWELLING IN HEAVEN**. 1936
256. and **BY HEARING FORGIVE** them **FROM HEAVEN**.
257. **MAKE YOUR JUDGEMENTS FOR YOUR SERVANTS**.
258. if **His People** are defeated by their enemy, it is because they have sinned.
259. but as they return to **YOU** and confess to **YOU** by **YOUR NAME** and pray to **YOU** and plead their petition **TO YOU** or if they pray toward **YOUR PLACE** and confess to **YOU** by **YOUR NAME** they have sinned, please **HEAR** them **IN HEAVEN** and **FORGIVE** the sins of **His People**. or anyone from His People from Israel for each is knowing of their sins. 1939 whose hearts **YOU** Know. for **YOU** Alone know their hearts from wherever they pray to you or their petition is made in your NAME. please Hear them in Heaven and Forgive the sins by His People.
260. also concerning foreigners whom are not from **His People**, as they pray towards **YOUR HOUSE** please **HEAR** them **IN HEAVEN**.
261. in order that all peoples on earth know **YOUR NAME**, for they are to fear **YOU** as **His People** from **ISRAEL**, to know and call to **YOU** by **YOUR NAME**. when **His People** go out for battling against their enemies. 1943 and where ever **YOU SEND** them that they pray to **YOU** and towards **YOUR HOUSE**. or when they sin or **ANGERED YOU** and **YOU DELIVER** them to the enemy as captives. 1944 in that land where they are captive **BE GRACIOUS** to them in the land of their captivity. if they say we have sinned like the wicked. 1945 and if they are returning to **YOU** with all their heart. or our scattered in a land far off or anyone returning to **YOU** from a land or like our captives they pray towards our Land **YOU GAVE** us. 1946 or towards **YOUR HOUSE** which we built **FOR YOUR NAME** please **HEAR** them **IN HEAVEN** and **FORGIVE** **His People's** sins. 1947
262. like now my **CREATOR** i pray to **YOU**.
263. let **YOUR EARS HEAR** our prayers, for our **CREATOR TO CLOTHE us WITH YOUR SALVATION**. 1948
264. so we can rejoice in our **SALVATION BY YOUR LOVE** for us.
265. please **YV** do not turn away from us and Remember **YOUR LOVE** for **His Servants**.
266. as Solomon finished praying, **FIRE** descended from **HIS CLOUD** and consumed their Peace Offering. that they Sacrificed to **YV** by **HIS HOUSE**
267. every Israeli saw **HIS FIRE** that came down. 1950
268. then they bowed **with their faces to the land** to worship and praise **YV**.
269. then a Priest blew his **HORN** for all **ISRAEL** to stand. 1951



270. **HIS PRIEST** stood with Levi's and with instruments they sang to **YV**, to give our Praise to **YV** for **HIS LOVE IS EVERLASTING** for us.

*YV TALKS with Solomon the 2nd time*

271. **YV APPEARED** to Solomon **AND SAID, I HEARD YOUR PRAYER AND YOUR PETITIONS.**

272. **FOR I CHOOSE THIS PALACE AS MY HOUSE FOR THEIR OFFERINGS.**

273. **HIS PEOPLE WHO ARE CALLING MY NAME ARE TO BE HUMBLE AS THEY PRAY TO ME.** 1954

274. **IF THEY HAVE TURNED FROM THEIR WICKED WAYS I WILL HEAR THEM IN HEAVEN AND FORGIVE THEM.**

275. **IF YOU WALK BEFORE ME TO ACT WITH IN ALL I COMMANDED FOR THEM, FOR KEEPING MY LAWS AND JUDGEMENTS I WILL ESTABLISH HIS THRONE THRU DAVID'S.**

276. **FOR I HAVE SAID I WILL NOT CUT OFF HIS MALES FROM BEING MY RULERS FOR ISRAEL.** 1956

277. **BUT IF THEY TURN AWAY AND FORSAKE MY COMMANDMENTS AND JUDGEMENTS, OR ARE IN THE COMPANY THAT GO AND SERVE ANOTHER CREATOR AND WORSHIP IT I WILL UPROOT HIS PEOPLE FROM THEIR LAND AND THIS HOUSE FOR MY NAME.**

278. **THEN I WILL MAKE THIS PLACE A SAYING. TO ALL NATIONS** 1958

279. **AND FOR EVERYONE PASSING BY WILL SAY, WHY HAS YV DONE THIS?**

280. **THESE WERE HIS PEOPLE AND HIS HOUSE.** 1959

281. **AND THEY WILL SAY, BECAUSE THEY LEFT YV THEIR CREATOR FOR THEIR FOREFATHERS WHOM REDEEMED THEM FROM EGYPT TO PRAISE ANOTHER CREATOR, THEREFORE HE BROUGHT EVIL ON THEM.**

*Solomon ruled and their Land size is they came to hear his wisdom*

282. **our CREATOR GAVE** Solomon **WISDOM** and **DEEP UNDERSTANDING.**

283. Solomon's wisdom was wiser than every man.

284. *and everyone was seeking the presence of Solomon to hear his wisdom.* 1962

285. *from all kingdoms they came to hear wisdom from Solomon.*

286. *with their servants they brought gifts and articles of silver and gold, cloth and spices on camels and donkeys year by year.*

287. *the numbering of gold which was given to Solomon in his years was 6 1000 60 and 6 talents of gold.* 1964

288. Solomon made *his throne from ivory and overlaid it with gold.* 1965

289. *the throne had armrests and beside the throne were 2 lions.*

290. *there was nothing like it made in any kingdom.* 1966

291. Solomon ruled all ISRAEL from the desert to the seacoast from the land for Lebanon to the border for egypt. all his life

292. **with all kings he had peace all around him.** 1968

293. **JUDAH and ISRAEL lived in safety all his days.**

*a queen from sheba*

294. **the queen from sheba came to Jerusalem to test Solomon with difficult questions.** 1969

295. *she had many camels carrying spices in large amounts and precious stones.*

296. *when she came Solomon spake with her* Solomon answered all her questions. 1970

297. *then she said to our King, it was a true report i heard in my own land about your wisdom, but i did not believe their reports until i came.* 1971
298. *behold half of your wisdom was untold to me.*
299. *for blessed are your men and blessed are your servants standing before you to hear your wisdom, for you are Blessed by YV our CREATOR WHOM Delights in Giving you a your throne and Kingdom.* 1972 *she gave our King a very great amount of spices and precious stones*
- solomon's sin and YV SPLITS ISRAEL into 2 kingdoms the 3rd time YV TALKS with solomon*
300. *later in life* king solomon married *as his wife* a foreign woman, which **YV SAID** you are not to marry and neither are we to marry with them. *but he took as his wife* 1974
301. *and when solomon was old as his wife* she turned his heart away to another creator. *for he was not devoted to YV his CREATOR like the heart of David his father.* 1975
302. *for solomon went and offered to asherah the goddess for the egyptians, and solomon done what was sinned in the SIGHT OF YV.* 1976
303. **YV WAS ANGRY** with solomon because his heart had turned from HIM.
304. **YV SAID** to solomon, **YOU HAVE NOT KEPT YOUR PROMISE TO ME, NOW I WILL DIVIDE THE KINGDOM FOR YOUR SIN.**
305. **NEVERTHELESS I WILL NOT DO IT IN YOUR DAYS.**
306. **FOR THE SAKE OF YOUR FATHER DAVID I WILL DIVIDE IT IN THE DAYS FOR YOUR SON.** 1978
307. **BUT I WILL NOT DIVIDE ALL THE KINGDOM FROM HIM FOR I WILL GIVE 2 TRIBES TO BE FOR HIM.**

## JEROBOAM

*jeroboam is TOLD by Ahijah he will be king for Israel Solomon dies*

1. Jeroboam, Solomon's *son* rebelled *against* his King. 1979
2. *for* Jeroboam was a *fearless* warrior yet he was appointed over our *every* laborers.
3. *as* Jeroboam left Jerusalem our **PROPHET** Ahijah found him, but Ahijah was clothed in sackcloth.
4. *as both of them were alone by a field he removed his sackcloth and tore it into 10 and 2 pieces.* 1981
5. *he said, Jeroboam take from me.*
6. *for* **THUS SAYS YV, BEHOLD I WILL DIVIDE THE KINGDOM AND GIVE YOU 10 TRIBES.** 1982
7. **YOU WILL NOT TAKEOVER THE WHOLE KINGDOM.**
8. **BUT I WILL MAKE YOU A KING FOR ISRAEL FOR THE SAKE OF MY SERVANT DAVID.** 1983
9. **I HAVE DIVIDED HIS KINGDOM TO HIS SONS AND WILL GIVE YOU 10 TRIBES AND GIVE HIM 2 TRIBES.**
10. **FOR YOU TO BE KING OVER ISRAEL YOU ARE TO ACT WITH RIGHTEOUSNESS IN MY SIGHT AND OBEY MY STATUES AND COMMANDMENTS AS MY SERVANT DAVID DID.**
11. *then* solomon sought to put Jeroboam to death. 1985
12. *so* Jeroboam fled to egypt until the death of solomon.
13. *the rest of the acts by Solomon are written on a scroll for Solomon.* 1986
14. *the time Solomon reigned ISRAEL was 60 years.*
15. *then* solomon *laid with his forefathers and* was buried by his father David. 1987

16. and his son Rehoboam reigned in his place in Jerusalem for Judah.

## REHOBAM

*Rehoboam is King at 41 Israel rebels wants a different king*

1. Rehoboam at 40 and 1 years became our King. 1988
2. he reigned 10 and 7 years in Jerusalem for Judah.
3. Rehoboam went to Shechem and the Leaders from **Israel** came to him. 1989
4. as they spake with Rehoboam they told him, his father had worked them too hard and how will he lighten their work. 1990 which he placed on them to serve him
5. he said, in 3 days i will return with my answer for my laborers.
6. Rehoboam consulted with the officials who served his father. 1991
7. he asked them, how will you counsel me that i may answer these my stonecutters?
8. they said, if they are to be your servants today grant their request and speak good words to them, and they will be your servants forever.
9. but he abandoned their counsel from the older and consulted with his younger friends. 1993
10. he said to them, what is your counsel for me to answer these my stonecutters?
11. for they asked me to lighten their work which my father placed on them. 1994
12. his friends who grew up with him said, thus you will say to your stonecutters, you will say my father made your work hard and you want me to make it lighter for you?
13. but you will say, i will add to your work.
14. all their Leaders came to Rehoboam on the 3rd day. 1996  
for our King told them he would return there on the 3rd day.
15. our King's answer was harsh to them. 1997 for he abandoned the advice from his officials.
16. for he spake the advice from the younger by saying said, i will add to your work.
17. our King did not listen to their Leaders and they turned from him **TO ESTABLISH HIS WORD** which **YV SPAKE** through Ahijah to Jeroboam. 1998
18. when all from **Israel** knew their King did not listen to them, their Tribes answered, their King saying what have we do with JUDAH?
19. have we a son for us from the sons from Solomon, so **Israel** can now have a ruler for us?
20. when all **Israel** heard Jeroboam had returned they sent and called him to their assembled. 2001
21. then they appointed him to be over **Israel**.

*Rehoboam wanted to battle Israel YV SAID NO*

22. as Rehoboam was visiting by Shechem, our King sent Adoram who was over his laborers and they all stoned him to death.
23. King Rehoboam got into his chariot and fled to Jerusalem. 2003
24. SIMEN was with the Tribe for **Judah** and they followed the Ruling by Rehoboam.
25. as Rehoboam came to Jerusalem he gathered the men for **Judah** to fight their brothers for **Israel** and restore the Kingdom to Rehoboam. 2004
26. **BUT WORDS FROM** our **CREATOR CAME** to Ahijah **SAYING, YOU WILL SPEAK TO REHOBAM** THE SON FROM SOLOMON **AND TO THE CAPTAINS FOR THE MEN FOR JUDAH.**
27. **THUS SAYS YV, YOU WILL NOT GO TO FIGHT AGAINST THEM.** 2006

28. **YOUR MEN ARE TO RETURN TO THEIR DWELLINGS.** THIS COMMAND COMES FROM ME

29. they listened to his **WORDS FROM YV** and returned to go to their Land. 2007

*Rehoboam builds garrisons*

30. Rehoboam built garrisons to defend **Judah** from Israel. 2008

31. in the garrisons he placed his army with shields and swords for everyone of them, with storerooms for food and oil to protect JUDAH and SIMEN. 2009

**REHOBAM 3**

**Rehoboam's wife and children Rehoboam appointed Asa King**

32. Rehoboam had received Mahalath as his wife, a daughter from Jerim. 2010

33. she bore his sons Jeush Shemar Zaham and Asa.

34. Rehoboam appointed Asa from his brothers to be made their King for he had his understanding among his sons to be for all JUDAH and SIMEN.

**REHOBAM 4**

**Rehoboam dies**

35. now Rehoboam was 40 and 1 years old as he began to reign. 2012

36. he reigned 10 and 7 years in Jerusalem. our City YV CHOSE

37. the acts by Rehoboam from his 1st to last are written in the records with Ahijah **HIS PROPHET**. 2013

38. Rehoboam died and was buried by David. and his son Asa became our King.

## **REHOBAM ASA 1 A**

**Asa followed YV'S COMMANDMENTS**

Rehoboam was buried by David and his son Asa became our King.

2014

1. Asa did good in the **SIGHT** of YV our CREATOR for he commanded **Judah** to seek YV and to keep **HIS COMMANDMENTS**.

2. his Kingdom was not attacked under him so he built up the towns for **Judah** because they sought YV and by obeying HIM HE GAVE us rest. 2016

**REHOBAM ASA 1 B**

**because of jeroboam our Levites came to Judah**

3. HIS PRIESTS Levi's who were in **israel** left from all their Land for Levi's left their property and came to **Judah** and Jerusalem, for all the Tribes in **israel** are to be **FORGIVEN** by YV their CREATOR. 2018

4. so **Israel's** were going to Jerusalem to Sacrifice to YV. their CREATOR

5. and they were strengthening the kingdom for **Judah** because they supported Rehoboam. 2019

## **JEROBOAM 2**

*jeroboam leaves YV for ra calf for ra ra's temple in bethel*

1. jeroboam said in his heart, my kingdom will return as 1 as my people Offer their Sacrifice by the **HOUSE** for YV in Jerusalem.

2. and by their willingness of his people they will return to Rehoboam. our King in Judah

3. jeroboam decided to make for ra's a golden calf.

4. then he said, it is too far for you to Offer by going to Jerusalem. 2022

5. behold your creator for us in **israel**.

6. he is like the idols in the land for egypt.

7. then he setup the calf in bethel and it became a sin for his people. 2023

8. he also made it a temple and he appointed it priests from his people.

*jeroboam builds an altar like in damascus #1st unknown Prophet is against his altar*

9. *then jeroboam went to damascus to meet with the king for the arameans, he saw the altar at damascus and sent its drawings to urijah.*
10. *for his priests to make his altar by copying all its workmanship.* 2025
11. *his priests built an altar like the plans he sent from damascus.*
12. *thus the priest made it for him before he came from damascus.* 2026
13. *when he came from damascus their king saw his altar the king he approached the altar.* 2027
14. *but as he was going up to offer on his altar came a **PROPHET**.* **FOR our CREATOR**
15. *he was from **Judah** **WITH WORDS FROM YV**.*
16. *as jeroboam stood by the altar he **PROPHESED** against his altar.* 2028
17. *saying altar altar, **THUS WAS SAID BY YV, A SON WILL BE BORN FROM DAVID, AND IN HIS NAME HE WILL KILL YOUR PRIESTS AND THEIR DRIED BONES WILL BE BURNED ON YOU.***
18. ***THEN THE ALTAR WILL BE TAKEN APART.***
19. *when jeroboam heard him he said to the **HIS** **PROPHET**, **FOR our CREATOR** what you **PROPHESED** against are my priests and my altar. for us in bethel*
20. *as jeroboam reached with his hand to seize him, his arm stiffened so he could not draw it back to himself.*
21. *he said to the **HIS** **PROPHET** **FOR our CREATOR** please petition **YV** and ask HIM for my arm be restored.* 2032
22. ***HIS** **PROPHET** petitioned **YV** and his arm was restored as before.*
23. *he said to the **HIS** **PROPHET**, **FOR our CREATOR** come with me and i will give you a reward.* 2033
24. *the **HIS** **PROPHET** **FOR our CREATOR** said, i will not go with you nor will i eat with you, for i **WAS COMMANDED BY YV**. SAYING* 2034
25. ***YOU WILL NOT EAT NOR DRINK AND RETURN BY THE WAY YOU CAME.***
26. *they he left by the way he came.*
- HIS** **PROPHET** dies by a lair*
27. *1 of his priests living in bethel, his sons came to him and told him what the **HIS** **PROPHET** **FOR our CREATOR** **DONE** to their king. in bethel*
28. *he asked them, where did he go?* 2036
29. *a son did see where.*
30. *so he said, to saddle a donkey for him.*
31. *and they saddled a donkey for him to ride then he went to the **HIS** **PROPHET** **FOR our CREATOR** and found him sitting by a tree.*
32. *he asked him, are you the **PROPHET FOR our CREATOR** who came into bethel?*
33. *he said, i am.*
34. *he replied, you are to come to my dwelling and eat bread with me.* 2038
35. *he told him he cannot return with him nor go to eat with him, for he is to leave this place, for he **WAS COMMANDED BY WORDS FROM YV**.*
36. ***YOU WILL EAT NO BREAD NOR DRINK THERE, AND RETURN BY THE WAY YOU CAME.*** 2040
37. *but he said, i am a prophet like you and an angel spake to me from YV.*
38. *he said, bring him to your dwelling that he eats bread and drinks.* 2041
39. *but he lied to him and our Prophet went with him.*
40. *as they ate bread in his dwelling, **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to whom brought him back.* 2042



41. he **PROPHESIED** to the **HIS** **PROPHET**. **FOR** our **CREATOR** 2043
42. **THUS SAYS YV, BECAUSE YOU HAVE DISOBEYED MY COMMAND.**
43. **FOR YOU RETURNED AND HAVE EATEN BREAD AND DRANK WATER IN THIS PLACE.** 2043
44. **I SAY TO** **YOU FOR EATING AND DRINKING** **YOU, YOU** **WILL NOT BE** **BURIED** **BY THE GRAVES OF YOUR FOREFATHERS'.** 2043
45. after they had eaten **and drank** he saddled a donkey for our **PROPHET**. 2044
46. on his way a lion killed him but his body was left on the road.
47. his donkey stood beside it and the lion too was beside the body. 2045
48. as people passed they saw his body **was left on the road** and the lion sitting beside it.
49. then they went and told this in their city.
50. that priest living **there** who brought him back **as he heard he** said, he is the Male who disobeyed **HIS COMMAND**. 2047
51. **YV GAVE** him to a lion **BY THE WORDS** **FROM YV** i **SPAKE** to him.
52. he spake to his sons, **saying** saddle a donkey for me. 2048
53. **and he left** and found his body **on the road** with the donkey and lion by the body.
54. the lion did not eat his body nor tear at the donkey. 2049
55. the **liar** took the body and laid it on the donkey and returned.
56. he came to the city **with our PROPHET** and laid his body in his grave. 2050
57. **came** after he buried him he spake to his sons, **saying** for my death you will bury me by his grave. 2051
58. for he was a **PROPHET FOR** our **CREATOR**, **that i buried so you are to lay my bones beside his** his **WORDS** will surely happen **for he did PROPHESIED WORDS FROM YV** against his altar **in bethel** **and** **against all its priests.** **which are in the city of bethel** 2052
59. after **THIS WONDER** jeroboam did not turn from his evils and those **offerings** became sins for the kingdom of **israel**.

2nd Unknown Prophet for **israel**

**SAYS YV SAYS** you are to walk by **HIS COMMANDMENTS**

60. **came** at the end of the day **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to me. 2054
61. **HE SAID SON FROM MAN, YOU ARE A WATCHMAN FOR THE KINGDOM FOR ISRAEL.**
- AND YOU ARE HEARING WORDS FROM MY MOUTH.**
62. **YOU ARE TO WARN THEM BY SAYING TO THE WICKED, THE WICKED WILL DIE FOR THEIR EVILNESS.**
63. **AND THEIR BLOOD I WILL REQUIRE WILL BE BY MY HAND FOR THE VIOLENT SHEDDING OF BLOOD.** 2056
64. **THEY ARE DOING THIS TO BE AGAINST THEIR BROTHER.**
65. **AND FOR DEFILING THEIR NEIGHBOR'S WIFE AND OPPRESSING THEIR POOR AND NEEDY, FOR THEY ARE NOT TO DO WHAT IS NOT GOOD.** 2057
66. **BEHOLD** **THEY WILL DIE FOR THEIR SINS FOR THEY ARE REBELLING BY NOT WALKING BY MY COMMANDMENTS.**
67. **NOR DO THEY KEEP MY JUDGMENTS.**
68. **IF THE WICKED MAN TURNS FROM ALL THEIR SINS AND KEEPS ALL MY COMMANDS TO LIVE BY MY JUSTICE AND RIGHTEOUSNESS, THEN THEY WILL LIVE WITH HIM.**



69. **FOR I WILL REMEMBER THEIR RIGHTEOUSNESS WHICH THEY PRACTICED FOR THEM TO LIVE WITH HIM.** 2059
70. **THEN THEY WILL REJOICE BY THE DEATH OF THEIR WICKEDNESS.**  
**DECLARES YOUR LORD YV.**
71. **WHEN MAN HAS RIGHTEOUSNESS THEY WILL PRACTICE MY JUSTICE WITH RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND JUDGE WITH TRUTH AND JUSTICE BETWEEN MAN AND MAN.**
72. **THEN THEY ARE LIVING BY MY COMMANDS AND JUDGMENTS.** 2061
73. **I WILL DEAL WITH THEM IN TRUTHFULNESS AND RIGHTEOUSNESS, FOR THEY WILL SURELY LIVE WITH HIM.**  
**DECLARES THEIR LORD YV.**
74. **BUT FOR THE RIGHTEOUS TURNING AWAY FROM MY RIGHTEOUSNESS TO COMMIT SINS, AND DOES ALL THE ABOMINATIONS LIKE THE WICKED, THEY WILL NOT LIVE WITH HIM.**
75. **FOR ALL THEIR RIGHTEOUS DEEDS THEY HAVE DONE WILL NOT BE REMEMBERED BY ME.** 2063
76. **FOR THEIR EVILNESS WHICH THEY HAVE COMMITTED ARE THEIR SINS.**
77. **WHICH THEY ARE TO BE SEPARATED FROM HIM.** 2064  
**BUT THEIR DESCENDANTS THAT PRACTICED MY JUSTICE WILL BE RIGHTEOUS BY ALL MY COMMANDS BY DOING THEM THEY WILL LIVE WITH HIS PEOPLE AND THE PEOPLE SINNING WILL BE SEPARATED FROM HIM.**  
*let them hear and know in Israel the path to your LORD is weighed.  
for the righteous turning from their righteousness and commits sins will be SEPARATED from HIM.  
but the wicked turning from their wickedness and does practice my justice.  
for their righteousness they will save their life to be with him.  
for they turned from all their evilness* 2065 2066
- YV SAYS to israel they are not following MY COMMANDMENTS they will go into exile and then I WILL gather them from there*
78. **WORDS FROM YV CAME to me SAYING, SON FROM MAN SPEAK TO THE ELDERS FOR ISRAEL.**
79. **THUS WAS SAID BY YOUR LORD, FROM THE DAY I CHOSE ABRAHAM'S DESCENDANTS THE FAMILIES FROM ISRAEL, I ACKNOWLEDGED THEM IN THE SINAI BY EGYPT AND TOLD THEM I AM YV YOUR CREATOR.**
80. **I SAID TO THEM CAST AWAY EACH OF YOU THE 1 I DETEST.** 2069
81. **IN THEIR SIGHT I MADE IT KNOWN TO THEM I BROUGHT THEM FROM THE LAND FOR EGYPT.**
82. **I GAVE THEM MY COMMANDMENTS AND JUDGMENTS TO GIVE THEM A LAWS BETWEEN THEM AND OTHERS.** 2070
83. **THAT THEY WILL GREATLY KNOW I AM YV AND I WILL REDEEM THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL.**
84. **I SAID THEY ARE TO WALK BY MY COMMANDS, LIKE THEIR FOREFATHERS THEY KEEP MY JUDGMENTS.**
85. **BUT THEY ARE REBELLING AND DO NOT WALK BY MY COMMANDS.**
86. **SO THEY ARE REJECTING MY JUDGMENTS AND COMMANDMENTS.**
87. **NOW BECAUSE THEY HAVE REJECTED MY COMMANDS TO WALK AFTER THEIR IDOLS, I WILL NOT SPARE THEM FOR I PREFER DESTROYING THEM.**
88. **I WILL CAUSE THEIR DESTRUCTION TO BE LIKE A WILDERNESS.**
89. **THEN I WILL SAY, I WILL RETURN MY CAPTIVES FROM ISRAEL AND BRING THEM LIKE I BROUGHT MY KINGDOM.**

90. BY GATHERING THEM FROM THE LANDS OF THEIR ENEMIES, FOR I WILL REDEEM THEM IN THE SIGHT OF THE KINGDOMS AND THEY WILL KNOW I AM YV THEIR CREATOR.
91. FOR I WILL MAKE THEM GO INTO EXILE AND FROM KINGDOMS I WILL GATHER THEM TO THEIR LAND FOR MY PROPHECY OF THEIR SON FROM MAN. 2075
92. SO TELL THEM YV SAYS TO ISRAELIS, BEHOLD HE IS COMING TO YOU.
93. FOR I AM DECLARING THAT DAY I HAVE SPAKE OF.
94. FOR IN HIS DAYS HIS PEOPLE FROM ISRAEL WILL LIVE SECURELY BY KNOWING HIM. 2076
95. MY WORDS I SPAKE WILL BE DONE. DECLARES YOUR LORD YV.
96. IN ORDER THAT THEIR KINGDOMS KNOW ME, HE WILL BE HONORED BY ME BEFORE THEIR EYES.
97. FOR I WILL MAGNIFY HIM BY MAKING HIM KNOWN IN THE SIGHT OF MANY KINGDOMS.
98. THUS SAYS YV, HE IS YOUR KING WHOM I SPAKE OF. 2078
99. FROM THE DAYS THROUGH MY SERVANTS AND TO ISRAEL THEY PROPHESED OF HIS DAY.
100. COMING IS HIS DAY OF DAYS. 2079
101. FOR HE WILL COME TO THE LAND FOR ISRAEL.
102. MY MALE IS A SWORD FOR HIS BROTHERS.
103. AND BY HIS BLOOD I WILL ENTER INTO JUDGMENT WITH HIM.
104. I WILL SETUP HIS GLORY IN MY KINGDOM FOR EVERYONE TO SEE MY JUDGMENT FOR HIM. 2080
105. BECAUSE OF THE WONDERS BY HIS HAND, AND BECAUSE HE IS FROM A FAMILY FROM ISRAEL, THEY WILL KNOW I AM YV THEIR CREATOR. 2081
106. AND FROM THAT DAY ONWARD THEY ARE HIS KINGDOM, IN ORDER FOR THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL TO NO LONGER STRAY FROM ME.

YV SAYS *prepare baggage for exile*

107. WORDS FROM YV CAME to me SAYING, SON FROM MAN YOU LIVE IN THE MIDST OF A REBELLIOUS KINGDOM.
108. NOW PREPARE BAGGAGE LIKE GOING INTO EXILE. 2083
109. FROM A PLACE TO PLACE PERHAPS THEY WILL UNDERSTAND.
110. FOR YOU WILL BRING OUT YOUR BAGGAGE IN THE MORNING FOR THEM TO SEE AND AT EVENING IN THEIR SIGHT THEY ARE TO SEE YOU GOING OUT WITH IT LOADED ON YOUR SHOULDERS. 2084
- AS YOU CARRY IT INTO THE DARKNESS
111. IF THE PEOPLE FOR ISRAEL ASK YOU, WHAT ARE YOU DOING?
112. YOU ARE TO SAY THUS WAS SAID BY YV, THIS IS YOUR BURDEN AND I AM A SIGN THAT YOU WILL DO THIS AND THUS WILL BE DONE FOR YOU ARE GOING INTO EXILE.
113. TO BE CAPTIVES WITH YOUR LEADERS WHOM WILL LOAD UP ON THEIR SHOULDERS AND GO. 2086
114. ALTHOUGH I WILL REMOVE THEM FAR FROM YOUR LAND BY SCATTERING THEM INTO KINGDOMS.

115. **IN A LITTLE WHILE IN THE KINGDOM WHICH WHERE THEY HAVE GONE, I WILL GATHER HIS PEOPLE TO ASSEMBLE THEM FROM THE KINGDOMS. WHICH I HAVE SCATTERED THEM**
116. **FOR I AM MAKING YOU MY SIGN TO THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL, and i DID as i WAS COMMANDED.**
117. *in the morning i had my baggage and with my baggage in the evening i went into the darkness.*

*jeroboam's son is ill and sends his wife to Ahijah YV SAYS WILL kill off his kingdom*

118. *in the days of Abijah a son from jeroboam became sick.* 2089
119. *jeroboam said to his wife, disguise yourself that you are unknown as my wife.*
120. *go to Jerusalem to Ahijah their PROPHET and speak concerning him.* 2090
121. *but he Ahijah was unable to see her for his eyes were dim because of his age.*
122. **then YV SAID to him, AHIJAH THE WIFE OF JEROBOAM IS COMING TO ASK CONCERNING THEIR SON'S SICKNESS AND SHE WILL ARRIVE DISGUISED.** 2091
123. *came* as Ahijah heard the sound of her feet at the doorway, he said, come in wife for jeroboam.
124. *why are you disguised?*
125. *for i am sending you with a harshness.* 2093
126. *for you are to go and say to jeroboam, THUS YV SAID, BECAUSE I EXALTED YOU FROM AMONG YOUR PEOPLE TO MAKE YOU A KING OF THE DIVIDED KINGDOM FOR THE TRIBES FOR ISRAEL.*
127. **BUT YOU DID NOT BECOME LIKE DAVID TO KEEP MY COMMANDMENTS AND FOLLOW ME WITH YOUR HEART.** AND DO WHAT IS RIGHT IN MY SIGHT 2095
128. **YOU TURNED FROM ME TO BE SINFUL.**
129. **FOR YOU WENT AND MADE AN IMAGE FOR RA TO PROVOKE ME TO ANGER.**
130. **THEREFORE BEHOLD I AM BRINGING DISASTER ON THE FAMILY FROM JEROBOAM FOR I WILL KILL OFF JEROBOAM'S FOR EVERY FAMILY TO BE FREE FROM HIM IN ISRAEL.**
131. **AND THE MEN FOR JEROBOAM WILL BE REMOVED LIKE SHIT UNTIL THEY ARE GONE.** 2097
132. **AS YOU ARE GOING TO YOUR HOME AND AS YOU ENTER YOUR CITY YOUR CHILD WILL DIE.**
133. **THEN ISRAEL WILL MOURN HIM.** 2098
134. **AND HE WILL BE BURIED ALONE IN A GRAVE BY HIS FOREFATHERS BECAUSE HE IS INNOCENT.** AGAINST HIS CREATOR FROM THE FAMILY FROM JEROBOAM
135. **THEN I WILL RAISE UP YOUR ENEMY WHO WILL REMOVE THE MEN LIKE JEROBOAM.** 2099
136. **AND FROM THAT DAY I WILL BEGIN TO STRIKE THEM TO UPROOT THEM FROM ISRAEL, FOR THEY ARE OFFERINGS TO ASHERAH AND IT PROVOKES ME TO ANGER.** 2100
137. **SO I WILL GIVE UP ISRAEL AND THEIR THIS LAND I GAVE TO THEIR FOREFATHERS AND SCATTER THEM BEYOND IT.**
- she rose and departed.* 2101
138. *as she entered bethel their son died and all israel buried him. and mourned for him BY THE WORDS FROM YV WHICH HE SPAKE THROUGH HIS SERVANT Ahijah our PROPHET.* 2102

139. *the acts by jeroboam are written in the scrolls for their king for israel.*
140. *the time jeroboam reigned was 20 and 2 years and he was not laid with his forefathers.*
141. *then nadab his son reigned in his place.*

## ASA AND JEROBOAM

*Asa began the war with jeroboam jeroboam was subdued*

1. *the acts of Rehoboam, and all he did are written in the scrolls.*
2. *but the kingdom was divided to Rehoboam and jeroboam all their years.*
3. *Rehoboam died, and was buried by his father by David's City.*
4. *Asa, his son, became King in his place for Judah.*
5. *in the 10 and 8 years for jeroboam Asa became King for Judah.* 2104
6. *he reigned 30 and 8 years.*
7. *there was a battle between Asa and jeroboam.*
8. *Asa began the battle with an army of mighty warriors/men. chosen from his men* 2105
9. *jeroboam drew up in battle formation with his chosen men and his skillful warriors/men.*
10. *Asa stood on a hill for EPHRAIM and said, listen to me jeroboam and israel.*
11. *you know YV our CREATOR of ISRAEL GAVE us kingdoms to be over Israelis.*
12. *but jeroboam IS HIS servant for he is Solomon's son rose up to rebel against His Kingdom.*
13. *now worthless men are gathered about him.*
14. *i intend to strengthen His Kingdom FOR YV.*
15. *your great multitude is for a golden calf which jeroboam made for his creator.*
16. *then he drove out HIS PRIESTS our brothers from Aaron.*
17. *then he appointed priests like other kingdoms.*
18. *for us YV IS our CREATOR and we will not leave HIM.* 2109
19. *for the sons from Aaron are YV'S PRIESTS and they are attending to their work.*
20. *from morning to evening they Offer to YV our Sin Offerings.*
21. *our Wheat is on its Table with HIS GOLDEN LAMPSTAND.* 2110
22. *the Lamps are burning from morning to evening, for we are keeping the COMMANDS BY YV. our CREATOR*
23. *behold you left HIM but our CREATOR IS our LEADER.*
24. *do not fight against YV your CREATOR.* 2111
25. *but jeroboam had setup to come from the rear.*
26. *as he faced Judah they ambushed us from behind as behold they attacked our front. and rear*
27. *YV'S PRIEST blew his HORN for and the men for Judah to raise up for war and our CREATOR let us beat jeroboam and israel's for israel fled before Judah.*
28. *the army for israel was reduced at that time because we followed YV. our CREATOR* 2113
29. *jeroboam did not rise up in the days for Asa, for YV HAD him killed by baasha at gibbeth.*

## ASA

*Asa fought off the egyptians*

1. *as he became stronger Asa built up Jerusalem and our gates were fortified with high towers.* 2114
2. *the army for the egyptians were numerous and coming.* 2115
3. *but as they were preparing for war with their greater numbers israel helped our King against our enemy.*

4. Asa *had prepared for everyone in his army shields swords helmets and armor.* 2116
5. *for Jerusalem he had made devices invented by skillful planners, to be in the towers and corners for shooting arrows and larger rocks.*  
*when he was strong his heart was proud*
6. *then the egyptians came against us with an army of men arrayed.* 2118
7. *as they came up Asa's we faced them and as they drew up in battle formation.*
8. Asa called to YV, *saying **FOR YV TO** Help us, for they are stronger and we have not the strength, for they have come out against us with a multitude.*
9. **YV** *let us kill the egyptians.* *and before us the egyptians fled* 2120
10. as our Asa's men pursued them they the egyptians *were slaughtered and did not return.*

## BAASHA

*nadab reigns 2 years and he is killed by his brother baasha to be king of israel*

1. nadab a son from jeroboam became king for **israel** in the 7th year for Asa.
2. he reigned **israel** for 2 years.
3. *but baasha conspired against him and baasha killed him at gibbeth.* 2122
4. *it happened as their king was killed so was everyone for the men for jeroboam.*
5. *he did not leave jeroboam's alive for he killed them **LIKE YV PROPHESED**.*
6. **WHICH WAS SPAKE** by Ahijah because of the sins by jeroboam.
7. *but he too made **israel** sin to **PROVOKE YV** to **ANGER**.* 2124
8. *the rest of the acts by nadab are written on the scrolls for **israel**.*

*3rd Unknown Prophet for **israel** YV DECLARES they will be given to assyria*

*Yahh Will Walk in HIS NAME*

9. **THUS WAS SAID BY YV** concerning your diviners and their followers, **YOU WILL HAVE NIGHTS WITHOUT VISIONS AND DARKNESS WITHOUT DIVINATION.**
10. **FOR THE SUN WILL SET ON YOUR DIVINERS AND THEIR DAYS WILL BECOME DARKER.** 2126
11. **NOW YOU WILL CRY LOUDLY FOR YOUR KING AND HIS COUNSELORS WILL DIE.**
12. *now you are to know the **WORDS FROM YV** and understand **HIS PURPOSE IS TO GATHER** you like wheat to the threshing hill *then you are to be **GATHERED** and **to** be trampled like mud.**
13. *you will be crushed like kingdoms destroyed by **YV**.* *our **CREATOR*** 2128
14. *now ready your troops for they will lay a siege against you.*
15. *for you are to be trampled for the tribes for **israel** will be captives in many kingdoms.* 2129
16. **FOR COMING** is our last days. 2130
17. *on a hill by the **HOUSE FOR YV HE WILL ESTABLISH** AND RAISE UP **OUR KING**.*
18. *and our people will come streaming to **Him**.*
19. *for many from our Tribes will come and say come to **YV** to the **HOUSE** for the **CREATOR** of ISRAEL.*
20. *for **Him to Teach** us about **HIS WAYS**.*
21. *they will walk in **His Path** and **HIS LAWS**.* 2132
22. *for **His Words ARE FROM YV** AND He Will BE IN Jerusalem to Judge Between His People and **Render Decisions** for **His Kingdom**.*
23. *they will hammer their swords into sickles and their spears into shearing*



blades.

2133

24. **His Kingdom** will not lift a sword and never seek for war.

25. for no 1 will make **Him** afraid.

2134

26. **FOR YV HAS DECLARED**, **THIS** **He Will Walk** in **HIS NAME YV**.  
for our CREATOR IS FOREVER and EVER

27. for in that **DAY DECLARED YV**, **He Will Assemble** our lame and outcasts, and **Make** our weak **His People** and our outcasts will be a strong **Kingdom**.

28. **YV REIGNS FROM HEAVEN**. NOW and for FOREVER and EVER

2136

29. and we will become like **our HIS** former **KINGDOM**, **FOR COMING IS His Kingdom** in Jerusalem.

*4th Unknown Prophet for israel YV TELLS elders to turn from their idol*

30. some elders from **israel** came and sat before me.

2137

31. then **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to me **SAYING**, **SON FROM MAN THESE MEN SETUP HER IDOL AND IN THEIR HEARTS THEY PUT HER**.

2138

32. **THEREFORE** SPEAK TO THEM AND **TELL THEM THUS WAS SAID BY YV**.

33. **ANY MALE FROM** A TRIBE FOR **ISRAEL SETTING UP HER IDOL HAS PLACED BEFORE THEM A STUMBLING BLOCK**.

34. **AND FOR THEIR SINS THEY ARE COMING FOR ANYONE INVOLVED WITH THEIR IDOL**.

2140

35. **I SAY TO THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL** THUS WAS SAID BY YOUR LORD YV **TURN FROM YOUR IDOL AND** TURN YOUR FACES **AWAY FROM YOUR ABOMINATIONS TO BE LIKE THE RIGHTEOUS IN ISRAEL**.

2141

36. **STANDUP FOR ISRAEL TO BE SEPARATED FROM THEM SETTING UP AN IDOL FOR THEIR LIFE**.

37. **THEREFORE I WILL JUDGE EACH BY THEIR CONDUCT**.

2142

38. **DECLARES YV** **LET THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL SAY THE PATH TO OUR LORD IS WEIGHED**.

39. **FOR THUS WAS SAID BY YOUR LORD**.

40. **YV** **THEY WILL STOMP THEIR FEET AND SAY**, ALAS **IT IS BECAUSE OF ALL OUR SINFUL ABOMINATIONS**.

41. **THE KINGDOM FOR ISRAEL IS NOW TO FALL BY SWORD AND FAMINE**.

2144

42. **FOR I WILL SEND THEM FOR MY ANGER** AND MY EYES **I WILL HAVE NO PITY FOR THEM**.

43. **FOR I AM YV YOUR CREATOR AND YOU ARE TO WALK IN MY COMMANDS AND KEEP MY JUDGMENTS**.

*YV SAYS take 2 sticks for Joseph's are Tribes with ISRAEL Yahh IS COMING*

44. **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to me. SAYING

2146

45. **SON FROM MAN, TAKE A STICK AND WRITE JUDAH IS A SON FROM ISRAEL**.

46. **THEN TAKE ANOTHER AND WRITE JOSEPH'S IS WITH THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL**.

2147

47. **THEN JOIN THEM TOGETHER FOR THE STICKS TO BECOME 1 IN YOUR HAND**.

48. **WHEN YOUR PEOPLE** SPEAK TO **ASK WHAT IS THIS?**

2148

49. **SAY TO THEM THUS SAYS YV**.

50. BEHOLD **THE STICK FOR JOSEPH'S IS IN MY HAND TO BE TRIBES FOR ISRAEL**.

2149



51. **AND I APPOINTED THEM AS A STICK LIKE JUDAH'S.**
52. **FOR I MADE THEM AS 1 STICK TO BE 1 IN MY HAND.**  
THE STICKS ON WHICH YOU WRITE WILL BE IN YOUR HAND AND BEFORE THEIR EYES.  
 AS YOU SAY THUS SAYS YV. 2150
53. **BEHOLD I WILL TAKE THE DESCENDANTS FOR ISRAEL FROM AMONG  
 THEIR LAND AND GATHER THEM AROUND ME, TO BRING THEM INTO  
 THEIR LAND AND MAKE THEM AS 1 KINGDOM IN THEIR LAND.**
54. **I WILL MAKE THEM MULTIPLY AND I WILL SETUP HIS KINGDOM FOR  
 THEM TO DWELL BY THEIR CREATOR.** 2152
55. **THEY WILL BE HIS PEOPLE AND KINGDOM AND KNOW I AM YV.**
56. **I WILL SANCTIFY HIM FOR ISRAEL'S.**
57. **FOR I HAVE DECLARED ON THAT DAY THERE WILL BE AN  
 EARTHQUAKE IN THE LAND FOR ISRAEL.**
58. **AND ALL MAN ON THE FACE OF THE EARTH WILL BE SHAKEN BY HIS  
 PRESENCE.**
59. **FOR ON THE HILLS FOR ISRAEL 1 KING WILL BE KING FOR ALL OF  
 THEM.** 2154
60. **THEY WILL NO LONGER BE 2 KINGDOM AND THEY WILL NOT BE  
 DIVIDED.**
61. **MY SERVANT WILL BE FROM DAVID AND HE WILL BE KING OVER  
 THEM.** 2155
62. **HE WILL BE THEIR HERDER AND WALK IN MY JUDGMENTS.**
63. **HE WILL KEEP MY COMMANDS AS THEY LIVE IN THEIR LAND FOR HE  
 IS FOR THEIR SONS DAUGHTERS AND CHILDREN.**
64. **FOREVER LIKE DAVID THEY ARE TO BE HIS SERVANTS FOR HE WILL  
 BE THEIR KING FOREVER.**
65. **FOR I MADE A PROMISE WITH HIM AND AN EVERLASTING PROMISE  
 WITH THEM.**

*YV SAYS ask about a parable the children's teeth are blunt*

66. **WORDS FROM YV CAME to me. SAYING** 2157
67. **WHAT IS MY PARABLE AGAINST ISRAEL?**
68. **BY SAYING YOUR FATHERS WILL EAT THE BITTER AND THEIR CHILDREN'S  
 TEETH WILL BE DULL AND BLUNT.**
69. **FOR I YV HAVE SAID TO THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL, THEY WILL EAT  
 BREAD IN AN UNCLEAN KINGDOM.**
70. **FOR ALL THEIR HANDS WILL HANG LIMP AND ALL THEIR KNEES WILL  
 BECOME LIKE WATER, FOR I WILL GIVE YOU INTO THE HANDS OF  
 THEM WHO HATE YOU.** 2159
71. **AND THEM WHOM ARE OFFENDED BY YOU WILL DEAL WITH YOU IN  
 THEIR HATRED.**
72. **FOR IN THE SIGHT OF HIS PEOPLE THEY WILL LIVE IN YOUR LAND  
 WHICH I GAVE TO MY SERVANTS FROM ABRAHAM.**

*YV SAYS israel's Day is near*

73. **WORDS FROM YV CAME to me. SAYING** 2160
74. **SON FROM MAN, SET YOUR FACE TOWARDS ISRAEL AND PROPHECY  
 AGAINST THEM.**
75. **SAY TO ISRAEL, LISTEN TO THE WORDS FROM YOUR LORD YV.** 2161  
FOR THUS SAYS YOUR LORD YV.

76. **BEHOLD** / MYSELF WILL BRING THEIR SWORDS TO DESTROY HER  
ALTARS AND INCENSE STANDS. 2162
77. HER IDOLS WILL BE BROKEN AND BROUGHT TO AN END **BY CUTTING THEM  
DOWN.** 2163  
**FOR HATING ME IN THEIR SIGHT.**
78. FOR THE SINS THEY COMMIT ARE FOR **ALL** THEIR ABOMINATIONS.  
79. THEIR ADULTEROUS HEARTS HAVE TURNED AWAY FROM ME, FOR  
THEIR EYES ARE FOR A HARLOT.
80. **ALL YOUR DWELLINGS AND CITIES WILL BE DEVASTATED.** **FOR A  
DEVASTATION AND DESOLATION** 2164
81. THEN THEY WILL KNOW I AM YV.  
82. FOR I DO NOT SPEAK WORTHLESSLY FOR I WILL CAUSE YOUR  
DISASTER.  
**THUS SAYS THEIR LORD YV.** 2165
83. **BEHOLD** THEY ARE COMING FOR YOU DWELLING IN YOUR LAND.  
84. YOUR TIME HAS COME AND THAT DAY IS NEAR.  
85. NOW SHORTLY I WILL POUR OUT MY WRATH ON YOU. 2166  
86. WITH ANGER I WILL JUDGE YOU.  
87. I WILL REPAY YOU FOR YOUR WAYS, FOR YOUR ABOMINATIONS ARE  
IN YOUR MIDST.
88. **AND THEN** YOU WILL KNOW I AM YV.  
89. YOU WILL BLOW THE HORN BUT NO 1 IS GOING TO BATTLE. 2167  
90. THEY WILL PUT ON SACKCLOTH.  
91. AS HORROR OVERWHELMS THEM SHAME WILL BE ON THEIR FACES.  
92. FOR YOU WERE EXCEEDINGLY BEAUTIFUL AND SUCCEEDED LIKE  
ROYALTY, **FOR YOUR BEAUTY WAS PERFECT.** BUT YOU PLAYED WITH THE HARLOT  
AND POURED HER HARLOTRY ON EVERY PASSER BY.  
93. THEY WILL DEVOUR YOUR LIVES TO TAKE YOUR TREASURE AND  
PRECIOUS GOODS. 2169  
94. FOR THE PEOPLE IN YOUR LAND PRACTICE OPPRESSION AND TAKE  
BY ROBBERY.  
95. THEY WRONG THE POOR AND THE NEEDY ARE OPPRESSED. 2170  
96. YOU ARE NOW FAR FROM MY JUSTICE FOR THEY ARE KILLING MY  
**FAITHFUL.**  
97. THEY ARE DESTROYING THEIR LIVES IN ORDER FOR THEM TO  
PROFIT.
98. YOUR DIVINERS ARE SEEING FALSE VISIONS AND DIVINING LIES. 2171  
99. THEY SAY THUS SAYS YV AND I YV HAVE NOT SPAKE.  
100. I HAVE SET MY FACE AGAINST THE PEOPLE DIVINING BY  
INSPIRATION, FOR THEY TRANSFORMED YOUR BEAUTY TO MAKE  
IMAGES FOR THE 1 I DETEST.
101. I WILL GATHER THEM AGAINST YOU FROM EVERY DIRECTION **AND EXPOSE  
YOU LIKE NAKEDNESS I WILL TO** GIVE YOU INTO THEIR HANDS. 2173  
102. THEY WILL REMOVE HER SHRINES AND DEMOLISH HER TEMPLES.  
103. THEY WILL TAKE YOUR JEWELS AND STRIP YOU OF YOUR CLOTHING  
TO LEAVE YOU NAKED. 2174  
104. I WILL NOT RELENT, NOR PITY YOU, FOR YOUR SINS I HAVE JUDGED  
YOU **DECLARES YV.**

105. **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to me. **SAYING** 2175
106. **SON FROM MAN, SPEAK TO YOUR PEOPLE.**
107. **SAY I AM BRINGING SWORDS TO THEIR LAND.**
108. **I WILL TAKE A MALE TO MAKE HIM THEIR WATCHMAN.** 2176
109. **HE WILL SEE THEIR SWORDS AS THEY COME INTO THE LAND.**
110. **HE WILL BLOW THE HORN TO WARN YOUR PEOPLE.**
111. **BUT AT THE HEARING OF HIS SOUNDING, THEY ARE TO BE WARNED BY MY WARNING TO REDEEM THEIR LIFE.**
112. **FOR HE WILL SAY TO THE WICKED FOR YOUR WICKEDNESS YOU WILL DIE.**
113. **THEN SPEAK MY WARNING TO THEM.**
114. **AS IS YOUR PART TO WARN THEM TOO.** 2178
115. **THE WICKED ONES ARE TO TURN FROM THEIR PATH** **FOR THEY ARE TO TURN FROM THEIR PATH** **OR DIE FOR THEIR SINS.**
116. **BUT HE LIKE YOU ARE FOR REDEEMING THEIR LIVES.** 2179  
**SON FROM MAN, YOU ARE HEARING FROM MY MOUTH.**  
**TO GIVE MY WARNING TO THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL.**
117. **YOU ARE TO SPEAK AND SAY, YOUR EVILNESS IS LIKE A SIN.**
118. **NOW RETURN TO MY RIGHTEOUSNESS AND NOT COMMIT SIN.** 2180
119. **THEN YOU TOO HAVE WARNED THEM, FOR THEY ARE TO DIE FOR THEIR SINS AND THEIR UNRIGHTEOUS DEEDS** **WHICH** **THEY HAVE DONE.**
120. **FOR HIS PEOPLE ARE TO BE WARNED.** 2181
121. **THEIR SWORDS ARE COMING TO TAKE THEIR LIVES** **TO BE TAKEN** **FOR THEIR SINS.**
122. **FOR IT'S THEIR BLOOD I REQUIRE AT MY WATCHMAN'S HORN.**
123. **I TAKE NO PLEASURE IN THE DEATH OF THE WICKED.** 2182
124. **RATHER** **THOUGH** **THE WICKED ARE TO TURN FROM THEIR PATH TO LIVE WITH HIM BY TURNING TO RETURN TO ME.** 2183  
**TO THE TRIBES FOR ISRAEL.**
125. **SAY TO HIS RIGHTEOUS, YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS WILL DELIVER YOU, FOR THE RIGHTEOUS WILL LIVE WITH HIM.**
126. **YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS ON THAT DAY IS NOT COMMITTING SINS.** 2184  
**FOR I AM SAYING TO HIS RIGHTEOUS.**  
**YOU WILL SURELY LIVE WITH HIM FOR TRUSTING IN MY RIGHTEOUSNESS.**
127. **THEN SAY TO THE WICKED YOU WILL SURELY BE SEPARATED FROM HIM FOR NOT TURNING FROM YOUR SINS.** 2185  
**TO YOUR PEOPLE SAY.**  
**THE PATH TO YOUR LORD IS WEIGHED.**  
**AS IS THEIR OWN PATH IS WEIGHED.**  
**FOR THE WICKED HAVE THEIR OWN PATH AND THEY WILL DIE FOR THEIR SINS.**  
**FOR IT IS THEIR BLOOD I WILL REQUIRE FROM THEM.**

*baasha surrounds bethel and Asa pays benhadad to attack israel's north east*

128. *in the 9th year for Asa, baasha became their king.* 2186
129. *he was over all israel at 20 and 4 years.*
130. *Baasha the king for israel came against Judah.* 2187
131. *he surrounded bethel to prevent them from returning to Asa.* **and Judah**
132. *Asa took **all** the silver **that** was left in his treasury **from the treasury in the King's palace** and assigned it **into the hands of** **to** his officials, then **King Asa** sent them to benhadad reigning in damascus.* 2189
133. *say to him, let us have a treaty between you and me.*
134. ***behold** i sent you silver to **go and** break your treaty with **baasha** the king for israel.* 2190

135. benhadad listened to Asa and sent his commander and army against the cities for **israel** to take the Land for eManasseh. 2191
136. **it happened** as baasha heard he ceased from surrounding bethel.
137. King Asa made a proclamation to <sup>all</sup> **Judah** that they remove the rocks and timber and what baasha had built **there**. <sup>up</sup>
138. *the rest of the acts of baasha are written in the scrolls for israel.* 2193  
*baasha was evil Elijah Says eManasseh will be captured*
139. king baasha done evil **IN YV'S SIGHT**. 2194
140. **YV KILLED** him because of **HIS PROMISE HE MADE WITH** David.
141. and it was Elijah that **PROPHESIED** 2195
142. **THUS SAYS YV YOUR CREATOR, YOUR FATHER IS SOLOMON.**
143. **AND BECAUSE YOU HAVE NOT WALKED LIKE REHOBOAM AND ASA**  
**THE KINGS FOR JUDAH BUT WALKED LIKE THE KING FOR ISRAEL, YOU CAUSE**  
**ISRAEL** **LIKE THE MEN FOR JEROBOAM** **TO PLAY WITH THEIR HARLOT.**
144. **YOU KILLED YOUR BROTHERS FROM YOUR OWN FAMILY AND THEY WERE NO BETTER THAN YOU.**
145. **BEHOLD** **NOW** **I WILL STRIKE YOUR PEOPLE** **AND SONS** **WITH A GREAT DISASTER.**
146. year by year **HE BROUGHT AGAINST** them those who bordered with them.
147. as they came **and invaded** they captured **everyone** to control EMANASSEH.
148. for in every city for EMANASSEH they were making her worshipping temples to sacrifice with incense to another creator and it **ANGERED YV**.
149. *the rest of his acts and all his ways from the 1st to last behold they are written in the scrolls for the Kings for Judah and israel.*

## OMRI

*omri becomes king for israel and establishes samaria as the capital for israel*

1. omri a son from baasha became king for **israel**. 2201
  2. in the 6th year of his reign he bought a hill in wManasseh, for 2 talents of silver to build his fort on the hill.
- omri is sick and Elijah SAYS he will die he sent a guards with 5*
3. omri became sick and sent messengers **with orders** to ask from ra **their creator** if he will recover from his sickness.
  4. Elijah was living by the fort. 2204
  5. and **YV SAID TO** Elijah, **RISE AND GO MEET THE MESSENGERS FOR** **KING** **OMRI**.
  6. **SAY BECAUSE YOUR KING HAS SENT YOU TO ASK FROM RA THUS SAYS YV, YOUR KING WILL SURELY DIE.**
  7. his messengers returned to their king and he asked them, why have you returned?
  8. they replied, a male came to us.
  9. as he met us he said, for us to return to our king who sent us. 2207
  10. then he said, **i DECLARE** **THUS SAYS YV, OMRI WILL SURELY DIE.**
  11. the king asked, what was the manner of the male you met. 2208
  12. he answered a hairy male with a hide to cover his maleness.
  13. he said, it was Elijah our PROPHET. 2209
  14. he sent a guard with 5 **men** and **with his 5** they went to Elijah.

15. **as** behold he was sitting on a hill he yelled, are you the **PROPHET FOR** our **CREATOR**? 2210
16. your king has ordered your presence.
17. Elijah replied by yelling to his guard, i am a **PROPHET FOR** our **CREATOR**.
18. now let fire come down from heaven and consume you and your 5. 2211
19. **FIRE** came down from heaven and consumed him and his 5.
20. again omri sent a guard and 5 **men went** with him. 2212
21. he yelled, **PROPHET FOR** our **CREATOR**.
22. your king says for you to come to him.
23. Elijah replied by yelling to him, why, for i am a **PROPHET FOR** our **CREATOR**.
24. let fire descend from heaven and consume you and your 5.
25. and **FIRE** came down from heaven and consumed him and his 5. 2214
26. the king again sent a guard a 3rd time, but he came and bowed down and before Elijah.
27. **then** he begged him saying, **PROPHET** for my **CREATOR** please spare my life and the life of these 5.
28. and let your servants be precious in your sight.  
behold HIS FIRE HAS DESCENDED from our heaven to consume the others.  
i am but his guard with my 5 men let our lives be precious in your sight 2217
29. **YV SAID TO** Elijah, **GO WITH HIM AND DO NOT BE AFRAID**. 2218
30. he went and said to the king, **THUS SAYS YV, BECAUSE YOU SENT MESSENGERS TO CONSULT RA** THEIR CREATOR **THEREFORE YOU WILL NOT RISE FROM YOUR BED.**
31. **WHERE YOU ARE YOU WILL SURELY DIE.**
32. king omri died **BY THE WORDS YV SPAKE**. 2220
33. the rest of the acts by omri are written in the scrolls for **israel**.
34. then ahab a son from omri reigned over **israel**. 2221

## AHAB

*ahab is king for israel and builds an altar for their goddess*

1. in the 30 and 8 years for Asa our King for **Judah**, ahab a son from omri reigned over **israel**, ahab a son from omri and did evil **IN THE SIGHT OF YV**, for it became common act to walk with sins like jeroboam's.
2. he married jezebel an aramean and he built for her an altar for ra. 2224
3. and the temple for ra that was in bethel ahab declared it was for asherah.  
*Elijah SAYS it will not rain    Elijah stays with a woman until it rains*
4. Elijah said to ahab, **YV** our CREATOR **LIVES**. 2225
5. **SURELY IT WILL NOT SPRINKLE OR RAIN FOR YEARS UNTIL BY HIS WORD.**
6. then **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to him. SAYING 2226
7. **DEPART FROM HERE AND HIDE BY THE SPRING FOR ERITH.**
8. **WHERE YOU WILL DRINK FROM THAT SPRING AND I HAVE COMMANDED THE RAVENS TO PROVIDE FOR YOU.** 2227
9. he **DID** as **YV SAID** so he went and lived by the spring and the ravens brought him food.
10. in the morning was bread and meat and in the evening he drank from the spring. 2228
11. then the spring dried up because there was no rain.

12. **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to him. **SAYING** 2229
13. **RISE AND GO TO ZAREP AND STAY THERE.**
14. **BEHOLD A WIDOW IS TO PROVIDE FOR YOU.**
15. *he rose and went to zarep and* as he came to the entrance for the city *behold* a widow was there.
16. *he called to her* *saying* please give me water *that i may drink.* 2231
17. *as she was going to get him* water *he called to her.* *Saying*
18. please bring me a piece of bread.
19. *she said as* **YV LIVES**, *i have no bread.* 2232
20. *i have but a handful of flour in a bowl and a little oil in a jar.*
21. *behold* *i was gathering sticks to* *go and* prepare it for me and my son. 2233
22. Elijah said, *do not fear.*
23. *go and do as i said, but make me some bread.* 2234
24. *afterward make for yourself and your son.*
25. *for* **THUS SAYS YV, THE BOWL OF FLOUR WILL NOT BE EXHAUSTED.**
26. **AND THE JAR OF OIL WILL NOT BE EMPTY UNTIL YV SENDS RAIN TO THE SURFACE OF EARTH.**
27. *she did as she was commanded by Elijah.*
28. *in her home they ate for years.* 2236
29. *the bowl of flour did not empty nor did the oil.*  
*BY THE WORDS FROM YV thru Elijah.*
- Elijah heals her son*
30. *then* after a year her son became sick. 2237
31. *his sickness was so severe that he had not much breath left.*
32. *she asked Elijah, why has a* **PROPHET FOR** *our* **CREATOR** *come to me?*
33. *are you to bring my evilness to my remembrance, and death for my son to die?*
34. *he said, give me your son.* 2239
35. *he took him and laid him on his bed.*
36. *he called to* **YV**, *saying* have **YOU** also brought death to the widow with whom i am staying, or am i the cause of her son to die?
37. 3 times he called, *saying* **YV** i beg **YOU**.
38. *let the child's life return to him.* 2241
39. **YV HEARD** Elijah and the soul of the child returned.
40. *revived he took the child* *and brought him* and gave him to his mother. 2242
41. Elijah said, *he will live.*
42. *then the woman said, now i know you are a* **PROPHET FOR** *our* **CREATOR.**
- Elijah goes to ahab and YV SAYS now it will rain*
43. after a few years **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to him. 2243
44. **SAYING GO TO AHAB FOR I WILL SEND RAIN TO HIS LAND.**  
*as Elijah went to ahab.* 2244
45. *the drought was severe in samaria and ahab had called for obad who was his* overseer *for his house.*
46. *ahab said to obad, go to all our springs and* look *for water in our valleys.*
47. *perhaps you will find grass and i will keep my herd alive.* 2246  
*and not have to kill off all of my livestock.*
48. *he* went *on a way by himself.*
49. *and as obad journeyed* *behold* Elijah met him and he recognized him. 2247



50. *he asked, is this you Elijah?*  
51. *he replied, go and say to your king, Elijah is coming to him.*  
52. *he said, what is my evil?* 2248  
53. *for ahab will put me to death.*  
54. *for there is no Land where my king has not searched for you.*  
55. *he made them in that Land swear they could not find you.* 2249  
56. *now you are saying go to him and say i found Elijah.*  
57. *if i tell ahab and he cannot find you he will kill me.* 2250  
58. *he replied, as **YV LIVES**, he will surely see me today.*  
59. *obad went to ahab and told him he will meet with Elijah.* 2251  
60. *and as ahab saw Elijah, he said, you are the trouble for **israel**.*  
61. *he replied, i have not troubled **israel**.* 2252  
62. *you and your father's family has, for you have not obeyed the **COMMANDMENTS FROM YV** for you are a follower for ra's daughter.*

*Elijah tells ahab to gather men for ra and his daughter*

63. *now send and gather to me all your leaders for **israel**, with 4 seers for ra and 4 seers for asherah.*  
64. *ahab sent for all of them and his leaders for the tribes for **israel**.* 2254  
65. *he brought them for ra and for asherah.*  
66. *with their seers they were together by the river.*  
67. *when Elijah was with his leaders he asked, how long will you sin and be against **YV**?*  
68. *for **HE IS** your **CREATOR** but you are following ra.*  
69. *he and his leaders did not answer a word.* 2256  
70. *then Elijah said to him and his leaders, i alone am left as **HIS PROPHET** and ra's seers are for mankind.*  
71. *get us 2 rams and let them pick 1 ram let them to sacrifice it and place it on wood but put no fire to it.*  
72. *i will sacrifice the other ram and place it on wood. for a fire* 2258  
73. *they will call on the name ra and i will call on **YV**. your CREATOR*  
74. *who answers by fire **HE IS THEE CREATOR** of all our people.* 2259  
75. *they answered, that is a good idea.*  
76. *then he said to the seers for ra, pick 1 ram for you to offer and be 1st for you are many.* 2260  
77. *you are to call on the name ra but put no fire to it.*  
78. *they took the ram and sacrificed it.* 2261  
79. *then they called on the name ra from morning until noon.*  
80. *they asked for ra to answer them but not by their voices was a reply.* 2262  
*as they cried out around their altar*  
81. *at noon Elijah mocked them.*  
82. *saying shout louder ra may be occupied or gone, or he is on a journey or perhaps he is asleep.*  
83. *so they shouted with louder Voices and cut themselves like their custom they used swords and knives until their blood covered them.* 2264  
84. *came as noon passed with and from their voices was no answer for them.*  
85. *Elijah took rocks for the number of the Tribes for **ISRAEL**.* 2265  
86. *from the rocks he built his Altar and made a trench around it.*

87. then he arranged the wood for the ram and its pieces he laid on the wood.  
88. he filled a pitcher with water and poured water on his Offering.  
89. he did it a 2nd time and he did it a 3rd time. 2267  
90. water flowed from the Altar and it also ran into the trench.  
91. Elijah HIS PROPHET said, **YV**, our CREATOR for Abraham today let them know **YOU** are their **CREATOR** and for **israel** to know i am **YOUR SERVANT**.  
92. for i have done my best **FOR YOUR WORD**. 2269  
93. answer me for the people to know that **YOU yv** are **THEE CREATOR** of **ISRAEL**, and **YOU ARE RETURNING** their hearts back to **YOU**.  
94. then **FIRE CAME FROM YV** and **CONSUMED** his Offering and wood. 2270  
95. **Ahab** and his leaders saw **THIS** and he declared **YV IS** their **CREATOR**.  
96. Elijah said for them to seize the seers for ra and asherah, and not 1 escaped for they seized them and Elijah had them killed. there  
97. then Elijah said, Ahab, i hear the rumbling for rain **and** behold the clouds are coming.  
98. go and prepare for a shower. 2273  
it happened in a little while.  
99. our heaven grew black from clouds for a heavy shower, for **THE HAND OF YV WAS WITH** Elijah.

*Elijah ran from ra's followers*

100. in jezreel a male told them all Elijah done, and how he had them seized and kill all for ra by the sword.  
101. so they sent messengers to Elijah saying, now let ra do to us and even more if we do not take your life.  
102. at that time he was afraid of their message so he rose and fled for his life. 2276  
103. then he requested for himself to die by saying, it is enough now **YV** take my life for i am not better than our forefathers. 2277  
104. as he laid to sleep by a tree, **an Angel** woke him and said, rise and eat. 2278  
105. he looked and saw by his head bread and a skin with water.  
106. he ate and laid again.  
107. **the Angel** a 2nd time touched him and said, rise **and** eat because you are to go **home**.  
108. he rose and ate and drank.  
109. then he went to a cave by the jordan and at that hill **as** he went into a cave he heard **WORDS FROM YV ASKING** him, **WHY, ARE YOU HIDING?** 2280  
110. he said, they are seeking to kill me. 2281  
111. and as he walked to the entrance of the cave **YV SAID, LEAVE AND RETURN BY THE ROAD FROM THE DESERT.**

*Ahaz war with senhadad*

112. in the days of Ahab, a son from omri, a son from baasha, the king for **israel** went out for war.  
113. but they were unable to fight with senhadad a king from aram. in damascus  
114. his heart and the hearts of his men were weak, like the trees in the forest moved by the wind.  
115. **YV SAID** to Elijah, **GO NOW MEET WITH AHAB AND HIS GUARDS AT THE END OF THE RIVER BY THE ROAD AND FIELD.** 2284  
116. **SAY TO HIM, WATCH TO WATCH AND BE CALM.**  
117. **THEN SAY THUS IS FROM YOUR LORD.** **YV**

118. **DO YOU NOT UNDERSTAND THEY CAME AND THEY WILL LEAVE.**  
THE ARAMEANS ARE TO HAVE DAMASCUS WITH THE SONS FROM HADAD. 2285
119. **IF YOU TRUST IN ME SURELY YOU WILL LIVE.**
120. **HAVE NO FEAR AND DO NOT BE FAINT HEARTED, BECAUSE THESE ARE BUT SMOLDERING COALS.**
121. **MY ANGER IS FOR SENHADAD FOR THE ARAMEANS ARE TO HAVE DAMASCUS.** 2286
122. **BUT BECAUSE THEY PLANNED EVIL AGAINST ME, SAYING LET US GO TO ISRAEL AND TERRORIZE AND SETUP HIS SON AS KING IN MY MIDST, I WILL REMOVE THEM FROM EARTH FOR THEY ARE WEAKENING HIS KINGDOM.** 2287
123. **FOR HE IS SAYING IN HIS HEART, HE WILL ASCEND TO THEIR HEAVEN BY RAISING HIS THRONE TO BE ABOVE YOU FOR HIS god.**
124. **BUT CAN HE SIT ABOVE MY MOUNTAIN IN THE RECESSES OF THE FAR NORTH?**
125. **OR ASCEND ABOVE THE HEIGHTS OF THE CLOUDS AND MAKE LIKE HE IS THE MOST HIGH?**
126. **THEY WILL BE THROWN INTO THE ABYSS AND INTO THE DARKNESS. OF THE ABYSS THEY WILL BE**
127. **THEY WILL LOOK AND GAZE AT THEM AND UNDERSTAND I AM THEIR CREATOR.**
128. **THEY WILL SAY, ARE THESE THE MEN FROM EARTH THAT WERE TO WEAKENED HIS KINGDOM AND WANTED HIS CITIES?**
129. **LIKE ALL THE KINGS FROM KINGDOMS THAT DIED EACH HAVING A TOMB.**
130. **HE IS TO BE REMOVED FROM HIS TOMB TO BE BURIED LIKE THE SLAIN. THAT WERE KILLED BY THE SWORD OR THROWN DOWN INTO A GRAVE TOGETHER OR LIKE THE TRAMPLED DEAD NOT TO BE UNITED WITH THEIRS IN BURIAL** 2290
131. **BUT LIKE THE SLAIN ARMIES TO BE WITH SATAN AND HIS EVILDOERS.**

*senhadad went up to samaria*

132. *senhadad the king for aram gathered all his army and went to samaria to fight.*
133. *then sent his messengers to his fort to Ahab the king for Israel saying, says senhadad, give me your silver and gold and give me your wife and children.*
134. *the king for Israel Ahab answered them, saying by your word you will have all.* 2293
135. *his messengers returned to Ahab saying, says senhadad, tomorrow i will send my men to you.* 2294
136. *they will search your house and their dwellings.*
137. *whatever is desirable in their eyes they will take. into their hand to take it.*
138. *the king for Israel Ahab summoned all the elders in the area.* 2295
139. *he said to them, please know senhadad is looking for trouble.*
140. *he sent for my wife and children and my wealth.* 2296
141. *and i did not refuse to give them to him.*
142. *the elders for their people said, do not listen or give in to him.*
143. *he said to the messengers for senhadad, tell your king to send to his servant and the first i will do.*
144. *the other he cannot do.*

145. the messengers came back for senhadad had sent to him saying, by my god i will do also and more to all by samaria to satisfy the hands of all the men who follow me. 2299
146. the king of **Israel** answered them he said to tell him not to be boastful.
147. came as he heard his words he said to his men to get ready. 2300
148. then Elijah approached Ahab the king for Israel and said, i **SAY FOR YV, YOU WILL SEE ALL HIS ARMY.**
149. **THEN I WILL DELIVER THEM INTO YOUR HAND, FOR TODAY YOU WILL KNOW I AM YOUR CREATOR.**
150. **FOR AHAB IS TO SAY, OUR CREATOR IS FOR OUR MEN AND LEADERS FROM OUR CITY.** 2302
151. **BUT WHO BEGINS THE BATTLE I WILL ANSWER FOR THEIR READIED MEN.**
152. after he readied his men from all their sons by their city, they went in the after noon to senhadad.
153. he was eating in a temporary tent.
154. but it was his men with their leaders from their area going out first for war.
155. senhadad was told, saying men are coming to us from samaria.
156. he said, if they have come for peace we will take them alive. 2305
157. if they have come for war we will take them in battle.
158. then he told him, these that are coming are from their city and they are just men with their leaders, but their army which **that** followed them killed all in his troop.
159. the men from aram fled but Israel did not pursue them and senhadad the king for aram escaped on a horse with horseriders. 2307
160. the king for **Israel** did not send out to strike to kill off the arameans. 2308
161. Elijah our PROPHET approached him and **SAID, GO AND REGROUP, AND LEARN FROM WHAT YOU HAVE DONE FOR THEIR KING WILL COME AGAIN.**
162. the priest for the king for aram said, our gOd is for our multitude.
163. therefore we are stronger than them. 2310
164. surely they cannot be stronger than us.
165. let us do this thing and remove their king. for their people
166. he listened to him and he did so for senhadad readied the arameans and went to fight **Israel**, but the men from **Israel** were ready.
167. as they came to a valley to meet them, **Israel** was camped before them like 2 flocks of goats and the arameans filled the hillside.
168. our PROPHET FOR our CREATOR approached and Elijah spake to the king for **Israel**. 2313
169. saying **THUS IS FROM YV, BECAUSE THE ARAMEANS ARE SAYING OUR gOd IS FOR OUR MULTITUDE, IN YOUR VALLEY I WILL GIVE ALL HIS ARMY TO YOU.**
170. they camped opposite the other and came on the day of battle **Israel** killed the arameans. 2315
171. 100's of his men in a day.
172. the rest fled to their land but senhadad fled into our hills.
- Elijah disguises* YV SAYS to Ahab his life is like his enemy's
173. his servants said, behold we have heard their king is merciful. 2316
174. let us go to their king for Israel perhaps he will spare our lives.
175. they clothed in sackcloth and did they went to the king for **Israel**. 2317

176. *they said, we are servants from senhadad.*
177. *asking you please let us live.*
178. *he said, you will live as my brothers.* 2318
179. *the men hurried and bowed to him.*
180. *they asked him, is your brother senhadad?*
181. *he spake, go and bring him to me.*
182. *senhadad came to him on a horse and Ahab said to him, you can live.*
183. *Elijah met a male and said, please injure me.* 2320  
*but the male refused to injure him.*  
*so he said, because you have not listened to me.*  
*as you depart from me a lion will kill you.* 2321  
*and as he departed a lion killed him.*  
*he found another male*  
*and said to him please injure me*
184. *the male hit him on his forehead.* 2322
185. *wounded he sat by the road as he waited for the king to pass by, he disguised himself with a bandage he covered over his face.* 2323
186. *as the king was passing by he cried out, my king your servant went into the battle and i was hit in the eyes.*
187. *he looked at the male and turned to him he said bring to me that male.* 2324
188. *then he said to his guard, look for him.*
189. *if he is lost to me your life for his life.*
190. *then he hastily removed the bandage and Ahab the king for Israel recognized him.*
191. *he said to the king, for Israel thus you will be judged by your words.*
192. *for YV SAYS TO AHAB THUS WAS SAID BY YV, BECAUSE YOU LET HIM GO YOUR LIFE WILL BECOME LIKE HIS LIFE.*
- jezebel has Nabo killed for his land*
193. *it happened that Nabo had a vineyard beside his Ahab's house in samaria.* 2327
194. *so Ahab said to Nabo, saying give me your vineyard so that i may have a vegetable garden.* 2328  
*because it is close to my field*
195. *i will give you better land or if you like i will give you money.*
196. *but Nabo said, to Ahab i will not give it to you, for it is my inheritance from my forefathers.*
197. *Ahab went into his house because of the words from Nabo he was gloomy.*
198. *so he laid in his bed and ate no food.* 2330
199. *jezebel his wife came to him and asked him, how is it that you are gloomy?*
200. *he said, because i spake to Nabo and asked him for his vineyard with money or if it pleased him i would give him land to replace it.*
201. *but he said, i will not give you my vineyard.* 2332
202. *jezebel his wife said, you reign over Israel.*
203. *rise and let your heart be joyful.*
204. *i will get you the vineyard for Nabo.* 2333
205. *she wrote a letter for Ahab and in his name she sealed it with his seal.*
206. *then she sent the letter to his neighbors.* 2334  
*who were living by Nabo*
207. *she wrote in the letter, saying let Nabo be taken to the people, with men before him your to testify and say he has cursed our king.* 2335
208. *then you will kill him by stoning him to death.*
209. *with those men his neighbors and their wives did as jezebel had sent to them.*



210. Nabo was taken to the people and the men came and testified as Nabo was before the people; they said he cursed our king.
211. so they took him outside the city and stoned him to kill him. with stones 2337
212. then they told jezebel saying Nabo was stoned to death.
213. came as jezebel heard Nabo was stoned to death. 2338
214. she told Ahab, rise and possess the vineyard for Nabo which he refused to give you for Nabo is not alive but dead.
215. as he heard Nabo was dead he rose and went to the vineyard.
216. then **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to Elijah, SAYING RISE **GO AND MEET WITH AHAB** FOR BEHOLD **HE IS IN THE VINEYARD FOR NABO.**
217. **HE HAS GONE TO TAKE POSSESSION AND YOU** WILL SPEAK TO HIM **SAYING,** THUS THROUGH JEZEBEL YOUR WIFE **HE WAS MURDERED FOR YOU TO TAKE POSSESSION.** 2342  
THUS WAS SAID BY YV.
218. **IN THE PLACE WHERE THE DOGS LICKED THE BLOOD OF NABO, THE DOGS WILL LICK YOURS'.**
219. Elijah walked to samaria. 2343
220. at the vineyard Ahab said, Elijah you have found me my enemy.
221. he answered, i have found you because yours did evil **IN THE SIGHT OF YV.**
222. behold **HE WILL BRING EVIL ON YOU, FOR HE WILL KILL** TO KILL **OFF AHAB'S.**
223. **HE WILL MAKE YOUR MEN LIKE JEROBOAM'S.**
224. **AND YOUR WIFE JEZEBEL ALSO THE DOGS WILL** LICK HER BLOOD, **BECAUSE JEZEBEL YOUR WIFE ENCOURAGED THEM TO ACT SINFUL.**
225. came as Ahab heard **HIS WORDS** he removed his robe and he put on sackcloth and fasted.  
and in sackcloth he went about
226. **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to Elijah, SAYING / **SEE HOW AHAB IS IN SACKCLOTH TO HUMBLE HIMSELF BEFORE ME.**
227. **BECAUSE HE IS NOW HUMBLE BEFORE ME I WILL NOT BRING EVILNESS TO HIM IN DAYS.** 2348  
3 years passed between aram and Israel

## JEHOSHAPHAT

*Asa dies and Jehoshaphat sent out Scribes to Teach*

- in the 30 and 8th year of his reign Asa became diseased in his feet.
- his disease was severe and Asa died.
- we buried him by his forefathers by Jerusalem with David.
- Jehoshaphat his son became our King. 2350
- in his place he made **Judah** stronger by for Jehoshaphat building storehouses for **Judah** to have abundance for our people in our towns.
- Adnah was his Commander.
- his next was Johan, for our 10's of 1000's fearless and mighty. 2351
- they served our King, apart from whom our King stationed in our towns. in Judah
- he placed forces by all our towns, by setting up garrisons. in the Land for Judah 2352
- for war, he had forces of mighty men these were assembled, by their families. in Judah
- YV WAS WITH** Jehoshaphat, because we followed the ways of our forefathers, like they did in David's days.



12. *we did not seek from ra.*
13. *we sought our **CREATOR**, and like his father he followed **HIS COMMANDMENTS** and **COMMANDS**.*
14. **YV ESTABLISHED** *his Kingdom and power, and by his honor for **HIM**, he was Exalted.* for his ways were for YV.
15. *in his 3rd year of his reign, he sent out our Scribes to Teach **Judah's HIS LAWS**.*
16. *they went to throughout all our towns and taught our people **HIS** **COMMANDMENTS** and **JUDGEMENTS**.* 2355
17. *he said to our Judges, they will be watching your judgments, for you are to be like your Judging man, by **YV'S JUSTICE**.*
18. *now fear **YV**, and be careful, for you are acting for **HIM**.* 2356
19. *for you are to have no unrighteousness or favoritism.*
20. *in Judah **then** Jehoshaphat appointed from Levi's, Judges for YV to judge their disputes.*
21. *he charged them saying, thus you are to act in fear **FROM YV**, and be faithful to **HIM** in your hearts.* 2357
22. *whenever any dispute comes to you from your brothers, dwelling by you in our towns, or in between them, Judge From **HIS LAWS**, for you are to be ruling **BY HIS JUDGEMENTS**.* 2358
23. *warn the guilty **HIS WRATH WILL COME** upon them, for you are to be just like Amar **HIS HIGH PRIEST**.*
24. *he will be over all of you for the **WORDS FROM YV**, and Zebad will rule for **Judah** in all the rulings from your King.* 2359  
for you are to be courageous and righteous

## **JEHOSHAPHAT AND AHAB**

*Jehoshaphat and Ahab will fight for ramoth in GAD*

1. *a year later **Jehoshaphat** he went to talk to Ahab in samaria for his men whom are with him **were** to go up and battle for ramoth in GAD.*
2. *Ahab asked him, we will go to ramoth and my men will battle with yours?*
3. *Jehoshaphat said, first let us Ask for **WORDS FROM YV**.*
4. *but the king for **israel** gathered seers and they were 4 men.* 2362
5. *he asked them, will we go to up against them for ramoth to battle for them or will we not go?*
6. *then zedekiah made horns from branches and proclaimed, thus said YV, like this you will gore the arameans to destroy them.*
7. *then each of the seers were prophesying saying go up to ramoth.* 2364
8. *Jehoshaphat asked, have you not a **PROPHET** for us to Ask **YV**?*
9. *Ahab said, there is 1 for me to Ask **YV** but he never Prophesies good concerning me always evil for me.*
10. *Jehoshaphat said, do not say that.* 2366
11. *and **then** Ahab called a horserider and told him, hurry and bring me Elijah.* HIS 2367
12. *his messenger went to summon Elijah.* 2367
13. *and as they were coming back he said to him, behold the words from his seers are favorable to our king.*
14. *let your word be alike and speak favorably to both Kings.* 2368
15. *Elijah said, **WHAT** our **CREATOR SAID** i will speak.*

16. *as he came to the Kings, Ahab asked Elijah, will we go up to ramoth to battle for them, or will we not go?*
17. *he said you will go up.*
18. *Ahab said, Swear to me you are speaking **TRUTH FROM YV**.* 2370
19. *he said, i saw men for **israel** scattered on a plain like rams **which are** without a herder.* 2371
20. *then **YV SAID** to me, **THEY ARE WITHOUT A HERDER**.*
21. ***LET EACH RETURN TO HIS DWELLING IN PEACE**.*
22. *the king for **israel** said, Jehoshaphat did i not tell you of his **PROPHESIES**?*
23. *then Elijah said, **so** now hear the **WORDS FROM YV**.*
24. *i saw **YV SITTING ON HIS THRONE WITH HIS ANGELS IN HEAVEN**.* 2373
25. *they were to **HIS RIGHT** and **LEFT**.*
26. *then **YV ASKED**, **WHO WILL PERSUADE AHAB TO GO UP AND DIE AT RAMOTH**?* 2374
27. *then satan came up, and standing before **HIM** he said, i will persuade him.*
28. *and **HE ASKED, HOW**?*
29. *he said, i will **go and** be a deceiving breath in the mouth of his seers.* 2375
30. ***HE SAID, YOU WILL PREVAIL**.*
31. ***BOTH GO AND DO SO**.*
32. *now **behold** **satan** has put a deceiving breath in the mouth of your seers, for **YV HAS PROCLAIMED DISASTER AGAINST YOU**.*
33. *zedekiah came near and struck Elijah on the cheek.* 2377
34. *he said, how can my breath not be **FROM YV** and be deceiving as i speak?*
35. *Elijah said, you will know when you go to hide from **HIM**.* 2378
36. *then the king for **israel** **Ahab** said, take back Elijah and return to me.*
37. *then Ahaz his son said to his father, put him in prison **and feed him** but spare him with bread and water until we return.*

*Elijah 2 kings go to war and Ahab dies*

38. *then Elijah said, you are not safe **FOR YV SPAKE** to me.* 2380
39. *then **Ahab** said, listen to me.*
40. *Jehoshaphat and i are going to ramoth.*
41. *then Ahab said to Jehoshaphat, i will be disguised and go into battle, but you will put on my robe **as our king to be disguised as me**, and i will go into battle*
42. *then king **senhadad** will tell his captains by his chariot, his command is to fight lesser with you.*
43. *but greater with their king's **men**.*
44. *but as his captains saw Jehoshaphat they said, surely he is Ahab, and they turned to **fight and kill** him.*
45. *but Jehoshaphat cried out, i am not **Ahab**.*
46. *then his captains knew he was not Ahab and they turned **to turn** from pursuing him.* 2384
47. *a male had drawn his bow and at random pierced Ahab.*
48. ***Ahab** told his driver to turn away and take him from the fight.* 2385
49. *yet as the battle raged that day, Ahab stood in his chariot and blood from his wound ran from him.* 2386
50. *then he **fell** to the bottom of the chariot.*
51. *by samaria they buried Ahab.*

52. as they washed the chariot by the spring the dogs licked the blood. 2387  
53. **JUST AS THE WORDS FROM YV WERE SPAKE.**  
54. the rest of the acts by Ahab and all that he did for israel and all the towns he built, are written on the scrolls for **israel**.

## AHAZ

*Ahaz becomes king for israel and reigned 17 years*

1. Ahaz a son from Ahab became king for **Israel**, in the 10 and 7 years Jehoshaphat was our King for **Judah**.  
2. he reigned 20 years and he did good in the **SIGHT** of **YV**, but they clung to the sins of jeroboam because **israel** did not depart from them.

*5th Unknown Prophet for Judah a pure virgin will conceive*

3. **YV SAID, TAKE A LARGE SCROLL AND WRITE, A TESTIMONY TO WITNESS A TESTIMONY TO THE SCRIBES AND THE PRIEST'S SONS.**  
4. **HE WILL APPROACH A PURE VIRGIN TO CONCEIVE AND SHE WILL GIVE BIRTH TO A SON.** 2392  
5. **BEFORE THEIR SON KNOWS TO CALL OUT FATHER OR MOTHER, THEY WILL REJECT HIM AS THEIR KING IN JERUSALEM.** 2393  
6. **BUT THEY WILL REJOICE WITH THE DESCENDANTS FROM ZEBULUN.**  
7. **THEN THEY WILL SEE THEIR LORD IN THE FULL BREADTH OF YOUR LAND.**  
8. **A BRUISED REED HE WILL NOT BREAK.** 2394  
9. **A DIMMING WICK HE WILL NOT PUT OUT.**  
10. **HE IS MY FAITHFUL AND WILL BRING THEM MY JUSTICE TO ESTABLISH MY JUSTICE ON EARTH.**  
11. **HEAR ME YOU KINGDOMS FROM ISRAEL.** 2395  
12. **YOU NAMED ISRAEL AND JUDAH.**  
13. **YOU SWEAR BY USING MY NAME TO MENTION YOUR CREATOR OF ISRAEL, BUT NOT FOR YOUR TRUTH AND NOT FOR YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.**  
14. **BUT BECAUSE YOU ARE IN MY HOLY CITY, SO YOU LEAN ON ME, THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL.**  
15. **BUT I AM FOR HIS MULTITUDE HONORING MY NAME.**  
16. **I DECLARED FROM LONG AGO, FROM MY MOUTH I PROCLAIM AND ACCOMPLISH.**  
17. **BECAUSE I KNOW YOU ARE STUBBORN I DECLARED LONG AGO.**  
18. **I SAID, THEIR IDOL WILL NOT DO FOR YOU.** 2398  
19. **THEIR GRAVEN AND MOLDED WAS NOT MY COMMAND.**  
20. **YET YOU HAVE HEARD EVERYTHING I DECLARED FOR YOU.**  
21. **NOW YOU ARE PROCLAIMING THEM TO BE KEPT KNOWN.**  
22. **BEFORE TODAY YOU HAVE HEARD THEM, LEST YOU SAY WE DID NOT KNOW THEM.**  
23. **EVEN LONG AGO, I KNEW OF YOUR LIES AND BETRAYING.**  
24. **FOR MY NAME, I HAVE DELAYED MY WRATH.** 2400  
25. **I RESTRAINED MYSELF IN ORDER NOT TO REMOVE YOU, BUT I WILL DEAL WITH YOU FOR HOW YOU ARE DISRESPECTING ME.**  
26. **FOR MY GLORY YOU HAVE GIVEN TO ANOTHER.**  
27. **LISTEN TO ME,**

28. **EVEN IN ISRAEL I AM CALLED THEE 1ST AND LAST.** 2401  
29. **MY HANDS FOUNDED THE EARTH AND MY RIGHT SPREAD OUT THE  
HEAVENS.**  
30. **I CALLED FOR YOU TO STAND TOGETHER.** 2402  
31. **I ASSEMBLED ALL OF YOU TO LISTEN TO ME.**  
32. **I DECLARED THESE THINGS.**  
33. **I AM YV AND I WILL LOVE AND CARE FOR YOU.**  
34. **I SPAKE TO MOSES TO BRING YOU TO ME.** 2403  
35. **I MADE YOUR WAY SUCCESSFUL.**  
36. **FROM THE TIME YOU TOOK YOUR PLACE, I WAS THERE, AND  
FOREVER AM YOUR LORD.**  
*I WILL SEND MY Cornerstone Noah*  
37. **THUS SAYS YV, MY ANOINTED ONE I HAVE CHOSEN.** 2404  
38. **AND BY MY HAND HE WILL SUBDUCE THE KINGDOMS.**  
39. **BEFORE HIM, I WILL OPEN THEIR GATES.**  
40. **BEFORE HIM, THEIR GATES CAN NOT BE SHUT FOR I GO BEFORE HIM  
AND OPEN.**  
41. **I WILL SHATTER THEIR GATES OF BRONZE, AND BREAK THEIR IRON  
BARS IN ORDER FOR THEM TO KNOW ME AS THEIR CREATOR.** 2406  
42. **ISRAEL'S WILL TALK WITH HIM FOR MY NAME, AND FOR ISRAEL'S  
SAKE.**  
43. **AND THRU MY SERVANTS FROM DAVID, I CHOSE HIM.**  
44. **BEHOLD MY SERVANT WILL BE UPHELD BY ME.** 2407  
45. **FOR MY CHOSEN, MY SOUL DELIGHTS IN HIM.**  
46. **I WILL PUT MY BREATH ON HIM THAT I SEND, FOR HE WILL BE SENT  
WITH MY JUSTICE FOR HIS PEOPLE.**  
47. **HE WILL CRY OUT TO LIFT UP HIS PEOPLE.** 2408  
48. **FOR HIS VOICE WILL BE HEARD IN THEIR STREETS.**  
49. **HE WILL CRY OUT AND NOT HOLD BACK.**  
50. **FOR I WILL RAISE HIS VOICE LIKE A HORN.**  
51. **DECLARING TO HIS PEOPLE, AND THEIR ENEMY, AND TO THE TRIBES  
FROM ISRAEL, THEIR SINS.**  
52. **FOR THEY ARE TO SEEK ME DAY TO DAY, AND BE DELIGHTED TO  
KNOW MY COMMANDMENTS.**  
53. **AS HIS KINGDOM, YOU ARE TO DO RIGHTEOUSNESS, AND NOT  
FORSAKE THE JUDGMENTS FROM YOUR CREATOR.**  
54. **THEY WILL ASK FOR HIS JUST DECISIONS.**  
55. **THEY WILL DELIGHT IN HIS NEARNESS TO THEIR CREATOR.**  
56. **THEN, I WILL LOOSEN YOUR BONDS BY THE WICKED, FOR I WILL  
UNDO THE STRAPS FOR THEIR YOKE.**  
57. **THEN, MY OPPRESSED WILL GO FREE.**  
*FOR I CAN BREAK EVERYONE OF THEIR YOKES.*  
58. **NOW DIVIDE YOUR BREAD WITH THE HUNGRY, AND BRING THE  
POOR TO YOUR DWELLING.**  
59. **WHEN YOU SEE THE NAKED, COVER THEM TO HIDE THEIR  
NAKEDNESS.**  
60. **LET YOUR LIGHT BREAK LIKE THE DAWN.** 2413  
61. **LET THEM RECOVER AND SPRING FORTH.**

62. **LET YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS GO BEFORE YOU, FOR YOUR GLORY IS FOR ME TO BE WITH YOUR ASSEMBLED.**
63. **THEN, CALL TO ME AND I WILL ANSWER YOUR CRY,** YOU ARE ASKING FROM ME  
**FOR I AM HERE, AND I WILL REMOVE THEIR YOKE.**
64. **AND THEM FROM AMONG THEM, SPEAKING WICKEDNESS TO YOU, YOU WILL REBUILD THE OLD RUINS, AND RAISE UP THE OLD FOUNDATION.**
65. **YOU WILL BE CALLED THE REPAIRERS OF THE BREACH.**
66. **THE RESTORERS OF MY STREETS AND CITY.**
67. **THEN ON YOUR HOLYDAYS YOU WILL TURN TO ME AS YOU REST WITH ME FROM DOING YOUR WORK.** 2416
68. **YOU WILL CALL YOUR HOLYDAYS A DELIGHT AND BE HOLY BY HONORING ME.**
69. **BY HONORING ME YOU ARE ABSTAINING FROM YOUR OWN WAY AND SEEKING YOUR PLEASURE FROM MY WORDS.** 2417
70. **THEN I WILL TAKE DELIGHT IN YOU AND MAKE YOU THE HIGHEST ON EARTH.**
71. **THUS SAYS YOUR CREATOR, I CREATED THE HEAVENS AND FORMED THEM SPREAD THE EARTH WITH FOOD.**
72. **I GIVE SOULS TO HAVE PEOPLE ON IT.**
73. I AM YV AND **I HAVE CALLED YOU TO BE RIGHTEOUS.** 2419
74. **I APPOINTED MY PROMISES WITH HIS PEOPLE TO BRING PRISONERS FROM THE ABYSS, FOR THEY ARE DWELLING IN THE DARKEST OF PRISONS.**
75. **I WILL NOT GIVE MY GLORY TO ANOTHER NOR A PRAISE TO THEIR IMAGES.** 2420
76. BEHOLD **THEIR FORMER THINGS I DECLARED I WILL BRING TO AN END.**
77. **FOR I SAID I AM YV YOUR REDEEMER.** 2421
78. **THERE WILL BE A DAY LIKE IN NOAH'S, WHEN I PROMISED NOAH I WILL NOT FLOOD THE EARTH AGAIN.**
79. THUS **I SWORE NOT TO BE ANGERED BY YOU.** 2422
80. **AND MY PROMISE FOR YOUR PEACE WILL NOT BE SHAKEN BY YOU.**
81. **I SAID I WILL HAVE COMPASSION FOR YOU, AND YOU WILL SEE HIM AS I SET MY CORNERSTONE FOR YOU.**
82. THUS I YV **HAVE SAID, I WILL LIFT HIS HAND FOR HIS KINGDOM.** 2423
83. **I WILL SET MY FLAG FOR THE PEOPLE AND I WILL BRING YOUR DESCENDANTS TO HIS ARMS.**
84. **FOR I MADE MY EVERLASTING PROMISES FOR THEM TO BE WITH MY FAITHFUL I CHOSE DAVID.** 2424
85. **I WILL MAKE HIM MY WITNESS FOR THE KINGDOMS TO BE MY LEADER AND COMMANDER FOR MY PEOPLE.**
86. **HE WILL CALL TO KINGDOMS UNKNOWING OF HIM AND BY THEIR PEOPLE KNOWING WILL RUN TO HIM.** 2425
87. **BECAUSE I YV AM THEIR CREATOR I AM WITH THEIR KING AND THEIR KING IS FROM ISRAEL.**
88. **I WILL GLORIFY THEM FOR SEEKING ME.** 2426
89. **THEY WILL SEEK HIM FOR HIS CALLING IS NEAR TO THEM.**

90. **BUT THE WICKED WILL FORSAKE HIS WAY, FOR THEIR UNRIGHTEOUSNESS** FROM MAN are **IS NOT IN HIS THOUGHTS.**
91. **HE WILL RETURN THEM TO ME FOR I WILL HAVE COMPASSION FOR HIM.** 2427
92. **AS HIS CREATOR I WILL GREATLY HONOR HIM.**
93. **AS THE HEAVENS ARE HIGHER FROM EARTH, THUS ARE MY WAYS HIGHER FOR HIM.**
94. **LISTEN TO ME YOU PERSECUTING THE RIGHTEOUS.** 2428
95. **LOOK THEY ARE SEEKING YV AND LOOK TO ABRAHAM THEIR FATHER, FOR WHEN HE WAS 1 I CALLED THEM.**
96. **I BLESSED HIM AND MULTIPLIED THEM THEN.** 2429
97. **I yv COMFORTED THEM FROM HEAVEN FOR IN THE WILDERNESS I MADE IT FRUITFUL FOR THEM, LIKE A DESERT BECOMING A GARDEN.**
98. **THEIR LAWS CAME FORTH FROM ME AND I SETUP MY JUSTICE FOR MY PEOPLE.** 2430
99. **MY ARM JUDGES HIS PEOPLE AND MY ARMS WILL WAIT EXPECTANTLY FOR YOU.**
100. **LIFT YOUR EYES TO HEAVEN FOR THE EARTH WILL WEAR OUT LIKE A GARMENT.** 2431
101. **LISTEN TO ME TO KNOW MY RIGHTEOUSNESS.**
102. **BE LIKE HIS PEOPLE FOR IN THEIR HEARTS ARE MY LAWS.**
103. **THEY WERE UNAFRAID FROM THE REPROACH OF MANKIND, NOR WERE THEY DISMAYED AT THEIR REVILING.**
104. **MY RIGHTEOUSNESS WILL FOREVER EXIST.**
105. **MY SALVATION IS FOR ALL GENERATIONS.**
106. **FOR I DECLARED MY WORD THRU MY SERVANTS.** 2433
107. **TO COMPLETE MY PLANS THRU MY MESSENGERS.**
108. **I DECLARE JERUSALEM WILL BE REBUILT AND MY HOUSE ON ITS FOUNDATION.** that was laid

*ISRAEL'S a light HIS POTTER is equal to the clay*

109. **again SAYS YV, I FORMED YOU FROM THE WOMB TO BE MY SERVANTS.** 2434
110. **THEN I BROUGHT ISRAEL'S BACK IN ORDER FOR ISRAEL'S TO BE GATHERED TO ME.**
111. **I SAID BECAUSE THEY WILL BE MY SERVANTS.** 2435
112. **I ESTABLISHED THEM AS MY KINGDOM FROM ISRAEL.**
113. **I RETURNED THEM TO PROTECT ISRAEL'S AND MADE THEM AS A LIGHT FOR EVERY KINGDOM.**
114. **I AM YOUR LORD AND I SAID, BECAUSE THESE PEOPLE ARE NEAR TO ME, YET THEIR WORDS HONOR ME WITH THEIR LIPS, BUT THEY DISTANCE THEIR HEARTS FAR FROM ME.**
115. **THEREFORE BEHOLD I AGAIN WILL DO A WONDER FOR THESE PEOPLE.**
116. **A WONDER THAT WILL MARVEL THEIR WISDOM FOR THEM TO UNDERSTAND MY UNDERSTANDING THAT IS HIDDEN.**
117. **NOW FOR THEIR WOES THAT ARE DEEPLY HIDDEN, THE PLAN FROM YV IS FOR THEIR DEEDS.**



118. **THEY WILL SAY WHO KNEW?**
119. **THE POTTER IS EQUAL TO THE CLAY.**
120. **FOR MY WORKER IS MADE TO SAY, OUR MAKER MADE ME FOR HIS WILL.** 2439
121. **MY FORMED WILL SAY TO MY FORMED, I DO NOT UNDERSTAND ANYMORE.**
122. **FOR ON THAT DAY THE DEAF WILL HEAR THE WORDS FROM THIS SCROLL.** 2440
123. **TO BE OUT FROM GLOOM AND DARKNESS THE EYES OF THE BLIND WILL SEE.**
124. **THE AFFLICTED WILL HAVE GLADNESS IN YV.** 2441
125. **THEY WILL REJOICE WITH MY CHOSEN FROM ISRAEL.**
126. **WITH ALL INTENT THEY WATCH FOR HIM, BUT THEIR EVILNESS WILL CUT THEM OFF FROM HIM.**
127. **MAN WILL BE JUDGED BY THEIR WORDS.** 2442
128. **ENTRAPPED HE WILL REBUKE THEM BY MY GATE.**
129. **THEY WILL NOT DECEIVE MY RIGHTEOUS ONE BY SPEAKING MEANINGLESS ARGUMENTS.**
130. **THUS SAYS YV, WHO WILL REDEEM ABRAHAM'S, I AM NEAR THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL, AND ISRAEL'S WILL NOW BE UNASHAMED OF HIM, FOR HE HAS SEEN MY WORKS BY MY HANDS.**
131. **IN THEIR MIDST I WILL SANCTIFY HIS NAME, FOR THEM TO BE SANCTIFIED BY MY CHOSEN FROM ISRAEL.**
132. **HE WILL LIVE WITH THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL.**

*Elijah ascends into Heaven*

133. as Elijah was walking with Elisha, he said to him, **YV WILL SEND FOR** me.
134. then Elijah said, **BY YV** we are alive and our souls will live on, but i will be leaving you to live in the abyss. 2446
135. as the two were walking by Jeric, Gehazi a son from a former Prophet came up to Elijah and said, i know **YV WILL TAKE** you. 2447
136. he answered, yes i know.
137. as the 2 men walked, that son from a former Prophet followed them.
138. he stood alone at a distance as the 2 stood by the jordan. 2448
139. then Elijah took his staff and struck the water to divide it.
140. there the 2 crossed to cross on dry land. 2449
141. they continued after they crossed and as Elijah talked to Elisha, he asked him, what can he do for him before he is taken away? 2450
142. Elisha said, please give me your robe and staff.
143. he said, you asked from me by your weakness, so now you will see me taken.
144. thus as they were walking and talking behold a horse came up.
145. it separated the 2 men and Elijah got on it and ascended. 2452
146. Elisha watched him ascend until he seen him no more.
147. then he returned to the bank of the jordan, and with his staff he struck the water.
148. it divided to be here and there for Elisha to cross over.
149. that son from a former Prophet in Jeric was alone at a distance and saw him. 2454

150. *he yelled to him and then as he came to meet him he bowed to the land and said, behold now i will be your attendant and i will go and search for your lord.* 2455
151. *perhaps YV DID NOT TAKE him but cast him into some field.*
152. *he replied, i will not send you to look for him.* 2456
153. *but he pressed him until he said, you may send out 5 men.*
154. *they searched for 3 days.*
155. *not finding him they returned to Jeric.* 2457
156. *he said, i told you not to go.*
157. *then their men spake to Elisha.*
158. *behold our village is pleasant but our water is bad in our Land.* 2458
159. *he said for them to bring him a pot.*
160. *then he put sand into the pot and carried it as he went to a spring.*
161. *he poured the sand into the water and said, purify the waters.* 2459
162. *their bad waters were purified as it is today by words Elisha.*
- their visions of an idol are replacing YV in the north*  
*70 elders and priests facing east YV SAYS kill them*
163. *the HAND of our LORD FELL on Elisha there.* 2460
164. *for as i was looking i saw the appearance of a male, with the appearance of brightness like heated metal.*
165. *he stretched out his arm and my soul was lifted from earth into our heaven.*
166. *he brought me in a Vision to our CREATOR in Jerusalem.* 2462
167. *where there he said, raise your eyes to the north.*
168. *as i raised my eyes towards the north there was this idol.* 2463
169. *he said, look at what they are doing.*
170. *it is the great abomination in the Tribes from israel, yet you will see greater abominations.* 2464
171. *then i was brought to look.*
172. *as i looked there was a fence with behold an entrance.* 2465
173. *and i went in and saw their sinful abominations were everywhere.*
174. *and they were with the 1 HE DETESTS.*
175. *for standing in front of them were many elders from the tribes for israel.*
176. *he said, look at what the elders are doing in darkness.* 2466
177. *he said you will see their greater abominations which they are loyal too.*
178. *he brought me to the GATE for YV'S HOUSE.* 2467
179. *as i faced north behold women were sitting there waiting for asherah too.*
180. *then he said, you will see greater abominations than this.* 2468
181. *then i was brought into the COURTYARD for YV'S HOUSE.*
182. *i saw at its ENTRANCE 10 and 3 priests.* 2469
183. *they were turned from the HOUSE FOR YV their faces were to the east, and were sitting eastward waiting for the moonrise.*
184. *he said, look at them from the tribe from Levi.* 2470
185. *they too commit abominations.*
186. *HE WILL DEAL with them in HIS WRATH and have no pity to spare them.*
187. *I HEARD HIS VOICE SAY, DRAW NEAR EXECUTIONERS.* 2471
188. *behold then 6 men came with weapons in their hands.*
189. *a certain male clothed in linen had a writing quill.* 2472

190. **HE CALLED** to the male clothed in linen, with a writing quill **HE TOLD him, GO PUT A MARK ON THE FOREHEADS OF MAN; ON THOSE GROANING OVER THE SINS COMMITTED IN THEIR MIDST.**
191. **TO THE OTHERS HE SAID, DESTROY THEM BY SLAYING THE OLD AND YOUNG, BUT DO NOT TOUCH ANY ON WHOM HAS THE MARK AND START BY MY HOUSE.**
192. **THEY STARTED WITH THE PRIESTS WHO WERE BEFORE THEM FOR DEFILING HIS HOUSE.** 2475
193. **THEN THEY WENT FROM THE COURTYARD AND AS THEY WENT THEY STRUCK STRIKING THE PEOPLE.**
194. *i fell on my face and said, YV YOU are killing everyone.* 2476
195. **HE SAID, MANY HAVE SINNED IN THE KINGDOMS ISRAEL AND JUDAH.**
196. **I WILL DO TO DO TO THEM AND TO WHOM I DESPISE FOR BREAKING MY PROMISES, FOR I REMEMBER MY PROMISES WITH THEM IN THE DAYS OF THEIR YOUTH.**
197. **FOR I ESTABLISHED THIS PROMISE WITH THEM.**

### AHAZ AND JEHOShAPHAT

*Ahaz and Jehoshaphat go up battle edom with YV'S HELP*

1. mesha the king for edom hated the King for Israel. 2478
2. so after Ahab died mesha planned against them, but King Ahaz was going out to them for he readied all Israel. 2479
3. then he sent to Jehoshaphat saying, the king for edom is against us and i will go out and battle him. 2480
4. now will you be against edom?
5. he replied, i am coming with my army my army will be on horses and by foot, the King for Israel was to go up with the King for Judah to edom. but it was to be a 7 day battle with not enough food for their armies.
6. their King said, alas has **YV GATHERED** us to give us to them? 2482
7. then Jehoshaphat asked him, is there a **PROPHET FOR YV**, and is he here for us to ask **YV**? 2483
8. their King's recorder answered, yes Elisha is here who was the attendant for Elijah.
9. Jehoshaphat said, let us get him to Ask for a **JUDGMENT FROM YV**, for the King for Israel and Jehoshaphat **US** to go up to edom and battle.
10. as Elisha came he said to the King for Israel, go up. 2485
11. but their King asked him, will **YV** give us into the hand of edom?
12. he said, **BY YV** we are alive and before **WHOM** i have stood. 2486
13. **FOR THUS SAYS YV, MAKE BY THEIR BOARDER HOLES.**
14. **YOU WILL NOT SEE CLOUDS OR RAIN BUT IN THE HOLES I WILL FILL WITH WATER.** 2487
15. **THEN I WILL GIVE EDOM INTO YOUR HAND.**
16. **THEN YOU ARE TO STRIKE EVERYONE IN THEIR TOWNS.**
17. and by their boarder they dug holes. 2488
18. then edom's watchmen saw them and all edom heard our Kings had come up to fight them.
19. their men put on armor and were summoned to stand at their border. 2489
20. it happened in the morning at their boarder behold water was in the holes.

21. *and as the sun's rays were on the water, to edom's it was red like blood.*
22. *they said, this is their blood.*
23. *now edom to the spoil.*
24. *as they came up to the camp for Israel Israel's killed edom's.* 2491
25. *their people fled as we slaughtered them.*
26. *then we destroyed their towns and fields.*

## JHOSHAPHAT

*Jehoshaphat battles with edom and arab with israel's help*

1. *after this the men that were left from the sons for edom were coming up for war, a horserider came and reported to Jehoshaphat they will be coming up against him from the salty lake.*
2. *again Jehoshaphat sought YV after he called his army for Judah.* 2493
3. *as Judah's gathered they also came from all the towns from Israel.* for Jehoshaphat
4. *by the **HOUSE FOR YV** he called to YV, CREATOR for our forefathers **YOU ARE** our **CREATOR** and **LORD**.*
5. ***BY YOUR POWER AND MIGHT** no 1 can stand against **YOU** from taking our Land from us.*
6. ***FOR YOU GAVE** it to the descendants from Abraham **FOREVER**, to live in and build by the **HOUSE FOR YOUR NAME**.*
7. *i am pleading before **YOUR HOUSE** and before **YOU**.*
8. *for i am crying out in our distress for **YOU** to **HEAR** and **DELIVER** us.*
9. *look at the men from edom and arab.* 2496
10. *they are coming against us from the land for edom.*
11. *they are coming to drive us from the Land **YOU GAVE** us.*
12. ***YV WILL YOU JUDGE** for us for they are a great multitude.*
13. *now they are coming against us and what are we to do?* 2497
14. *with everyone for **Judah** i stand before **YOU**.*
15. *then Jehoshaphat bowed his face to the Land then he stood and Praised YV our **CREATOR**.*
16. *then **WORD FROM YV CAME** to Jahaz.* 2498
17. ***YV SAYS, DO NOT FEAR OR BE DISMAYED**.*
18. ***BECAUSE OF THEIR MULTITUDE THE BATTLE IS YOUR CREATOR'S**.*
19. ***TOMORROW YOU WILL GO OUT AND FACE THEM WITH ME**.*
20. *early morning they went to the lake.* 2499
21. *then Jehoshaphat said, listen to me, put your trust in YV our **CREATOR**.*
22. *by Trusting **HIM** we will succeed for **YV WILL BE WITH** our men.*
23. *they went to battle the army for the men from edom and arab.* 2500
24. *as they came into **Judah** we defeated the men from edom and arab, for they rose up against **HIM** and we destroyed to destroy them.*
25. *every male for **Judah** and **Israel** returned with Jehoshaphat to the **HOUSE FOR YV**.* 2501
26. *a fear of us was on all the kingdoms by our Land.*
27. *then **ISRAEL** and Jehoshaphat had peace and rest.*

*Jehoshaphat dies and his son Joash becomes King of Judah*

28. *Jehoshaphat reigned over **Judah** for 30 and 5 years in Jerusalem.* 2502
29. *he walked in **HIS COMMANDS** like his father Asa.*  
*for he did right IN YV'S SIGHT.*  
*the acts by Jehoshaphat from the 1st to last are written in the scrolls for the Kings for **Judah**.* 2503  
*after this Jehoshaphat and them for **Judah** allied with Ahaz the King for **Israel***

30. Jehoshaphat was at peace with **Israel** and nobody was king for edom. 2504
31. the rest of the acts by Jehoshaphat are written on the scrolls for **Judah**.
32. Jehoshaphat was laid by his forefathers for he was buried by his father and David, and Joash his son became King.

## JOASH

*Joash is King and fights with edom*

- Jehoshaphat died and was buried with his forefathers by Jerusalem with David and Joash his son became King and he had 12 brothers 2506
1. the sons from Jehoshaphat are Joash Zechar Michael and Jehu. 2507  
all these were the sons from Jehoshaphat our King for Judah
  2. their father gave them many gifts of silver and gold, but he gave the Kingdom to Joash because he was his firstborn.
  3. Joash at 30 and 2 years became our King. 2509
  4. he reigned 30 and 9 years. and he was like our Kings for Judah
  5. in his days edom revolted against the rulings from **Judah**. 2510
  6. they setup a king over their people.
  7. and Joash and his men went and killed edom's king and they did not revolt after that. 2511

## AHAZ

*Elijah tell a kind woman she will have a son*

1. as Elisha was passing by to samaria, there was a righteous woman invited him to eat food with them.
2. as he went by he ate and drank with them.
3. later she said to her husband, we know he passes by us regularly. 2513
4. let us set a bed for them here, so they can come in to us as they pass. here
5. 1 day as he returned to them, he said to Gehazi his attendant, Gehazi what can i do for her?
6. would she like to speak to her King?.  
as he asked him what he can do for her? 2515
7. Gehazi answered, truly she has no son and her husband is old.
8. he said, call to summon them to me.
9. as they stood before him he said, in a year you will embrace a son. 2516
10. she said, no my lord.
11. do not lie to your servants.
12. and the woman borne a son in that season the following year. 2517

*Elijah petitions YV to BRING her dead son back to life*

13. their son was grown and 1 day he said to his father, my head my head.
14. he said to his servant, carry him to his mother.
15. he brought him to his mother for him to sit on her lap. 2519
16. at noon he died she went and she laid him on the bed for Elisha. and shut the door
17. she went to her husband and said, please send me with your servant. 2520
18. we will ride on horses that i may go to Elisha and return fast.
19. he asked, why will you go to him today? 2521
20. she said, for him to be well.
21. he saddled the horses and she said to his servant we will not go slow.
22. as she was coming to Elisha he saw her at a distance. 2522
23. he said to Gehazi, look yonder.
24. please run now to meet her.



25. say to her, *is it well with you?* is it well with your husband? 2523
26. is it well with your son?
27. she answered it is well with me.
28. but as she came to Elisha she grabbed hold of him.
29. Gehazi went to push her away, but he said, let us be alone, for her heart is troubled and YV *HAS HIDDEN it from me for HE* **HAS NOT TOLD** me.
30. then she said, did i ask you for a son from our **LORD**? 2525
31. and did i not say do not deceive me?
32. he said to Gehazi, take my staff and go to her *home*.
33. then lay my staff on the boy and say by YV we are alive. 2526
34. he rose and followed her.
35. as Gehazi was before him he laid his staff on him.
36. *after* he *spake* he did not respond. 2527
37. so he returned to *Elisha* and told him he has not awoken.
38. Elisha went to him and as *he was laying on his bed* he entered he shut the door, *behind him* and he petitioned YV.
39. then *as he went to their son* their son sneezed and opened his eyes.
40. he called to Gehazi, *saying* summon these Issacharians. 2529
41. summoned he said, *pickup your son for* your son is *well*.

*Elijah HELPS the kind woman with a lender*

42. a *few years later* the woman cried to Elisha. 2530
43. your servant my husband is dead and his lender has come to take from us.
44. Elisha asked her, what do you have in your home?
45. she said, i have nothing *in my home* except a jar of oil. 2532
46. he said go and borrow pots from *all* your neighbors.
47. *then* go into your *home* and with your son pour your *oil* into *all* these pots and set them aside as they are filled. 2533
48. she went into her *home* *with her son* and he brought them to her. 2534
49. as she *was* pouring the *oil* *it came as* she said to her son, bring me another pot.
50. he told her none are left and by his reply the oil stopped. 2535
51. she went and told Elisha.
52. he told her to sell the oil to payoff his debt *to his lender* and you and your son will live on the rest. 2536

## AHAZ AND JOASH

*6th Unknown Prophet for Judah a trap for jerusalem behold their Teacher*

1. *thus* YV SPAKE to me, **WE ARE TO BE RIGHTEOUS AND NOT TO LIVE LIKE OTHERS.** 2537
2. **SO DO NOT BE AFRAID OF THEM,** *NOR ARE WE TO FEAR OR TREMBLE* **FOR YV IS OUR CREATOR and HE IS** to be feared.
3. **HE WILL TRIP** them like by a rock to stumble and many will stumble and fall.
4. **HIS TRAP IS** for them dwelling in our Land, like the tripping of a snare to be caught.
5. our **TESTIMONY** is to be Sealed with **HIS LAWS**, for we are to wait for Him.
6. **FOR YV IS HIDING His Face** from the descendants from ISRAEL.
7. *yet* we are to look eagerly for Him, *then for our descendants to whom YV HAS GIVEN HIS LAWS* 2540 for **His Wonders WILL BE** for ISRAEL'S **FROM YV, WHO IS** above **HIS MOUNTAIN IN HIS HEAVEN.**



8. *they say we are to consult their diviners and spiritists that whisper and mutter, but can their people consult **THEE CREATOR**?*
9. *or the dead on behalf of the living?*
10. *Israel's have **HIS LAWS** and **PROPHEESIES** and they do not speak according to **HIS WORD**.*
11. *turning to us they will be hungry and thirsty.*
12. *but they hated their **King** and their **CREATOR**, yet upward they look from earth and behold their distress is from their darkness.* 2543
13. *with gloom and anguish they are banished.*
14. *banished into the abyss without **Him**, with whom are from earlier times.* 2544
15. *for your eyes will behold your **Teacher**.* 2545
16. *your ears will hear **His Words**.*
17. *this is the Way you are to walk, only to the right and not to the left.*  
*they will hammer their swords into sickles and their spears into pruning knives.* 2546
18. ***He Will COME** to **HIS HOUSE** for ISRAEL **WALKING AS** their **LIGHT FOR YV**.*
19. *yet their land will be filled with idols to worship the works from their hands, yet man is to bow down **TO HIM**.*
20. *but mankind has made **HIM** their lower.*
21. *wood is for burning in a fire.* 2548
22. *it is for roasting to roast and for boiling.*
23. *its branches are also for warming, for them to say ah i am warm but its roots they make into a gOd.* 2549
24. *then its images are for bowing and worshipping for them to say deliver me god.*
25. *but its unknowing nor does it understand.*
26. *its eyes cannot see, its heart cannot consider.*
27. *yet it is made for them to bow down too, and for them to be before a block of wood.*
28. *the pride of mankind will be humbled, and the highs by men will be lowered.*
29. ***YV WILL BE EXALTED IN His Days** and their idols will completely vanish.*
30. *men will enter into caves and into the rocks like holes in the ground, because they fear **YV**.*
31. *because **His Majesty** and **Pride He Will RISE** and **Make** them tremble.* 2553
32. *in **His Days** men will cast of **Him** and they will cast from moles and bats to idols of silver and gold.*
33. *they will be broken and the people will be shattered.* 2554
34. *listen to me and listen to **Him** everyone.*
35. *they will devise a plan that **HE WILL BREAK**.*
36. *their proposal will not rise up for their gOd.*
37. *our **COMMANDS COME** FROM HEAVEN and our **WORDS** **FROM YV** are for us and Jerusalem.* 2555
38. ***THEN HE WILL JUDGE** between our **HIS KINGDOMS** and DECIDED for many peoples.*

## JORAM

*Ahaz dies and joram his son becomes king for israel*

1. *in the \_\_\_\_ year for Joash Ahaz died by \_\_\_\_, and Ahaz's brother joram becomes king for israel.*

2. naman a commander for the king for aram, **he** is their greatest commander **he** was respected because of his victories for aram.
3. but the male was a leper.
4. aramean marauders took captive an Israeli girl. 2558
5. in their land she was a slave to naman's attendant.
6. she said to his attendant, i wish my master knew our **PROPHET** who is by samaria, for he can cure his leprosy.
7. naman went and told senhadad, **saying** thus was spake by the girl from the Land for israel. 2560
8. the king for aram sent him with a letter to king joram. 2561  
**he went to samaria and he brought the letter to the king for israel.**
9. it said, this letter comes to you that you may cure him of his leprosy.
10. after their king read the letter he removed his robe. 2562
11. then he said, am i his **CREATOR**?
12. for his king sent him to me to cure his leprosy.
13. **consider now and** see how he is seeking a fight with me. 2563
14. Elisha **WAS GIVEN TO KNOW** his king will remove his robe.
15. for he had sent to his king saying, why have you removed your robe? 2564
16. **now** send him to me for you to know there is a **PROPHET** for israel.
17. as naman came to the doorway of his home he sent him away. 2565
18. for he said to him, go and wash in the jordan and your skin will be renewed.
19. naman was furious and he left saying, i thought he would come out and call on the **NAME YV** his **CREATOR** and cure my leprosy.
20. is not the river by damascus better than all their rivers? 2567
21. as he went in a rage his attendant approached him and spake to him like a father.
22. had their **PROPHET** told you to do a great thing, would you not do it? 2568
23. how much is it, when he says to you wash and be clean.
24. so he went down and washed in the jordan and his skin was renewed. 2569
25. then he returned with his company and as he stood before him he said, now i know there is a **CREATOR** for ISRAEL. 2570
26. please take from me.
27. but he replied, before **WHOM** i live i will take nothing from you.
28. but he urged him to take from him but he refused. 2571
29. **then** naman said, from now on i will no longer pray to another creator.
30. and let **YV** Forgive me as my king and i go into the temple for ra. 2572
31. there he will lean by my hand to bow down and i too will bow down.
32. as i am in the temple for ra let **YV** Forgive me in this matter. 2573
33. he said to him, go in peace and he departed.
34. as he was some distance a runner for Elisha thought, **behold** my master healed him but did not receive from his hand.
35. i will run after him and take something from him.
36. as he pursued naman, naman saw him running after him.
37. he got down from his horse to meet him.
38. **then** **and** asked, is it well with him?
39. he answered, it is well with him. 2576

40. *but my master has sent me to say, behold just now 2 youths have come to me from the desert, please give them a coin of silver for them to change their clothes.* 2577
41. *naman said, please take 2 silver to him.*
42. *then he went and stood before his master.* 2578
43. *Elisha asked him, where have you been?*
44. *he answered, i went no where.*
45. *but he said, it is in your heart.* 2579
46. *you have returned from meeting with him and you received money from him.*
47. *now his leprosy will cling to you forever and he left with leprosy.*
- king for aram tries to capture Elisha*
48. *the king for aram was to battle with israel.* 2580
49. *as he was counseling his captains he said, this will be the place for their camp.*
50. *but our **PROPHET** FOR our CREATOR sent to joram not to camp at that place for the arameans will be there.*
51. *the king sent men to that place which he spake of, and by his warning they saw them.* 2582
52. *the king for aram was enraged by this.*
53. *he called his captains and asked them to tell him which of you is for their king?*
54. *1 of his captains said, no.* 2583
55. *my lord and king, Elisha is who tells their king the words you speak.*
56. *he said, go and see where he is that i may send you to take him.* 2584
57. *Naman said, behold he is by samaria and he sent him there.*
58. *as they were coming in the night, Elisha's attendant had awoke and gone out and saw their force with horseriders with shields were encircling his home.*
59. *his attendant said, Elisha my master, what will we do?* 2586
60. *he answered be unafraid, for Who are with us are more than who are with him.*
61. *Elisha asked YV to open his eyes that he sees Them.* 2587
62. ***YV OPENED** the attendant's eyes and he saw HIS ANGELS.*
63. *as their captain and horseriders were around his home to descend upon him, Elisha said, strike these men with a blindness, and they were struck with a blindness.*
64. *Elisha said to them, this is not the way.*
65. *follow me and i will bring you to the male you seek.*
66. *and he brought them into samaria.*
67. *this happened as they were in samaria Elisha asked YV to open their eyes.* 2590
68. ***YV OPENED** their eyes to see and they knew they were in samaria.*
69. *as joram saw them he asked Elisha, will i kill them to kill them?* 2591
70. *he answered, you will not kill them.*
71. *for you are not to kill captives by sword or bow.*
72. *set out bread and water before them that they may eat and drink.* 2592
73. *he had them prepare food for them and they ate and drank.*
74. *then he sent them away.*
75. *they went to their king.* 2593

76. *they did not come into our Land at that time.*  
77. *senhadad dismissed them.*  
78. *then called for his captains to plan for battle.*

*samaria is under siege by arameans and joram wants Elisha dead*

79. *it happened after this senhadad the king for aram readied all his army.*  
80. *they came and surrounded samaria.*  
81. *as joram was walking on our wall a woman cried out saying, help us my lord and king.*  
*and he thought, how am i to help her?*  
82. *but he asked, what is the matter with you? 2596*  
83. *she answered, a woman said to me, let us kill your son that we may eat.*  
84. *their king removed his robe.*  
85. *our people looked and beheld he had sackcloth beneath his robe. 2597*  
86. *then he shouted, let not the head of Elisha remain on him today.*  
87. *Elisha was sitting in a room and their king sent for his presence. 2598*  
88. *but before his messenger came he said to our faithful, see this king is a murderer and he has sent to take me away. 2599*  
89. *as he was talking in came his messenger and he asked him, is this from YV?*  
90. *Elisha said, tell him, **THUS WAS SAID BY YV, TOMORROW AT THE GATE FOR SAMARIA OUR KING WILL BE ANSWERED BY** our **CREATOR**.*  
91. *2 men were in the hills and they said to 1 another, why do we sit here until we die?*  
92. *if we enter our fort and a famine is in the fort we will die. 2602*  
93. *if we sit here we will die by our enemy's hand.*  
94. *now come let us go to go to the camp for the arameans. 2603*  
95. *if we live we live, if they kill us they kill us.*  
96. *so they went to the camp for the arameans. 2604*  
97. *by the outskirt of their camp of the arameans they saw nobody was there.*  
98. *then they said to 1 another, behold our king has hired the king for chaldeans to come up for us.*  
99. *so they rose and fled from their tents.*  
100. *for their camp was just like a fleeing.*  
101. *they entered a tent and ate. 2606*  
102. *then they said to 1 another, we are not doing right today, for we have news and we are keeping it silent.*  
103. *now let us go and tell the king and our people in samaria. 2607*  
104. *they came and called to the gatekeepers and told them about the arameans.*  
105. *then a gatekeeper told their king. 2608*  
106. *their king said to his captains, this is what the arameans are doing to us.*  
107. *they left their camp to hide from us, and said when we come we will capture them to get into their fort. 2609*  
108. *they replied, saying please send us to their camp and see.*  
109. *so their king sent them to the arameans for he said i will send them to look for them. 2610*  
110. *then after they went to the jordan and behold it was like this all the way, there was an abundance of food and equipment that the arameans had dropped in haste. 2611*  
111. *they returned and told the king and our people went to their camp.*

*Elisha SAYS YV SAID a DROUGHT for 3 years*

112. Elisha spake *to the woman whose son was revived.* 2612
113. *he said to them, <sup>rise and</sup> go and reside wherever you can. <sup>reside</sup>*
114. *for **YV HAS CALLED** for a drought in our Land for 3 years.* 2613  
*<sup>the woman did by HIS WORDS</sup>*
115. *she went and lived in Judah.*
116. *at the end of 3 years the woman returned to their Land.* 2614
117. *they went to appeal for it to the king.*
118. *their king asked Gehazi, <sup>saying</sup> tell me what <sup>greatness</sup> Elisha done for her.* 2615
119. *<sup>after</sup> he told the king how he revived her son.*
120. *the king appointed for her an officer <sup>and ordered him</sup> to repay her <sup>all that was theirs and</sup> all the produce from her field from the day she left their Land.*

*senhadad will die and hazael will be king for aram*

121. *as Elisha was going to damascus to <sup>see</sup> senhadad the king for aram, a runner told him Elisha is coming here to see you.*
122. *the king said to his son, go and meet Elisha.* 2618
123. *ask him will i recover from my sickness?*
124. *hazael went to meet him <sup>and</sup> <sup>he came and</sup> <sup>as</sup> stood before him he said, your servant senhadad <sup>the king for aram</sup> has sent me to ask you will he recover from his sickness?* 2619
125. *Elisha said, go to him and say <sup>yes</sup> he will die.* 2620
126. *then he gazed steadily at his son.*
127. *he asked him, why do you look at me?*
128. *he answered because i know the evil you will do to **israel**.* 2621
129. *hazael said, i am but his son.*
130. *how i will do these things?*
131. *Elisha answered **YV HAS SHOWN** me you will be king for aram.* 2622
132. *then he <sup>departed and</sup> returned to his father and he asked him, what did he say to you?*
133. *he told me you will surely die.* 2623
134. *then he took a cloth that was watered and placed it on his face that he died and he became king in his place.*

*7th Unknown Prophet for **israel** fear assyrians Israel's forgotten ME*

135. **THUS WAS SAID BY our LORD YV to the <sup>multitude of</sup> people dwelling in israel, YOU ARE TO FEAR THE ASSYRIANS.**
136. **FOR THEY WILL STRIKE YOU WITH A ROD LIKE <sup>A LIFTING AGAINST YOU</sup> THE WAY EGYPT DID.**
137. **IN A <sup>LITTLE</sup> WHILE MY OUTRAGE WILL END.** 2625
138. **THEN MY ANGER WILL BE FOR THEIR DESTRUCTION, LIKE A PLAGUE AGAINST THEM.**
139. **YOUR YEARS WILL BE BURDENS THEN I WILL REMOVE IT FROM YOUR SHOULDERS, <sup>THEIR YOKE FOR YOUR NECK IS THE YOKE THAT I WILL BREAK.</sup> FOR I WILL REMEMBER ISRAEL <sup>AND ISRAEL'S WERE</sup> **ARE** MY SERVANTS.** 2626  
*<sup>FOR I CREATED MY SERVANTS</sup>*
140. **BUT ISRAEL'S HAS FORGOTTEN ME.**
141. **YET I WILL WIPE OUT THEIR EVILNESS FOR IT IS LIKE A DARKENED CLOUD.**
142. **THEIR SINS HAD CLOUDED THEM.**
143. **THEN I WILL REDEEM THEM FOR THEIR RETURNING.**

144. **THUS SAYS YV YOUR REDEEMER.**

2627

**I FORMED YOU IN THE WOMB**

145. **FOR I YV AM YOUR CREATOR AND ALL THAT IS ALL I STRETCHED OUT FOR YOUR HEAVENS.**

146. **BY MYSELF I FORMED IT ALL ALONE.**

147. **THE BOASTERS WILL FAIL AND THE PRAISING OF YOUR DIVINERS, THEIR WISEMEN AND KNOWLEDGE IS THEIR FOOLISHNESS.**

148. **I WILL RISE UP AGAINST YOU DECLARES YV, TO KILL YOU OFF AND THE NAMES OF YOUR SURVIVORS.**

149. **I YV HAVE SWORN JUST AS I HAVE INTENDED, THUS WILL HAPPEN JUST AS I PLANNED.**

150. **FOR I YV PLANNED IT AND WHO CAN STOP ME?**

151. **WITH MY STRETCHED OUT ARM, WHO CAN ESCAPE FROM ME?**

152. **YOU SAY YOU MADE A PROMISE FOR YOUR DEATH, BUT YOU MADE A PACT FOR YOUR OVERWHELMING FLOWING.**

153. **YOU WILL NOT SUCCEED IN REACHING IT BECAUSE IT WILL PASS.**

154. **YOUR FALSEHOOD FOR YOUR REFUGE IS CONCEALED WITH DECEPTION.**

155. **I WILL SWEEP AWAY YOUR REFUGE AND LIES, AND YOUR WATERS OVERFLOWING FROM THEIR SECRET PLACE.**

156. **YOUR PROMISES WITH DEATH WILL BE CANCELED IN THE ABYSS.**

157. **YOU WILL BECOME TRAMPLED TO BE PASSED OVER.**

158. **YOUR PRECIOUS THINGS ARE OF NO PROFIT, FOR YOUR WITNESSING HAS FAILED TO SEE AND KNOW ME.**

159. **YOU WILL BE PUT TO SHAME LIKE THEM WHO MOLDED YOU.**

160. **YOUR gOd WAS CAST FROM THEIR HARLOT FOR YOUR PROFIT.**

161. **BEHOLD YOUR COMPANIONS WILL BE PUT TO SHAME.**

2632

162. **FOR YOUR CRAFTSMEN THEMSELVES ARE MERE MEN.**

163. **BUT THEY SHAPE WOOD BY STRETCHING A MEASURER.**

164. **WITH MEASURING THEY OUTLINED IT WITH RED CHALK.**

165. **THEY WORKED IT WITH KNIVES OUTLINED BY MARKS TO MAKE ITS FORM TO SIT IN A DWELLING.**

166. **BUT THEY CUT IT FROM CEDARS CYPRESSES OR OAKS FROM A RAISED TREE FROM A FOREST I PLANTED.**

167. **ALSO A MALE WILL BURN IT TO BE WARMED OR MAKES A FIRE TO BAKE BREAD.**

2635

168. **BUT THEY ALSO MAKE IT A gOd AND WORSHIP IT BY MAKING AN IMAGE TO BOW DOWN TOO.**

169. **YET IT CANNOT DELIVER ITSELF, NOR DO THEY SAY ITS A LIE BY MY HAND.**

*YV SAYS you compared ME to an idol*

170. **TO WHOM WILL YOU LIKEN TO ME?**

2637

171. **AND WHAT LIKENESS WILL YOU COMPARE IT TO ME?**

172. **AN IDOL IS CRAFTED BY WITCHCRAFT FOR IT IS SELECTED FROM A TREE THAT ROT.**



173. **THEN YOU SEEK FOR A SKILLFUL CRAFTSMAN TO PREPARE THE IDOL THAT DOES NOT WOBBLE.** 2638
174. **TO BE KNOWN AND DECLARED IT IS FROM THE BEGINNING AND IT UNDERSTANDS THE FOUNDATION OF EARTH.**
175. **DOES IT SIT ABOVE THE EARTH?** 2639
176. **DID IT STRETCH OUT THE HEAVENS LIKE A TENT?**
177. **DOES IT REDUCE RULERS TO NOTHING?**
178. **CAN IT MAKE MY JUDGMENTS MEANINGLESS?**
179. **SCARCELY THEY HAVE PLANTED IT.** 2640
180. **SCARCELY THEY HAVE SOWN IT.**
181. **SCARCELY ITS STOCK IS TAKEN FROM THE ROOTS IN THE EARTH THAT ARE NOT BURNT.**
182. **IT'S STUBBLE TO WHOM YOU LIKEN TO ME FOR IT TO BE MY EQUAL.**
183. **THEN SAY IT IS FOR YOUR hOliness.**
184. **YOU LIFTED THEIR EYES TO YOUR HEIGHTS FOR THEM TO KNOW WHAT CREATED THEM.**
185. **YOU LEAD YOUR ARMY BY NUMBERING THEM, BUT I CAN CALL THEM ALL BY THEIR NAME.**
186. **BECAUSE THEY ARE FOR THE GREATNESS OF YOUR MIGHT AND FOR THE POWER OF 1's fOrmless.**
187. **WHY DO YOU SPEAK FOR ISRAEL?** 2643
188. **YOUR WAY IS NOT HIDDEN FROM ME.**
189. **YOU WILL NOT ESCAPE THE JUSTICE DUE TO YOU.**
190. **MY NOTE IS TO YOU; I AM YOUR CREATOR AND I KNOW YOU.**
191. **YET YOU HAVE HEARD I AM THEE EVERLASTING CREATOR.** 2644
192. **I yv AM THEE CREATOR OF EVERYTHING.**
193. **I WILL NOT WEARY LIKE THE ENDING OF THE EARTH.**
194. **MY UNDERSTANDINGS WILL NEVER BE SEARCHED OUT BY YOU.**

## **JEHU**

*Jehu is ANOINTED King for Israel by Elisha*

- Elisha our Prophet called 1 of his attendants and said, take a vial of oil and go to ramoth in GAD.
- arriving there search for Jehu the son from Jehoshaphat. 2646
- then take the vial of oil and pour it on his head and say, **THUS SAYS YV, I ANOINT YOU KING FOR ISRAEL.** 2647
- he went to ramoth in GAD and behold he was with the captains for their army.
- he said, i have **WORDS** from Elisha. 2648
- Jehu asked, for who?
- he said for you and he rose and went with him.
- then he poured the oil on his head and said, **THUS SAYS YV our CREATOR of ISRAEL, I ANOINT YOU KING FOR ISRAEL AND YOU ARE TO KILL THOSE FOR AHAB'S.**
- as Jehu came in they asked him, why did his messenger come to you? 2650
- he said, he is an unknown male to me and his talk he said was a lie.
- they said, tell us now. 2651
- he answered, thus he said **THUS SAYS YV, I ANOINT YOU KING FOR ISRAEL.**
- they hurried and blew a horn and shouted Jehu is our King. 2652

14. so Jehu a son from Jehoshaphat conspired *with them* against joram, for Jehu was defending GAD against *the king for aram*. 2653
15. *but* king joram *had* returned to samaria to heal *his* wounds.
16. *for an aramean had* cut him as he fought with hazael the king for aram. 2654
17. Jehu rode on a horse as he went to samaria for joram.

*a watchman sees Jehu coming then he goes to jezreel to kill joram*

18. a watchman was watching from their tower and saw a company of riders. 2655
19. he yelled *i see our company, and* joram said, send out to meet them and ask *is it peace?* 2656
20. a rider went to meet them and asked, *is this for our peace?*
21. Jehu replied, *not his peace*.
22. the watchman reported his messenger *had come to them but he was not* returning. 2657
23. *but a rider is like the riding of Jehu*.
24. so joram said ready for me, and he joram went out in his chariot to meet Jehu his Captain.
25. as joram met with Jehu he asked, *is it peace Jehu?*
26. he answered, how can it be peaceful as long as your idolatry is in israel? 2659
27. joram turned to flee and Jehu drew his bow.
28. he shot joram to kill him and the arrow went into his heart. 2660
29. Jehu said, to take him and bury him in a field by samaria.
30. *for i remember when i was riding together with ahab his father, YV DECLARED* against him, SURELY HIS BLOOD AND HIS SONS.

*Jehu kills jezebel*

31. as Jehu came to samaria jezebel looked from a window. 2662
32. as Jehu entered the gate she asked him, *was it for peace you murderer?*
33. he lifted his eyes to her window and asked, *who is on my side?* 2663
34. her servants looked down at him and he said, throw her down.
35. they threw her and his horse trampled her. 2664
36. then he said, now bury her with him.
37. and the dogs licked her blood as Elisha SAID FROM YV.

*Jehu sends letters to the guardians for joram's son Jehu is King for Israel*

38. *it was in the 10 and 1 years of joram a son from ahab, that Jehu a son from Jehoshaphat became King for Israel.*
39. joram's sons were in jezreel, so Jehu wrote letters and sent them to jezreel's elders and their guards for his sons.
40. saying, now these letters are coming to you for your king's sons are with you.
41. as well you have men and horses in your fortified city with weapons.
42. select your best and fittest for a son to setup a throne for him. 2668
43. then you are to fight for your king's son.
44. but they feared him and spake with others will we truly stand up before him?
45. and why are we standing up for his sons?
46. those who were over the city and their guards sent to Jehu saying, we are your servants as is everyone. 2670
47. speak and we will do thus to his sons.
48. for we will not make anyone of them a king, but we will do good for you in your sight.

49. *he wrote to them a 2nd time saying, if you are on my side, you will listen to me and come to me in samaria and bring me the king's sons.*
50. *their messenger came and told him they had to kill the king's sons.* 2672
51. *now Joash the King for **Judah** had come to see joram.*
52. *but as Jehu left for jezreel he met Joash.* 2673
53. *he asked him, is your heart right with my heart?*
54. *Joash answered yes.*
55. *he said, come with me and see my zeal for **YV**.* 2674
56. *they went to jezreel for him to kill anyone remaining for ahab.*
57. *he said at the entrance of their gate, all your people you are innocent.* 2675
58. *then Jehu killed everyone remaining for the men for joram, all his friends and priests.*
59. *he left him without a survivor for him.*
60. *as he departed to go back to samaria Jehu met his relatives.* 2677
61. *he asked them, who are you going to?*
62. *they answered, we are relatives of joram.*
63. *we come in peace to his sons and to his son's grand mother.* 2678
64. *he said to kill his relatives and he left none of them alive.*
65. *he destroyed them **JUST LIKE THE WORD FROM YV** WHICH Elijah **SPAKE**.  
for Elisha told his Attendant and he went and ANOINTED Jehu*
- Jehu FULFILLS YV'S WORDS then burns the bones of ra's priests*
66. *Jehu gathered all his commanders and he said joram's served for ra, and i Jehu will not serve him.*
67. *but i will now summon all seers for ra and his daughter and all their attendants and all their priests.* 2681
68. *let none be missing for i will sacrifice them to ra.*
69. *Jehu did it with a deceptive order so he could destroy to destroy the priests for ra.*
70. *for he said he will have a dedication by assembling for ra.* 2682
71. *he proclaimed it by sending throughout the area, all for ra's are to come to bethel.*
72. *they came to come to the temple's courtyard for ra.*
73. *as the temple for ra was filled, he said, to whom was in charge to bring out everyone.*
74. *then he spake to ra's to search and see if there are no servants for **YV**.*
75. *as they went in with pieces from sacrificing for an offering, Jehu stationed his men outside.*
76. *he said, the 1 who permits any of them to escape, you gave up your life.*
77. *came as they finished offering their offering, Jehu said, go in and kill them.*
78. *Jehu turned and saw the graves there on the hill.* 2686
79. *he sent them to take the bones from their graves and burned them on the altar.*
80. *then he asked them, who is this monument for?* 2687  
and whom was the maker
81. *the men from their city told him it is the grave of the **PROPHET FOR** our **CREATOR**.*
82. *who he came from **Judah** and **DECLARED** these things what you are doing against their priests and altar in bethel.* 2688
83. *he said, leave him and let no 1 disturb his bones.* 2689

84. Jehu removed all *their* **idols and** worshipping temples **which** *the kings for israel had made to provoke* **YV** 2690
85. *he done this everywhere as he done in bethel to all their priests.*
- Jehu dies and Joash his son becomes King for Judah*
86. Jehu was careful to walk by the **COMMANDS FROM YV**. **our CREATOR** 2691
87. *the rest of the acts by Jehu are written in the scrolls for israel.*
88. Jehu was **laid with his forefathers and was buried** by *David* and his **sons**. 2692
89. *and he reigned as King for ISRAEL 20 and 4 years.*

## JOASH

*Jehoahaz becomes king of israel Joash dies jehoash is king for israel*

1. *in the 30 and 7 year for Joash King for Judah, Jehoahaz a son from Jehu became King for israel.*
2. *the rest of the acts by Jehoahaz are written in the scrolls for israel.* 2694
3. Jehoahaz **laid with his forefathers and** was buried with the Kings for Judah.
4. *in the 10 and 8 year for Amaz our King for Judah, jehoash a son from Jehoahaz became king for israel at 10 and 4 years.* 2696
5. *he did evil IN THE SIGHT OF YV, for he had an idol and his sins were like jeroboam's.* **by which israel sinned**

*YV SAYS they are COMING 1st time tyre's ships and trading will go into the abyss*

6. **HE SAID** *there will be no more oppressions from the kings for aram.* 2697
7. *for they will pass to pass by damascus and for there they will find nothing.*
8. *wail for the ships from tyre for they will be destroyed without their harbors.*
9. *that is the report to the island of cyprus from the coastland to the merchants from tyre.*
10. *for they were like messengers that crossed the sea.* 2699
11. *their harvest was a market for kingdoms.*
12. *now ashamed as a stronghold in the sea they will say never again will it be.*
13. *when it is reported to egypt they will be in anguish at the report from tyre.* 2700
14. **thus** *it is for their former state and their ships that carried from afar.*
15. **woes to their land for the winged** **which is** beyond ethiopia. 2701
- they will send messengers to that seacoast in ships on the surface of water.*
16. *going swift are their messengers to the kingdom tall and dark.* 2702
17. *and to the farthest of their mighty kingdoms below the nile river, who planned this against aram's crown?* 2703
18. *whose merchants were like princes and their traders like the honored on earth.*
19. **YV PLANNED** *its defilement for their pride and beauty HE DESPISED.*
20. *their flowing to lands was like the Nile, now never and never more.*

*YV SAYS they are COMING 2nd time tyre's ships and trading will go into the abyss*

21. **YV SAID, SON FROM MAN, WRITE TODAY THERE IS A DAY FOR THE KING FOR BABYLON TO BESIEGE JERUSALEM, FOR THUS SAYS YV TO TYRE AND TO THE COASTLANDS.**
22. **THEY WILL SHAKE AT THE SOUND OF YOUR FALL.** 2706
23. **YOUR WOUNDED WILL GROAN AS THEY ARE SLAUGHTERED AND KILLED.**
24. **I WILL REMOVE YOUR ROBES AND STRIP OFF YOUR EMBROIDERED GARMENTS.** 2707

25. **YOU WILL BE CLOTHED WITH TREMBLING AND SIT ON THE LAND TREMBLING AND APPALLED.**
26. **THEY WILL NOT TAKE UP A LAMENT FOR YOU, BUT THEY WILL TALK OF HOW YOU PERISHED FROM THE SEA.**
27. **EVEN YOUR RENOWNED CITY WHICH WAS MIGHTY FROM YOUR SEA'S MERCHANTS, I APPOINTED TERROR FOR ALL YOUR PEOPLE ON THE DAY OF YOUR FALL.** 2709
28. **FOR I WILL MAKE YOU A DESOLATION AND YOUR CITY WILL BE LIKE THE CITIES WHICH ARE ABANDONED.**
29. **I WILL BRING YOU DOWN TO GO INTO THE ABYSS TO THE PEOPLES OF OLD TO DWELL IN THE LOWEST, LIKE THE ANCIENTS HAVING GONE INTO THE ABYSS.**
30. **FOR TYRE HAS SAID, I AM PERFECT IN BEAUTY AND MY BORDERS ARE THE SEACOASTS.** 2711
31. **MY BUILDERS OF SHIPS PERFECTED MY BEAUTY, FOR THEIR PLANKS ARE FROM FIRS, AND I TOOK CEDARS TO MAKE MY MASTS.**
32. **FROM OAKS ARE MY OARS.**
33. **I HAVE IVORY INLAID.**
34. **MY DECKS ARE FROM BOXWOOD WITH SAILS OF LINEN.**
35. **FROM THE COASTLANDS CITIES ARE MY MEN FOR ROWING AND THEIR SKILLED ARE MY PILOTS.**
36. **FOR ALL MY SHIPS ARE TRADING FOR MY PRODUCTS AS I BUILD FOR MY SPLENDOR.**
37. **FOR FROM TARSHISH TO SHEBAN THEY TRADE WITH YOUR MEN OR PAID FOR YOUR GOODS.** 2714
38. **TARSHISH TRADES FROM THEIR ABUNDANCE OF WEALTH TO PAY FOR YOUR CLOTH.**
39. **JAVAN TRADES FOR YOUR CLOTH WITH CINNAMON AND ITS BRANCHES FOR YOUR PRODUCTS.** 2715
40. **DAMASCUS TRADES FROM THEIR ABUNDANCE IN GOODS FOR THEIR ABUNDANCE IS FROM EVERYONE.**
41. **JUDAH TRADES WITH YOU WITH WHEAT AND OIL TO PAY FOR YOUR GOODS.** 2716
42. **EVERYONE FROM ARABIA TRADES WITH GOATHIDES TO PAY FOR YOUR MERCHANTS.**
43. **IN SHEBAN AND RAAMAH THEIR TRADING WAS THE BEST WITH MANY SPICES, AND WITH EMBROIDERED CLOTH AND CARPETS WITH COLORS FROM SPUN CORDS.**
44. **YOUR MARKETPLACE IS ON YOUR SHIPS THAT CARRIED YOUR PRODUCTS FILLED WITH YOUR GOODS.**
45. **YOUR GLORY IS FROM THE SEAS, FOR YOUR ROWERS TRAVELED ON THE GREAT SEAS.**
46. **I WILL EXECUTE MY JUDGMENT IN ANGER AND WRATH WITH A RAGING REBUKE.** 2719
47. **ALL YOUR SHIPS WILL BE GONE FROM THE SEAS ON THE DAY YOU ARE OVERTHROW.**



48. **I SAY TO THEM DWELLING AT THE PORTS ON THE SEA AND TO THE MERCHANTS FOR THEIR PEOPLE, YOU WILL PUT ON SACKCLOTH FOR THEM, AND WEEP BITTERLY AND MOURN WITH WAILING.**

*3rd time tyre's will fall go into the abyss*

49. **WORDS FROM YV CAME to me, SAYING SON FROM MAN.** 2721  
50. **SAY TO THE RICH IN TYRE, BECAUSE YOUR HEART IS LIFTED UP BY TRADING, YOU INCREASED YOUR RICHES AND YOUR HEART WAS LIFTED BY YOUR RICHES THUS SAYS YV, BEHOLD I WILL BRING STRANGERS TO YOU.**  
51. **THAT KINGDOM WILL DRAW THEIR SWORDS AND YOUR SPLENDOR WILL DESCEND INTO THE ABYSS.** 2723  
52. **YOU WILL DIE A DEATH LIKE THE SLAIN.**  
**AND DIE BY THE HAND OF STRANGERS**  
53. **ALL HANDLING YOUR OARS AND ALL THEM PILOTING THE SEA, LIKE YOUR SHIPS WILL BE APPOINTED TO LAND TO MAKE THEIR VOICES UNHEARD, OVER YOU.**  
54. **THEY WILL CRY BITTERLY AND CAST DIRT ON THEIR HEADS.** 2725  
55. **THEY WILL ASK WHO WAS LIKE TYRE NOW SILENT ON THE SEA?**  
56. **YOUR GOODS WENT ON THE SEAS TO SATISFIED MANY PEOPLES.**  
57. **WITH THE ABUNDANCE OF YOUR WEALTH AND MERCHANDISE YOU ENRICHED THE KINGS ON EARTH.**  
58. **NOW YOU WILL BE BROKE, BY THE SEAS FOR IN THE DEPTHS OF THE WATERS WILL BE YOUR MERCHANDISE.**  
**FOR ALL HAS FALLEN FROM YOU.**  
59. **THE PEOPLE FROM THE COASTLANDS WILL BE APPALLED.**  
60. **FROM GOMER WITH ALL THEIR TROOPS FROM THE RECESSES IN THE RECESS FROM THE NORTH, THEY WILL ASCEND TO COME LIKE A STORM, LIKE A CLOUD TO COVER YOUR LAND.**  
61. **FOR THEY SAID WE WILL WAR AGAINST THEM, FOR THE LAND WITH WALLED CITIES AND GO TO THEM THAT ARE LIVING SECURELY.**  
62. **THEN TO THEM LIVING WITHOUT WALLS FOR THEY HAVE NO GATES, WE WILL PLUNDER TO SEIZE THEM LIKE PREY.**  
63. **FOR I SAID, I WILL POUR OUT MY WRATH AND DESTROY THEM BY MY ANGER FOR THEM IN YOUR LAND.** 2731  
64. **I WILL ACT FOR THE SAKE OF MY NAME, FOR I WILL NOT BE PROFANED IN THE SIGHT OF MY TRIBES.**

*YV SAYS the king of babylon will take your king*

65. **WORDS FROM YV CAME to me, SAYING SON FROM MAN.** 2732  
66. **SET YOUR FACE TOWARD GOG IN THE LAND FOR GOMER, AND TO THE PRINCES ROSH MESHECH AND TUBAL.** 2733  
67. **AND PROPHECY TOWARDS THEM SAY YV IS FOR BABYLON AND THEIR KINGS FROM ROSH.**  
68. **I WILL TURN YOU ABOUT WITH A BIT IN YOUR MOUTH, TO BRING HIS ARMY WITH HORSES AND HORSERIDERS.**  
69. **WITH FOOTMEN AND THEIR SHIELDS TO CAPTURE YOU BY THEIR SWORDS.**  
70. **ALL THEIR TROOPS WILL BE FROM MANY PEOPLES PREPARED AND ASSEMBLED TO BE ASSEMBLED AGAINST YOU.**  
71. **AFTER MANY DAYS THEY WILL BE SUMMONED.**



72. **IN LATER YEARS THEY WILL COME INTO MY LAND,** AND TO THE HILLS FOR ISRAEL  
**TO COME AGAINST HIS PEOPLE FROM ISRAEL.** AND COVER THEIR LAND
73. **THEY WILL COME FROM A PLACE FROM THE RECESSES OF THE NORTH, WITH MANY PEOPLES WITH THEM** EVERYONE **ON HORSES, AS A GREAT ASSEMBLY AND A MIGHTY ARMY.**
74. **I SAY LOOK FOR THE KING FOR BABYLON, FOR HE WILL COME TO JERUSALEM.**
75. **HE WILL TAKE YOUR KING TO BRING HIM TO BABYLON WITH THE KING'S FAMILY.**
76. **MY PROMISES YOU BROKE AND YOUR GREAT ARMY WILL NOT HELP YOU IN WAR.** 2739
77. **FOR THEY WILL CAST UP MOUNDS TO BUILD FOR A SIEGE TO REMOVE THEIR CAPTIVES.**
78. **FOR ON THAT DAY I SWORE I BROUGHT THEM OUT FROM THE LAND FOR EGYPT, INTO A LAND I SELECTED** WHICH HAD **WITH PLENTY LIKE ALL THE EARTH.**
79. **IF THEY FORSAKE ME IN YOUR LAND I WILL HAVE NO PITY NOR WILL I SPARE THEM.**
80. **FOR THEY WILL CRY FOR MY EAR** WITH A LOUD VOICE **BUT I WILL NOT LISTEN TO THEM.**
81. **WITH A MIGHTY HAND AND AN OUTSTRETCHED ARM, MY WRATH WILL BE POURED OUT ON THEM.**
82. **FOR MY HOLY NAME WILL NOT BE PROFANED WITH YOUR OFFERINGS TO HER IDOLS.**
83. **FOR MY HAND IS AGAINST YOU TO CUT OFF MANKIND AND BEAST.**
84. **BABYLON WILL ACT FOR MY ANGER AND WRATH.** DECLARES YV

## AZAR

*Amaz becomes King for Judah*

1. *the rest of the acts by Amaz are written in the scrolls for **Judah**.* 2744
2. *then Amaz was laid with his forefathers for he was buried by David by his sons.*
3. *in the beginning of the 2nd year of jehoash the king for israel, Azar a son from Amaz became our King for **Judah**.*
4. *at 20 years he reigned for 50 and 2 years.* 2746
5. *he did right **IN THE SIGHT OF YV** like his father Amaz done.*

## JOTHAM

*Amaz dies then Jotham his son in King*

1. *the acts by Azar the 1st to last are written in the Scrolls for the Kings for **Judah**.* 2747
2. *Azar died and was buried with his forefathers.*
3. *Jotham his son became our King and reigned 40 years in Jerusalem.* 2748
4. *he did right in **YV'S SIGHT** like all his father Azar done.*
5. *he rebuilt the Doors for the **HOUSE FOR YV**, and built towns in the hills for **Judah** with and built them garrisons and towers from wood.* 2749
6. *Jotham was mighty because he was humble, for his life was before **YV** his **CREATOR**.*

*8th Unknown Prophet for Judah Cornerstone*

7. *i have Heard for **israel** and **THIS IS FROM YV THEE CREATOR** of ISRAEL.  
and i will Make THEM Known to you.*

- FOR THUS WAS SAID by our LORD YV.  
8. BEHOLD **HIS FOUNDATION IN HEAVEN HAS A CORNERSTONE, A TESTED STONE AND COSTLY.** **CORNERSTONE** 2751  
9. **FOR THE FOUNDATION WILL BE PLACED AND MY BELIEVER WILL BE UNDISTURBED BY THEM.**  
10. **I WILL MAKE HIS JUSTICE MY PLUMB LINE.**  
11. **HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS IS A LEVEL AND HIS HAILING IS FOR YOUR SALVATION.**

*assyria will take you away*

12. **WOE TO THEM FOR ENACTING THEIR EVIL LAWS.** 2752  
13. **FOR THEY ARE RECORDING MISCHIEF TO DEPRIVE MY JUSTICE.**  
14. **THEY ROB THE POOR AND HIS PEOPLE FROM THEIR RIGHTS.**  
15. **FROM WIDOWS IS THEIR SPOIL AND THEY TAKE FROM THE ORPHANS.**  
16. **WHAT WILL THEY DO ON THE DAY OF THEIR PUNISHMENT?** 2753  
17. **NOTHING BUT TO BOW DOWN AND BE AMONG THE CAPTIVES.**  
18. **THEIR WOES WILL BE FROM ASSYRIA THE ROD OF MY ANGER.**  
19. **FOR I WILL SEND THAT KINGDOM AGAINST HIS PEOPLE.**  
20. **FOR THEY WILL CAPTURE THEIR SPOIL BY TAKING AND PLUNDERING.** 2754  
21. **THEY WILL TRAMPLE YOU DOWN LIKE MUD IN THE STREETS.**  
22. **THUS THEY WILL PLAN BUT NOT BY THEIR PLAN.**  
23. **THUS NOT WITH THEIR HEART, RATHER FOR ME TO DESTROY YOU, TO CUT YOU DOWN FOR THE MANY TO BE FEW.** 2755  
24. **KINGDOMS WILL SAY WERE THEY NOT HIS PRINCES AND KINGS?**  
25. **YET THEIR HANDS WILL REACH INTO A KINGDOM WITH IDOLS, FOR CRAVED IMAGES THAT ARE BEFORE THEM IN JERUSALEM.**  
26. **FOR MANASSEH'S MADE THEM FOR JERUSALEM TO HAVE HER IMAGES, JUST LIKE THEY DONE FOR ISRAEL TO HAVE HER IDOLS.**  
27. **WHEN ASSYRIA COMPLETES MY WORK, I WILL PUNISH THE ARROGANCE OF THE ASSYRIANS AND THEIR KING.**  
28. **IN THEIR POMP AND HAUGHTINESS THEY SAID, THIS WAS BY OUR POWER.** 2757  
29. **BY OUR HAND AND WISDOM WE DID IT BY OUR UNDERSTANDING WE REMOVED HIS PEOPLE AND PLUNDERED THEIR TREASURY.**  
30. **FOR THEY WERE LIKE A MIGHTY BULL BUT WE BROUGHT THEM DOWN.**  
31. **FOR OUR HANDS TOOK THE RICHES FROM THEIR PEOPLE, LIKE FROM A NEST WE GATHERED ITS ABANDONED EGGS.**  
32. **WE GATHERED FROM EVERYWHERE WITHOUT A FLAPPING, NOR WINGS OPENED OR A BEAK DID CHIRP.**  
33. **FOR THEY DID NOT PAY ATTENTION TO THE WORK BY ME, NOR DO THEY CONSIDER THE WORK BY MY HANDS.**  
34. **THEREFORE HIS PEOPLE WILL GO INTO EXILE FOR THEIR LACK OF KNOWLEDGE AND HONORABLE MEN FOR ME.**  
**YOUR MULTITUDE WILL BE FAMISHED AND PARCHED FROM THIRST.**  
35. **THEREFORE THE ABYSS HAS ENLARGED ITS THROAT TO OPENED ITS MOUTH WITHOUT MEASURE, FOR THE SPLENDOR OF THAT MULTITUDE WAS FOR THEIR ROARING TO DESCEND.** 2760

36. **YOUR DAUGHTERS WILL BE IN ASSYRIA AND WILL SIT ON THEIR LAND.** 2761
37. **WITHOUT A THRONE LIKE THE DAUGHTERS OF THE PHILISTINES, YOU WILL NO LONGER BE CALLED DELICATE.**
38. **THEY ARE TO BE TAKEN TO THE MILLSTONES TO GRIND FOR THEIR MEALS.**
39. **REMOVE YOUR VEILS AND REMOVE YOUR SKIRTS.** 2762
40. **YOUR NAKEDNESS WILL BE UNCOVERED TO BE SHAMED AND EXPOSED.**
41. **I WILL TAKE MY VENGEANCE AND NOT SPARE A MALE.**
42. **YV IS MY NAME THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL.**
43. **FOR YOUR SITTING SILENTLY YOU WILL GO INTO DARKNESS.** 2763
44. **NO MORE WILL YOU BE CALLED A KINGDOM.**
45. **I AM ANGRY WITH MY PEOPLE FOR THEY PROFANED THEIR INHERITANCE.**
46. **I WILL GIVE YOU INTO THEIR HANDS AND SHOW YOU NO MERCY.**
47. **TO THE AGED THEY WILL MAKE THEIR YOKE HEAVY.** 2764
48. **FOR YOU SAID I WILL BE FOREVER, YET THIS YOU DID NOT CONSIDER.**
49. **FOR YOU SAID IN YOUR HEART, I WILL NOT SIT LIKE A WIDOW NOR WILL I KNOW THE LOSS OF MY CHILDREN.**
50. **2 THINGS WILL COME ON YOU SUDDENLY.** 2765
51. **IN A DAY YOU WILL LOSE YOUR CHILDREN AND BE LIKE A WIDOW.**
52. **THEY ARE COMING IN YOUR FULLNESS AND YOUR FULLNESS IS FOR THEIR MANY.**
53. **YOUR SORCERY WAS GREAT WITH POWERS FROM YOUR SPELLS.**
54. **YOU FELT SECURE IN YOUR WICKEDNESS AND SAID, NOBODY SEES I HAVE MY OWN WISDOM AND KNOWLEDGE.**
55. **YOU SAID IN YOUR HEART, EVIL WILL NOT COME TO ME.**
56. **IT WAS KNOWN FROM YOUR DAWN DISASTER WILL FALL ON YOU, FOR YOU CANNOT BE ATONED.**
57. **FOR AND YOUR DESTRUCTION WILL BE KNOWN.** 2767
58. **IT WILL COME SUDDENLY AS I HAVE APPOINTED IT FOR YOU NOW.**
59. **YOUR SPELLS AND SORCERIES WITH WHICH YOU LABORED FOR ARE UNABLE TO PROFIT FROM NOR CAUSE A TREMBLING.**
60. **YOU WERE PLEASED BY THE ASTROLOGERS WITH THEIR ORACLES BY THE STARS.** 2768
61. **THEY PREDICT BY THE MOON OF WHAT WILL COME TO YOU.**
62. **BUT YOU HAVE BECOME KINDLING FOR MY FIRE TO BURN.**
63. **YOU CANNOT BE DELIVERED FROM THE POWER OF MY FLAME.**
64. **IT IS NOT FOR ANYTHING LIKE COALS TO WARM BY NOR A FIRE TO SIT BEFORE.** 2769
65. **THUS IT IS COMING TO YOU AND WHOM YOU LABORED FOR.**
66. **THEY WILL WANDER AWAY FOR NONE CAN SAVE YOU.**

## **ZECHAR**

*zechar becomes king for israel*

1. *in the 20 and 8 year for Azar our King for **Judah**, zechar a son from jehoash became king for israel.*
  2. *he did evil **IN THE SIGHT OF YV**.* 2771
  3. *for he did not depart from the sins of jeroboam.*
  4. *the rest of the acts by zechar are written in the scrolls for **israel**.*
- 9th Unknown Prophet for **judah** the COMING woes for jerusalem and for them on the sea
5. *woe jerusalem **jerusalem** **HIS CITY** David built.* 2772
  6. ***HE WILL** bring distress to jerusalem.*
  7. *they too will lament and mourn in jerusalem, for they will camp against you **to encircle you** to besiege **with a besiegement** against you, for your raising of your will against **HIM**.*
  8. *you will be lowered like the lowest on the earth.*
  9. *you speaking with humbled words your voice will be like a ghost from the ground.*
  10. *your speech will be a whisper in their multitude.*
  11. *for your enemy will come like a sandstorm.*
  12. *a multitude of ruthless men, like chaff that is blown away it will happen quickly and sudden.*
  13. *for Israel's multitude will be punished by a multitude of many kingdoms.* 2776
  14. *they will war against **israel** and **all will war** on your stronghold, like a nightmare **in a dream in** the night.*
  15. *or like when a hungry male dreams and he beholds he is eating.* 2777
  16. *like when a thirsty male dreams and he beholds he is drinking.*
  17. *for **YV HAS** poured over you a breath for a deep sleep, for you have shut your eyes to **HIS PROPHETS**.*
  18. *yet **HIS WORDS** are sealed in our **SCROLLS** **which was** **and** assigned with the saying, please read this.* 2779
  19. *for this saying cannot be sealed and the scroll will be given to the righteous.*
  20. *for **HE SENDS** a **MESSAGE** to **Israel's** and falls on **israel's** people, for their people dwelling in samaria, you are proclaiming your pride and arrogance.*
  21. ***YV WILL RAISE AGAINST** them, and our enemies are to be overshadowed by their enemy.*
  22. ***THEN HE WILL STRETCH HIS HAND OUT** **for them** and **WILL** **MAKE** their kingdom tremble.*
  23. *then for all living on earth **HIS FLAG WILL BE RAISED** on **HIS HILL**.* 2782
  24. ***His Horn** will blow for you to hear our Lord WILL Visit Jerusalem.*
  25. ***HE Will Lift Up HIS FLAG** for the kingdoms, and assemble the banished from **israel** and gather the scattered from **Judah**.*  
*from the 4 directions for earth*
  26. *the jealousy in **israel** will depart and the harassment of **Judah** will die off.* 2784  
*Israel will not be jealous of Judah and Judah will not harass Israel*
  27. *behold our **Lord-of-everyone** **FROM YV Will** Confuse them in jerusalem and **Judah**.* 2785
  28. *their warriors judges **and** diviners **their** elders women and children.*
  29. *their males counseling their wisdom and their seers for understanding and enchantments.* 2786
  30. ***He Will Make** servants of their princes.*
  31. *for **His People** have been oppressed by their men.*

32. *their neighbors youth will confuse them and their leaders will degrade our honorable.*
33. *their men will be taken like a slave.*
34. *then your brothers from their father's will be asked to rule these ruins.* 2788
35. *that day they will protest saying, i neither have bread or clothes, and you appoint me ruler for our people?*
36. *they were rejecting HIM for her rising appearance and their words bared her witnessing.* 2789
37. *He Will Declare their sins are like sodom's and not conceal the woes HE WILL BRING ON THEM.*
38. *they will be saying, we are the righteous and to be pleased, for they eat the fruit of their actions.*
39. *their woes are but wicked evildoings and rewarded for their hands having done them.*
40. *our people's oppressors are like children.* 2791
41. *by their harlotry they will rule our people.*
42. *their guidance will lead them astray, destroying the WAY for our PATH.*
43. *YV WILL RISE Him to oppose them.* 2792
44. *then He Will Stand in judgment by our people, FOR YV WILL BRING our Lord to the elders and leaders for His People.*
45. *for they are plundering His People for His Kingdom, and grinding the faces of His Poor.*
46. *He Will Declare their LORD IS YV.*
47. *FOR YV SAID, because in jerusalem they proudly walk with their heads held high.* 2794
48. *they walk with quick steps to tinkle their bangles on their ankles.*
49. *on their headbands are crescent ornaments, that they dangle from their earrings and bracelets.*
50. *with their veils headdresses and sashes from perfumed homes with charms.*
51. *with purses and hand mirrors they walk about perfumed.* 2796
52. *they have undergarments and linens for veils, instead of a garment with a rope.*
53. *their men will fall by the sword.* 2797  
*their mighty ones for battle.*
54. *in their gates is lament and mourning, for their punishment is for them sitting in the dark.*
55. *3 women will take to 1 male that DAY.* 2798
56. *saying we will wear like your garment, only let us be called by your name.*
57. *for in His Days our Lord FROM YV WILL BE FOR His Faithful.* 2799
58. *His Survivors from ISRAEL He Will Come to them remaining in jerusalem.*
59. *this Remnant will be called Holy.*
60. *then their Lord Will wash away the filth in jerusalem.* 2800
61. *He Will purge the bloodshed from jerusalem, from its midst by His Soul for Justice.*
62. *for YV WILL EXALT His Justice.* 2801
63. *our Holy FROM our LORD Is Righteous, yet they will reject the COMMANDS FROM YV.*
64. *Yahh IS HIS HOLY ONE.*



65. *they will say let Him act quickly and hasten His Work that we can see Him.*
66. *let the PURPOSE of HIS Holy ONE for ISRAEL draw near to us.*
67. *for they are calling their evilness good and traded His Light for their darkness.*
68. *they changed our sweetness to be bitters.*
69. *our woes are from their clever insights.*
70. *they justify their wickedness with bribes to remove the rights of our Righteous.* 2804
71. *therefore let their tongue be consumed like the stubble of dry grass, thus WILL BE ANGER FROM YV.* 2805
72. *HE WILL STRETCH OUT HIS ARM AGAINST them.*
73. *as HIS HAND IS yet STRETCHED OUT, HE WILL LIFT UP His FLAG for their kingdoms, like a whistling to the end of earth.* 2806
74. *yet behold they will come quickly for none of them is weary or stumbles. and none will slumber or sleep.*

## MENAHM

*menahem becomes king for israel*

1. *in the 40 and 9 year for Azar our King for Judah, menahem a son from zechar became king for israel.*
- pol king for assyria took israel and received tribute from israel's king*
2. *pol the king for assyria took tribute from their Land.* 2808
  3. *for menahem collected money from every male of wealth.*
  4. *50 pieces of silver to pay the king for assyria, for the king for assyria not to return and not remain there in their Land.*
  5. *the rest of the acts by menahem are written in the scrolls for israel.* 2810
  6. *menahem was laid with his forefathers and was buried with their kings for israel.*
- 10th Unknown Prophet for judah a Child Is Born 6 Virtues Cornerstone*
7. *it was the year after the king for assyria came and took over israel.* 2811
  8. *for YV SPAKE through \_\_\_\_\_ a son from \_\_\_\_\_ SAYING, GO LOOSEN YOUR ROPE FROM YOUR WAIST TO BE NAKED, AND TAKE YOUR SANDALS OFF YOUR FEET.*
  9. *thus he walked naked and barefoot.*
  10. *for YV SAID, HE IS TO BE LIKE HIS KINGDOM.*
  11. *so he was naked and barefoot for a half year as a Sign against them like in egypt to memphis.* 2813
  12. *for their king for assyria they will be lead away, just like the slaves in egypt.*
  13. *their young and old will be naked and barefoot.*
  14. *to have their buttocks uncovered like the shaming in egypt.* 2814
- to be shamed and ashamed*
15. *but like at the rivers they hoped it was just egyptians' boasting.*
  16. *yet our people by their rivers held on to their hope.*
  17. *now coming is a DAY to be a remnant in ISRAEL, from the Tribes from ISRAEL who will return from them.*
  18. *they will never again rely on them that struck them, but they are to rely on YV and wait for HIS HOLY.*
  19. *for a remnant will return for our Greatest FROM YV.* 2816
- although our people from ISRAEL will be a remnant*
20. *yet their destruction WAS DETERMINED for His Overwhelming Righteousness, to be like a complete destruction DECREED BY our LORD.*



21. yet **HIS FLAG WILL BE ON HIS HILL LIKE A SIGNALER.** **ON A HILL**  
22. for a **Child WILL BE Born** for us.  
23. a **Son WILL BE GIVEN** to us. 2818  
24. **His Name WILL BE CALLED** our Wonderful Counselor.  
25. **FROM** our **ALMIGHTY CREATOR** we **WILL HAVE A King** for our Peace.  
26. and **He Will Have** no end with many of us for **His Kingdom**.  
27. our **Peace Is From His Throne** like David **He is Above** us. 2819  
28. **His KINGDOM IS TO BE ESTABLISHED** with **JUSTICE** and  
**RIGHTEOUSNESS** from **THEN ON** and **FOREVERMORE BY His Zeal FOR**  
**YV**.  
29. for **His MULTITUDE He Will ACCOMPLISH TO BE ESTABLISHED BY YV**,  
for **HE WILL HAVE VIRTUES FROM YV**.  
30. the **VIRTUE OF WISDOM**. 2820  
31. the **VIRTUE OF UNDERSTANDING**.  
32. the **VIRTUE OF COUNSEL**.  
33. the **VIRTUE OF STRENGTH**.  
34. the **VIRTUE OF KNOWLEDGE**.  
35. the **VIRTUE OF FEARING HIM**.  
36. **AND LIKE YV** they will **love Him**.  
37. **YV WILL JUDGE FOR Him** by what **He Sees**. 2821  
38. **He Will Make His Decisions** by what **He Hears**.  
39. with **Righteousness He Will Judge** and **Decide with Fairness**.  
40. by the **Words From His Mouth** and by the **Breath From His Lips**, **therefore YV**  
**LONGS TO BE GRACIOUS** to us. 2822  
41. **FOR HIS JUSTICE WILL BLESS** all waiting for **Him**.  
42. to them living in jerusalem **HE WILL SURELY BE GRACIOUS** to you.  
43. at the sound of your cry **HE WILL HEAR** and **ANSWER** you.  
44. that **DAY** man will have regard for their **CREATOR**, for their eyes will see **HIS HOLY ONE**.  
45. **He Will have no Regard** for their altars or the work by their hands, nor **Will He Look** to that which they made.  
46. in that **DAY** their cities will be like their forsaken temples, **because** they forgot  
**FROM** their **CREATOR IS** their **SALVATION**.  
47. **FOR HE HAD ABANDONED HIS PEOPLE** the tribes from Israel, because  
they are filled with eastern witchcraft.  
48. they will be against **HIM** by planting for her delightful plants and setup vines  
for their strange **gOd**.  
49. the day they planted them they carefully fenced them in.  
50. it **became** your day of your incurable pain.  
51. they will go into the desert to hide in its rubble, from the **Dread FROM YV**  
**from His Splendor** and **Majesty**.  
52. the proud look from their males will be lowered, **YV ALONE** is EXALTED in  
**His Days**.  
53. **He Will Be** against everyone proud and lofty. 2827  
54. **He Will Be** against everyone to **Lift up** our lowest.

55. later **He Will Make His Way** from the seacoast, to the other side of the jordan by galilee.
56. then to the gentiles that are from our people that are walking in darkness, they will see **His Great Light**.
57. yet they live with darkness but **His Light Will Shine** on them, to multiply **His Kingdom** by magnifying their gladness for **Him**.
58. they will be glad by **His Presence** like the gladness at harvest.
59. **He Will** break their yoke and the burdens on their shoulders.
60. unhurt and unharmed all for **His Kingdom**. 2830
61. the earth will be greater with **His KNOWLEDGE FROM YV**.
62. **He Whom Stands** as a **Flag** for the people, **His Resting Place WILL BE GLORIOUS FOREVER**.

## PEKAH

*pekah becomes king for israel rezin came up against israel*

1. in the 10 and 1 years for Jotham our King for **Judah**, pekah a son from menahem became king for **israel**.
2. he was unrighteous **IN THE SIGHT OF YV**, for he did not walk like the kings for **Judah**.
3. in the 10 and 7 years for pekah a son from menahem rezin the king for aram was to come to samaria for war, but rezin the king for aram had to recover from an injury in GAD.
4. so pekah sent messengers to tiglath the king for assyria. 2834
5. saying come up and help me from the hand of the king for aram, for the hand of the King for **Judah** has risen against me too. 2835
6. pekah took silver and sent it as a payment to tiglath.
7. the king for assyria listened to him and he came up against damascus. 2836
8. they captured rezin in damascus and killed rezin to kill him for him.

*pekah is killed by tiglath and people are taken captives to assyria*

9. their **PROPHET FOR YV** named Oded, went out to meet their army as they were coming out for pekah.
10. he **SAID** to them, **BEHOLD YV OUR CREATOR IS ANGRY WITH ISRAEL AND YOU WILL BE DELIVERED INTO THEIR HANDS**.
11. **NOW YOU TOO WILL BE CONQUERED AND YOUR PEOPLE WILL BE THEIR SLAVES, FOR YOUR SINS ARE AGAINST YV**. YOUR CREATOR  
now listen to me you for will be captured like your brothers for the BURNING ANGER OF YV IS AGAINST you
12. some of the leaders for the sons from issachar arose against him before the battle.
13. they said, we will bring them as our captives from there.
14. but you are saying we are guilty before **YV**, but it is you adding to our sins for our guilt to be greater. 2840
15. so that **HIS BURNING ANGER** is **AGAINST** israel.
16. his army left as their captives and spoil.
17. for they were taken captive unclothed and naked.
18. **YV** our CREATOR **GAVE** him to into the hands of the king for assyria and tiglath had him killed. 2841
19. the assyrians inflicted many deaths.  
and the descendants from israel were taken captive 2842
20. they took also a great spoil and brought it their spoil to tiglath in assyria.

*tiglath the king for assyria captures some Lands pekah is killed by tiglath*

21. *in the days of pekah, their king **tiglath** the king for assyria came and captured NAPHTALI ASHER ZEBULUN ISSACHAR WMANASSEH GAD EPHRAIM DAN BENJAMIN and REUBEN.* 2844
22. **JUST AS YV DECLARED**, he took them as slaves to assyria.
23. *then he killed pekah in the 30 and 8 year for Jotham.* 2845
24. *the rest of the acts by pekah are written in the scrolls for israel.*

## JOTHAM

*Jotham becomes King for Judah*

1. Jotham a son from Azar in his 20 and 5 year. 2846
2. became the King for the rest of us and ruled for 40 years.
3. he did right **IN THE SIGHT OF YV** like his father Azar done. 2847
4. the rest of the acts by Jotham are written in the scrolls for **Judah**.  
Jotham was laid with his forefathers and was buried by David and his forefathers.  
the acts by Jotham and all he did are written in the Scrolls for the Kings for Judah.  
at 20 and 5 years old he became our King after Azar. 2848  
2849
5. he was buried by his forefathers by Jerusalem with David. 2850
6. then Hezek his son became our King.

## HEZEK AND HOSHEA

*Hezek becomes King for Judah*

1. his son Hezek reigned in his place from his palace in Jerusalem. 2851
2. at 20 years he was king for 30 and 5 years.
3. he did right **IN THE SIGHT OF YV** like his forefather David. had done 2852
4. he removed their worshipping temples and their idols were removed for asherah.
5. in the 10 and 2 years for Hezek our King for **Judah**, hoshea a son from pekah became king for **israel** in samaria for 9 years.
6. he did evil **IN THE SIGHT OF YV**.

## HEZEK

*Micah SAYS YV IS PLANNING against them*

1. **WORDS FROM YV** which came to Micah from \_\_\_\_\_. 2855
2. in the days of Hezek our king for Judah concerning jerusalem.
3. hear my people for everyone is to listen to our **LORD YV**. 2856
4. behold **YV WILL SEND** them to trample your worshipping temples.
5. all of this is for your evilness and sin from the kingdom of **israel**. 2857
6. what are your sins?
7. her worshipping temples in **judah** and jerusalem.
8. **HE WILL MAKE** jerusalem a heap of ruins or like by a field for planting.  
like the planting for a vineyard and like the throwing of stones HE WILL lay it waste 2858
9. her idols will be crushed and all your goods will be burned with fire. 2859
10. her images you collected are like a harlots earnings.  
for your goods were by your harlotry
11. because of this you will lament and wail as you leave barefoot. 2860  
your wound is incurable.
12. for they are coming to **judah** for our people in jerusalem.
13. now tell them in jerusalem they will weep bitterly and sit on their land. 2861
14. for they will go away shamed and naked not to escape from **HIS**  
**PROPHECY**.
15. **HE WILL TAKE** your support from you and **REJOICE** in your weakness and  
REJOICE for their good because you are sinful.
16. they are **COMING FROM YV** to the gates of jerusalem, because **HE HAS**

- GIVEN** you and as a parting gift the king for **judah**.
17. moreover **HE BRINGS THEM** to take possession of **HIS HOUSE** in ISRAEL.
18. woe to you diviners, for in the morning you prepare for a gOd by your hands.
19. **YV HAS SAID, BEHOLD I AM PLANNING AGAINST THOSE AN EVIL WHICH**  
**THEY CANNOT REMOVE FOR WALKING IN SIN.** 2865  
EVIL ON THAT DAY I WILL RAISE AGAINST THEM FOR A BITTER LAMENT.
20. **YOU WILL BE RUINED AND DEVASTATED.** 2866
21. **FOR I WILL REMOVE YOUR BACKSLIDING AND THE SELLING OF**  
**YOUR LAND, SO THAT YOU HAVE NO BODY STRETCHING A**  
**MEASURING LINE FOR YOURS.**
22. **THESE ARE HIS WORDS,** for us to do good and to live righteously with **HIM**.
23. but for the deceit in your mouths **HE WILL STRIKE** at you because of your sins.
24. for there are no good people for they have perished from our Land. 2868
25. for they laid in waiting as each hunted for others to net.
26. our leaders gave our judges bribes for them to speak for their desire. 2869
27. they are woven together for their best to be like thorns like a thorny hedge.
28. they became untrusting for their friends lie for them to be guarded by their lips. 2870
29. their sons are dishonored.
30. now their fathers are dishonored by the males in their families.
31. **our** widows of our people you threw out from their dwelling to take it from them forever. 2871
32. they rise and go for this is no place for their rest.
33. because of your greed you brought their destruction. and it is a painful destruction 2872
34. because our males live for their gOd of falsehoods and lies, that kingdom will bring together everyone in **judah**. 2873
35. they will surely gather you to be like the remnant for **israel** and be captives together, like rams that have gathered in the middle of a pasture to be herded and led away. 2874
36. they will pass by their gates going with their king. and he will go on before them
37. yet i am filled with a **BREATH** for **YV, FOR HIS JUSTICE** and my courage to make known your rebellious evil and all your sins.
38. hear this you leaders and rulers for the tribes from Israel, you hated **HIS JUSTICE** by twisting everything for your bloodshed in jerusalem.
39. by wickedness and evil your leaders are for injustice. 2877
40. for their justice is by bribing.
41. so the kingdom from the north will be assembled against you for your eviness for you relied on asherah. 2878
42. now you will say **YV** is not in our midst, for we were plowed like a field and jerusalem has become a heap of ruins.
43. pain will grip you like a woman in childbirth as you go from our cities for you WILL **GO TO BABYLON.** 2879
44. from there **HE WILL RESCUE** them from the hand of our enemies. like the days of old 2880
45. like the days coming from the land for egypt, **HE WILL SHOW** them **WONDERS** for the kingdoms to see and be ashamed of their gOds.
46. to **YV** our CREATOR they will come fearing and be afraid before **HIM**, for whom is like our

**LORD?**

47. **FORGIVING** our sins for our remnant to be **His Possession**.  
48. **FOR HE WILL RELAX HIS ANGER** because **HE DELIGHTS IN KINDNESS AND MERCY**. 2882  
49. **HE WILL HAVE COMPASSION, FOR HE VOWED** to our forefathers in the days of old.  
50. for **YV HAS SAID, HEAR NOW YOU RULERS FOR ISRAEL, YOU ARE TO KNOW MY JUSTICE**.  
51. **YET YOU HATE MY GOOD AND LOVE YOUR EVILNESS**.  
52. then you will cry out and **YV WILL NOT ANSWER** for **HE HAS HID HIS FACE** from us, because you are evil and your deeds are sinful waiting for asherah.  
53. **HE WILL BE AGAINST THOSE** for their mouths proclaimed a holy war on **HIM**. 2885  
54. your seers will be ashamed and your diviners like everyone of you will cover their mouths.  
55. for from Bethlehem in Judah **He COMES FORTH** to **RULE FOR ISRAEL**. 2886  
56. **His COMING FORTH** was from long ago from the days of past eternity **TO BE GIVEN His Time**. 2887  
57. **He Rises like a Herder WITH STRENGTH FROM YV**.  
58. **He Exalts HIS NAME FOR IT IS THE TIME FOR His Greatness** to the end of earth.

11th Unknown Prophet for israel YV SAYS these bones say they are removed from Yahn yet they will come forth for I WILL not leave them there

59. **YV BROUGHT** me and **SET** me in a valley it was full of bones. 2888  
60. as i passed among them **HE SAID PROPHECY TOWARDS THE BONES**.  
61.  **SAY TO THE DRY BONES LISTEN TO THE WORDS FROM YV**. 2889  
62. **BEHOLD I WILL CAUSE BREATH TO ENTER FOR YOU TO BE RESTORED TO LIFE**.  
63. **I WILL PUT INNARDS ON YOU AND MAKE YOUR MUSCLES, THEN COVER YOU WITH SKIN TO PUT BREATH IN YOU**.  
64. i **PROPHESIED** as i **WAS COMMANDED**, and there were sounds from the rattling of bones coming together.  
65. as i looked i saw the innards and muscles.  
66. then skin covered them but they had no breath.  
67. **YV SAID, PROPHECY FOR THEIR SOULS' FOR THESE DEAD TO BE RESTORED TO LIFE**. 2891  
68. i **PROPHESIED AS COMMANDED** and their soul's came giving life to them to be a great multitude.  
69. **YV SAID, SON FROM MAN, THESE ARE ALL FROM THE HOUSE FROM ISRAEL**.  
70. **BEHOLD THEY ARE SAYING OUR BONES ARE DRIED UP**.  
71. **OUR HOPE HAS PERISHED FOR WE ARE COMPLETELY REMOVED FROM HIM**.  
72. **PROPHECY TO THEM BY SAYING, YV SAYS, I WILL OPEN YOUR GRAVES AND YOU WILL COME FROM YOUR GRAVES**.  
73. **I WILL LEAVE NONE OF YOU THERE ANYMORE**.



74. *I WILL NOT HIDE HIS FACE FROM YOU ANY LONGER.*

*YV SAYS they are COMING to judah lie on your side*

75. **WORDS FROM YV CAME to me.**

2894

**SAYING SON FROM MAN.**

76. **PROPHECY SAYING, THUS WAS SAID BY YOUR LORD YV.**

77. **WAIL FOR YOUR DAY OF DAYS, FOR NEAR IS THAT DAY FOR YV.**

78. **FOR AN ARMY FROM A RUTHLESS KINGDOM WILL BE BROUGHT TO DESTROY YOUR LAND.**

79. **THEY WILL DRAW THEIR SWORDS AGAINST YOU TO FILL YOUR LAND WITH YOUR DEAD.**

2896

80. **I WILL MAKE YOUR LAND A DESOLATION ALL BY THE HAND OF STRANGERS.**

81. **THEY WILL DESTROY HER IDOLS AND IMAGES TO NO LONGER BE YOUR gOd.**

82. **YOUR MEN WILL FALL BY THE SWORD AND YOUR WOMEN WILL GO INTO CAPTIVITY.**

83. **YOUR PRIDE AND POWER WILL CEASE AS YOUR CHILDREN GO INTO CAPTIVITY.**

2898

84. **LIKE I WAS AGAINST THE TRIBES FOR ISRAEL, NOW I AM AGAINST THE TRIBES FOR JUDAH.**

85. **I WILL GIVE YOU TO THE SONS FROM THE NORTH TO CAPTURE, THEY WILL SETUP THEIR CAMPS FOR I HAVE GIVEN YOU AS SPOIL FOR THEIR KINGDOM.**

86. **THEY WILL DESTROY YOU FOR YOU TO KNOW I AM YV.**

87. **HE SAID, SON FROM MAN, GET A BRICK TO BE BEFORE YOU.**

88. **WRITE HIS CITY JERUSALEM AND LAY A SIEGE AGAINST IT, LIKE A BUILDING FOR A BESIEGING TO CAPTURE.**

2901

89. **FOR THEY WILL SETUP THEIR PITCHED CAMPS TO PLACE BATTERING RAMS AGAINST. IT ALL AROUND**

90. **YOUR FACE WILL BE TOWARDS THE SIEGE.**

2902

91. **AND IN JERUSALEM THEY WILL BE PROPHESYING AGAINST IT.**

92. **LIE ON YOUR LEFT SIDE FOR THEIR SINS BY THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL, FOR THE NUMBER OF DAYS THAT YOU ARE TO LAY ARE 3 WHOLE DAYS.**

93. **AFTER YOU WILL LIE DOWN A 2ND ON YOUR RIGHT SIDE.**

94. **BEHOLD I WILL PUT ROPES ON YOU SO YOU CANNOT TURN FROM YOUR SIDE.**

2904

**EVEN LIKE THE DAYS FOR A SIEGE.**

95. **TAKE WHEAT AND FLAXSEED YOU WILL PLACE THEM IN 1 POT.**

2905

96. **YOU WILL EAT THIS FOR THAT NUMBERING OF DAYS.**

97. **YOU WILL EAT FROM TIME TO TIME AND DRINK FROM TIME TO TIME.**

98. **FOR THEIR BREAKING OF BREAD IN JERUSALEM THEY WILL EAT BREAD WITH WORRY AND DRINK WATER BY MEASURING BECAUSE WATER WILL BE SCARCE.**

99. **FOR THEY WERE DEFILED BY ASHERAH FROM EGYPT.**

2907

100. **SO THEY REBELLED NOT WILLING TO LISTEN TO ME, FOR THEY DID NOT CAST AWAY THE 1 I DETEST.**

101. **NOR DID THEY FORSAKE THEIR IDOLS FROM EGYPT.**



102. MY HOLYDAYS THEY HAVE GREATLY PROFANED. 2908
103. THUS I WILL POUR OUT MY WRATH ON THEM, FOR I WILL ACT FOR THE SAKE OF MY NAME.
104. I WILL NOT BE PROFANED IN THE SIGHT OF THEIR TRIBES.
- YV SAYS to **judah** they are COMING 1/3rd by famine sword and scattered then HE WILL gather them to their Land
105. WORDS FROM YV CAME to me. 2909  
SAYING SON FROM MAN.
106. LOOK TOWARD JERUSALEM AND PROPHECY AGAINST ISRAELIS.
107. SAY TO THEM IN THE LAND FOR ISRAEL, THUS WAS SAID BY YV.
108. BEHOLD I WILL DRAW MY SWORD AND REMOVE THE UNRIGHTEOUS AND WICKED.
109. MY SWORD WILL GO FORTH AGAINST ALL IN THE SOUTH. 2911
110. EVERY HEART WILL MELT AND ALL HANDS WILL FAIL.
111. EVERY SOUL WILL FAINT AND ALL KNEES WILL BE WEAKENED. 2912
112. BEHOLD ITS COMING TO HAPPEN.  
DECLARES THEIR LORD YV.
113. NOW TAKE A SHARP SWORD AND USE IT ON YOUR HEAD AND BEARD. 2913
114. BY SCALES DIVIDE THE HAIR.
115. A 3RD WILL DIE FROM FAMINE.
116. A 3RD WILL BE STRUCK BY THE SWORD. 2914
117. A 3RD WILL BE SCATTERED BY THE WIND.
118. TAKE FROM THEM SOME HAIRS AND THROW THEM INTO THE FIRE TO BURN, FOR THEY WILL BURN MY HOUSE WITH FIRE TO EXECUTE MY JUDGMENT IN YOUR SIGHT. 2915
119. SAY YOUR LORD YV, SAYS THIS WILL BE JERUSALEM.
120. I HAVE SET YOU AS A CENTERPIECE FOR THE KINGDOMS. 2916
121. YET YOU HAVE REBELLED AGAINST MY JUDGMENTS.
122. YOU ARE MORE WICKED THAN THEM FOR YOU REJECTED MY JUDGMENTS AND COMMANDMENTS. 2917  
NOW THUS SAYS YOUR LORD.  
BEHOLD EVEN I AM AGAINST YOU.  
I WILL EXECUTE MY JUDGMENT AMONG YOU FOR BECAUSE OF ALL YOUR ABOMINATIONS.  
I WILL DO TO YOU WHAT I HAVE NOT DONE AND I WILL NEVER DO AGAIN.  
BECAUSE THEY DEFILED MY HOUSE WITH ALL HER IDOLS AND THEIR ABOMINATIONS.  
I WILL ALSO HAVE NO PITY FOR THEM.  
A 3RD WILL DIE BY FAMINE.  
FOR I WILL DESTROY THEM BY ADDING A FAMINE BY BREAKING THE STAFF OF BREAD.  
A 3RD WILL FALL BY THE SWORD. 2918  
2919  
2920  
FOR YOUR SLAIN WILL FALL AMONG YOU TO KNOW ME. YOUR CREATOR  
A 3RD WILL BE SCATTER TO THE WIND. 2921  
2922  
FOR YOU TO REMEMBER THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL WENT INTO EXILE FOR THEIR EVILNESS AGAINST ME.  
IN MY ANGER I WILL BE SATISFIED BY MY WRATH AND THEY WILL KNOW I YV SPAKE TO THEM.  
MY WRATH IS TO MAKE THEM A DESOLATION AND A REPROACH TO THE NATIONS SURROUNDING THEM.  
2923  
FOR YOU TO KNOW I AM YOUR LORD YV  
THIS WAS SAID BY ME.
123. THEN I WILL GATHER THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL FROM THE KINGDOM TO WHOM I SCATTERED THEM.
124. I WILL ACCEPT THEM AND BRING HIS PEOPLE. 2924  
BY GATHERING THEM FROM WHERE I SCATTERED THEM.
125. I WILL BRING THEM TO THE LAND FOR ISRAEL TO THE LAND I PROMISED TO GIVE THEM.
126. THEY WILL SAY COME AND HEAR OUR MESSAGE COMING FROM YV.

127. **FOR THE PEOPLE COMING BEFORE HIM ARE THE PEOPLE THAT ARE TO HEAR HIS WORDS.**
- 12th Unknown Prophet for Judah YV SAYS judah is like a harlot like israel*
128. **WORDS FROM YV CAME to me.** 2926  
SAYING SON FROM MAN
129. **BROTHERS FROM 2 MOTHERS PLAYED WITH THE HARLOT FROM EGYPT.**
130. **1 WAS NAMED ISRAEL AND THE ELDER JUDAH.** THEIR BROTHER 2927
131. **BUT ISRAEL PLAYED WITH THEIR HARLOT LIKE THE KINGDOMS THAT ARE THEIR NEIGHBORS.**
132. **THEY BESTOWED THEIR HARLOTRIES ON EVERYONE, SO ALL WITH THEIR HARLOT WERE DEFILED.**
133. **ISRAEL WAS SLAYED BY THEIR SWORDS.**
134. **THUS THEY BECAME A BYWORD.**
135. **NOW THUS SAYS YV, I WILL BRING YOUR ENEMIES AGAINST YOU I WILL BRING THEM TO YOU SIDE BY SIDE FROM BABYLON CHALDEA AND ASSYRIA, ALL WITH THEIR MEN OF RENOWN ALL OF THEM RIDING ON HORSES.** 2930
136. **THEY WILL COME AGAINST YOU WITH WEAPONS, IN THEIR CHARIOTS WITH COMPANIES OF TROOPS.**
137. **THEY WILL SETUP ON EVERY SIDE WITH THEIR FOOTMEN BOWMEN AND SWORDSMEN.** 2931
138. **THEY WILL DEAL WITH YOU FOR MY WRATH AND REMOVE YOU AND TAKE YOUR SONS AND DAUGHTERS.**
139. **FOR YOU ARE DEFILED BY PLAYING WITH THE HARLOT TO BE WITH THE 1 I DETEST.** 2932
140. **THE HARLOTRY IN YOUR LAND WILL CEASE AND YOU WILL NOT LIFT UP YOUR EYES TO REMEMBER HER.**
141. **BECAUSE YOU WERE DEFILED BY THEIR HARLOT AND WALKED IN THE PATH OF YOUR BROTHER, I WILL GIVE YOU HIS CUP INTO YOUR HAND AND YOU WILL DRINK FROM YOUR BROTHER'S CUP.**
142. **THE CUP OF HORROR AND DESOLATION WAS THE CUP FOR YOUR BROTHER ISRAEL.** 2934
143. **FOR YOU HAVE FORGOTTEN ME AND CAST ME BEHIND YOU.**  
NOW FOR YOUR LEWDNESS AND HARLOTRIES.
144. **I HAVE JUDGED AND DECLARED YOUR ABOMINATIONS ADULTERY AND BLOODSHED BY YOUR HANDS.** 2935
145. **FOR THEY DEFILED MY HOUSE TO PROFANE ME BY HER IDOLS THEY BROUGHT INTO MY HOUSE.**
146. **FURTHERMORE THEY EVEN SENT FOR MEN TO COME FROM AFAR.** 2936
147. **TO WHOM MESSENGERS WERE SENT FOR WHOMEVER TO DECORATE IT WITH HER ARTICLES.**
148. **THEN YOU SAT WITH THEM ON YOUR SPLENDID COUCHES, WITH A TABLE ARRANGED BEFORE THEM SET WITH BREADS AND OILS.**
149. **YOUR VOICES WERE CAREFREE WITH THEIR MEN.**
150. **THEY PUT BRACELETS ON YOUR WOMEN AND BEAUTIFUL ORNAMENTS ON THEIR HEADS.** 2938
151. **THEY SAID THEY ARE WORN BY THEIR WOMEN.**
152. **NOW THEY COMMIT THEIR ADULTERY.**

153. **THEY GO OUT TO GO LIKE HARLOTS.** 2939  
154. **THUS THEY ARE LIKE THEIR LEWD WOMEN.**  
155. **NOW YOU WILL EAT BREAD WITH WORRY AND DRINK WATER IN HORROR, BECAUSE YOUR LAND WILL BE STRIPPED FROM YOU ON ACCOUNT OF THE HARLOTRY YOU LIVE BY.** 2940  
156. **YOUR CITIES WILL BECOME EMPTY AND BY YOUR DESTRUCTION YOU WILL KNOW I AM YV.**

*summary now only judah*

157. **therefore judah** was not keeping the **COMMANDMENTS FROM YV.** **their CREATOR**  
158. **like israel** they walked in the customs **which** ISRAEL introduced. 2942  
159. **then YV REJECTED israel** and **GAVE** them into the hand of pillagers, until **HE CAST** them **FROM HIS SIGHT**, like **rebuking** of us for **Solomon's sin**.  
160. **WHEN HE TORE** ISRAEL, **HE MADE** jeroboam **their** king.  
161. **but** jeroboam drove **israel** **farther** away from **YV**, for he made the sons in **israel** walk in **all** his sin.  
162. **then israel's** were removed to assyria **even** to this day. 2945  
163. **then the king** for assyria brought his **people** from avva and hamat, for them to **rule** the cities from samaria and to replace the leaders for **israel**.

*MY PEOPLE are evil His Favorable Year*

164. **the** visions Isaiah a son from Amoz concerning **Judah**. 2947  
165. **what he saw** for hoshea and Hezek our Kings for **Judah**.  
166. **listen and hear.** 2948  
167. **YV SAYS TO THE PEOPLE I MAGNIFIED, YOU WERE EXALTED BUT YOU SINNED.**  
168. **NOW ISRAEL DOES NOT KNOW ME AND HIS PEOPLE DO NOT UNDERSTAND ME.**  
169. **WOE TO YOU SINNERS A KINGDOM** **OF PEOPLE** **BURDENED BY YOUR SINS.**  
170. **YOU ARE THE OFFSPRING OF EVILDOERS.**  
171. **THEIR DESCENDANTS WITH THEIR CORRUPTION HAVE LEFT ME.**  
172. **YOU DESPISE MY HOLINESS AND MY HOLIEST FOR ISRAEL TO TURN AWAY FROM HIM.** 2950  
173. **THEREFORE** **IS MY WHY** **YOU ARE TO BE STRUCK AGAIN.**  
174. **FOR YOU AGAIN ARE REBELLING.**  
175. **YOUR LAND WILL BE DESOLATED AND YOUR CITIES WILL BE BURNED.** 2951  
176. **FOR YOUR LAND WILL HAVE STRANGERS** **TO BE DEVoured BEFORE THEM** **TO BE OVERTHROWN BY** **STRANGERS** **BESIEGING YOUR CITIES.**  
177. **THUS SAYS YV YOUR REDEEMER,** **THEE HIGHEST AND HOLIEST** **I AM DESPISED AND HATED BY MY KINGDOM AND HIS SERVANTS.** **AND BY THEIR RULERS AND KINGS**  
178. **I** **YV** **SAY TO YOU, I HAVE HAD ENOUGH OF YOUR SIN OFFERINGS.** 2953  
179. **I HAVE NO DESIRE FOR THEM WHEN YOU COME TO BE** **ATONED BY THEM BEFORE ME.**  
180. **DO NOT BRING IT INTO MY COURTYARD, FOR THEIR FALSE OFFERINGS I NO LONGER WANT.**  
181. **THEIR INCENSE ARE LIKE THEIR ABOMINATIONS TO ME.**  
182. **LIKE YOUR CRESCENT MOONS YOU CALLED FOR THEM TO ASSEMBLE FOR HER.**

183. **NOR AM I ABLE TO ALLOW YOUR SINS BY YOUR MASS ASSEMBLIES.**  
 184. **AS YOU SPREAD YOUR HANDS TO ME, I WILL HIDE MY EYES** FROM YOU  
**AND I WILL ALSO NOT LISTEN TO YOU.**
185. **THEREFORE I YV WILL SEND MY FAITHFUL.** 2956  
 186. **AND HE IS YOUR HOLIEST ONE TO ME.**  
 187. **HE IS FROM ABRAHAM AND I CHOSE HIM.**  
 188. **IN HIS FAVORABLE YEAR I WILL ANSWER HIM IN HIS DAYS.**  
 189. **FOR YOUR SALVATION HE WILL HELP YOU.** 2957  
 190. **FOR HE WILL KEEP MY ASSIGNED COMMANDS FOR MY PEOPLE.**  
 191. **HE WILL WALK YOUR LAND AND MAKE YOU HIS INHERITANCE FROM**  
**YOUR DESOLATED TRIBES.**  
 192. **HE WILL SAY TO YOUR BOUND.** 2958  
 193. **GO FORTH FROM WHO ARE IN DARKNESS.**  
 194. **THEY WILL NOT HUNGER OR THIRST.**  
 195. **NEITHER WILL HEAT FROM THE SUN KILL THEM.**  
 196. **HE WILL MAKE ALL YOUR HILLS INTO A ROAD TO HIM.** 2959  
 197. **AND BY YOUR HIGHWAY HE WILL EXALT THEM.**  
 198. **I YV WILL COMFORT HIS PEOPLE WITH HIS COMPASSION, FOR MY**  
**COMPASSION IS FOR HIS AFFLICTED.**

*king of assyria takes all israel's captive then came up to jerusalem*

199. *the king for assyria invaded our Land and went up to samaria.* 2960  
 200. *he battled them in 1 year.*  
 201. *and in the 9th year for hoshea again they captured samaria and removed our*  
*people to assyria.*  
 202. *they took them to halah and habbor because israel sinned.*  
 203. *for they went to another creator and walked in their statutes for that creatOr.*  
 204. *for he rebuilt ra's temple and setup idols of asherah, like our tribes which YV*  
*removed and exiled before them.* 2963  
 205. **also YV HAD SAID, YOU WILL NOT DO THESE THINGS.**  
 206. **YV DID WARN israel and judah THROUGH HIS PROPHETS,** *but they*  
*rejected HIS LAWS and PROMISES WHICH HE MADE WITH our forefathers.*  
 207. **HE WARNED** *them they were following their own vanity, but they followed*  
*the kingdoms around them.*  
 208. *they left the **COMMANDMENTS FROM YV** and made a molten image for*  
*themselves.*  
 209. *the idols they made were for asherah to worship and serve ra.* 2966  
 210. *they made their sons and daughters pass on their practice and*  
*enchantments.*  
 211. *thus they did evil **IN THE SIGHT OF YV** to provoke **YV TO ANGER**.* 2967  
 212. *thus **israel** was removed from **HIS SIGHT** but **HE LEFT** SIMEN and JUDAH.*

*assyria returns and rabsha reviles YV*

213. **came** *in the 10th year for King Hezek.* 2968  
 214. *they sent a commander for sennac the king for assyria to come against him,*  
*to our fortified cities in **judah** to take us for the king for assyria.* 2969  
 215. *he sent rabsha to King Hezek with a large company.*  
 216. *Eliakim a son from Hilk the chief counter for his treasury, and Shebna his*  
*scribe a son from Asaph his recorder went to him.*

217. rabsha said *to them*, say to Hezek. 2971
218. thus says *the king for assyria*.
219. what is this confidence *that you* have?
220. *i say your counsel and strength for war are empty words.* 2972
221. if you say to me you trust YV, *the CREATOR WHO is for you* i say to them for **Judah** and to them in Jerusalem, they will not offer before HIS ALTARS.
222. now come make a bargain *with the king for assyria*.
223. *did i come without YV'S APPROVAL against your Land?* 2974
224. for YV SAID to him, GO *for your king* and destroy their Land.
225. Shebnah said, rabsha speak now to his servants *and speak to them* in hebrew, for the hearing of his people who are within its walls.
226. rabsha said, my king sent me to your King and to speak to them. 2976
227. these are his words for men dwelling *within* its walls.
228. then rabsha cried loudly in hebrew saying, hear *what* the king for assyria thus says to King Hezek and you.
229. he is unable to deliver you. 2978
230. for Hezek will make you trust in YV by saying YV surely will Deliver us and this City.
231. do not listen to Hezek. 2979
232. for you will be given into my hand for the king for assyria.
233. for thus says the king for assyria make your peace with me.
234. come to me and eat each from his garden and water from our wells. 2980
235. therefore i have come to take you to our land *a land* with grains, lest Hezek misleads you saying YV Will Deliver us. 2981
236. has a creator for a kingdom delivered them from *my hand for* the king for assyria?
237. where were their creators for lebanon and aram's? 2982
238. when did they deliver them?
239. whomever had a creator from these lands, were they delivered from my hand?
240. can YV Deliver Jerusalem from my hand? 2983
241. they did not answer him a word.
242. Shebnah went to Hezek and told him the words from rabsha.
243. as Hezek heard he removed his robe and covered with sackcloth. 2984
244. at the **GATE** for YV he sent for Hilk whom was from his treasury, and Shebna his scribe with their eldest Priest to come to him in sackcloth. 2985
245. then Hezek took them and the letter and went to the **HOUSE FOR YV**.
246. before YV Hezek prayed. 2986
247. *to YV and* then he shouted, **YV ARE YOU** for our army?
248. **FOR YOU ARE THEE CREATOR** of ISRAEL AND YOU ARE **THEE CREATOR ALONE**.
249. **YV HEAR** us and open **YOUR EYES** for YV to **SEE** us, and listen to the words sent to reproach **THEE LIVING CREATOR**.
250. truly YV assyria has devastated all the lands. 2988
251. and in their lands they gave their creators to fire, but they are works by mankind.
252. YV Deliver us that all the kingdoms on earth know **YOU**. 2989



253. *then* he sent them to Isaiah our **PROPHET** a son from Amoz to say to him, thus says Hezek. 2990
254. this day we have distress rebuke and a rejection of **HIS CHILDREN**, and we have no strength to deliver ourselves.
255. perhaps **YV** our CREATOR **HAS HEARD** the words from rabsha, whose king has sent to reproach **THEE LIVING CREATOR**.
256. **WILL HE REBUKE** his words which **YV** our CREATOR **HAS HEARD?** 2992
257. for we Offered and we petitioned for the remnant that is left with King Hezek.
258. then Isaiah sent them to Hezek. SAYING 2993
259. **YV SAYS, TO THE KING FOR ASSYRIA.**
260. **WORDS FROM YV WERE SPAKE AGAINST HIM.**
261. **WHOM HAVE YOU REPROACHED AND AGAINST WHOM HAVE YOU RAISED YOUR VOICE?**
262. **YOU LIFTED YOUR EYES TO YV YOUR CREATOR AND THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL.**
263. **THROUGH YOUR SERVANTS YOU HAVE REPROACHED YOUR LORD BY SAYING I AM STRONGER.** 2995
264. **THEN YOU CAME TO MY HILL FROM A REMOTE PART TO CUT ME DOWN.**
265. LONG AGO **IN ANCIENT TIMES I PLANNED FOR NOW.** 2996
266. **NOW I WILL BRING IT TO PASS.**
267. **I WILL TURN YOUR CITIES INTO RUINOUS HEAPS, BECAUSE YOUR ARROGANCE HAS COME TO MY EARS.** 2997
268. **WITH A HOOK IN YOUR NOSE AND A BIT IN YOUR MOUTH, I WILL TURN YOU BACK FROM WHERE YOU CAME.**
269. **BE UNAFRAID** BECAUSE **OF THE WORDS YOU HEARD FROM THE KING FOR ASSYRIA,** BEHOLD **BY MY BREATH HE WILL HEAR A RUMOR AND RETURN TO HIS OWN LAND.**
270. rabsha returned and found assyria was fighting \_\_\_\_\_, the king for gomer and babylon for their kingdom people and land.
271. knowing this he sent a messenger to Hezek saying, to Hezek for Judah do not let your **CREATOR WHOM** you trust deceive you.
272. and say to Jerusalem you will not be given into my hand for the king for assyria, behold **for** you heard what assyria has done everywhere.
273. they were destroyed completely, and their creators for their kingdoms were destroyed and delivered to him.
274. like gozan and haran and the sons from above you, now where are their kings?

*YV ADDS 15 years to Hezek life*

275. in the days after Hezek became deathly ill. 3003
276. Isaiah our PROPHET came to him and **SAID, SAYS YV, SET YOUR KINGDOM IN ORDER, FOR YOU WILL DIE AND NOT LIVE.**
277. he turned his face to a wall and prayed to **YV**.
278. then said, remember me now **YV**. 3005
279. how i have walked before **YOU** in **YOUR TRUTHS** with my whole heart.
280. for i tried to do good in **YOUR SIGHT**.
281. then Hezek wept loudly. 3006



282. as Isaiah went *into the courtyard*, **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to him, **SAYING**  
**RETURN TO HIM AND SAY, THUS SAYS YV, I HEARD YOU AND I SEEN**  
**YOUR TEARS.** 3007
283. **BEHOLD** **I WILL ADD 10 AND 5 YEARS TO YOUR LIFE.**  
*Hezek words about Yahh*
284. a writing by Hezek, the King for **Judah.** 3008
285. *i asked in the middle of my life, am i to enter the gates of the abyss to be*  
*denied the rest of my years?* 3009
286. *then i said, i will not see Yahh, for Yahh IS COMING* to our Land.
287. *yet our living will see our Lord, but i will not be among His People.* 3010
288. *my generation will be uprooted and removed.*
289. today **HE MADE** an end for us and today **HE MADE** an end for me.
290. *i wondered all my years because of their bitterness for my soul.* 3011
291. *for my Lord i lived my life and HE RETURNED me my health to let me live.*
292. *for my peace i had great bitterness, yet He Will Take my soul from the abyss.*
293. *for in the abyss they cannot thank Him.*
294. *by their death they cannot praise Him.*
295. *in the abyss they cannot wait for Him.* 3013
296. *for His Faithfulness are like the living do today.*
297. *for a father tells his children His Faithfulness to YV WILL SAVE you.*
298. *at night my soul longs for Him.* 3014
299. *my soul seeks Him diligently.*
300. *earth will witness YOUR JUDGMENTS, for the people to learn YOUR*  
**RIGHTEOUSNESS** for us.
301. *if the wicked is given favor, how will they learn righteousness?*
302. *for they will be unjust in the Land for His Righteous, yet they will see His*  
**MAJESTY FROM YV.**
303. **BY YV'S HAND HE WILL SEND Him** for them to see **HIS ZEAL FOR HIS**  
**PEOPLE.** 3016
304. *for He Will Put them to shame BY HIS TRUTH.*
305. *like fire He Will Devour our enemy.*
306. **FOR YV IS ESTABLISHING HIS PEACE** for us **BY PERFORMING** all **HIS**  
**WORKS** for us. 3017
307. **YV THEE CREATOR IS FOR HIS** Lord-of-everyone, *just like He Is To Rule us*  
**Himself.**
308. *we Remember His Name to live with Him, for our departed souls WILL RISE*  
*with His.*

## ISAIAH

*Isaiah to whoever*

- words for whoever were in Isaiah's Vision, **a son from Amoz in his seeing** concerning **judah**  
and **jerusalem** in the coming years.
- His Believing City** will become like a harlot full of injustices. 3020
- its rulers will be rebels and companions to thieves to chase after their own*  
rewards.
- coming that day **HE WILL SUMMON HIS SERVANT** a Son from Hezek. 3021
- HE WILL** clothe **Him** with a garment to be tied with a rope.

6. **HE WILL ENTRUST Him WITH HIS AUTHORITY**, for Him to Become a Father to His People. in jerusalem and to the Tribes with judah 3022  
for they will comfort your enemies to be His wanted enemies. they have turned against Him
7. **He Will Remove** everyone of them, like the returning of our forefathers and Counsel them like our beginning.
8. afterward they will be called **His Kingdom**.
9. with **His Righteous and Believing** they **WILL BE His People**.
10. our Faithful **WILL BE REDEEMED By His Justice And Righteousness**. 3024
11. *but not the wicked and sinners will be destroyed* altogether, to be **FORSAKEN BY YV** they will go to their ending.
12. because they will be shamed by whatever they desired for her. 3025
13. *now they will be humiliated by her gardens.*  
which they chose
14. *for they will dry up like a garden without water.*
15. *its strong growth will become like kindling, for her workers will be for the fire.*
16. both will be burnt altogether as nothing and their nOthing will be extinguished from them.
17. *you are covered with bloodshed and can not make yourselves clean by removing your evilness, for you do not rebuke the ruthless to defend the orphan or* plea for the *widow.*
18. unless **YV** leaves survivors *you will be like sodom.*
19. **THIS IS HIS PLAN HE HAS DEVISED** against the whole earth.

*Isaiah talks about Yahh's Death*

20. a **VISION** was shown and it dwelt with their lies of Him, for our **Destroyer WAS DESTROYED** to **CAUSE His End**.
21. because of this my heart was in anguish.
22. pains seized me like a woman in labor.
23. *i am* so *bewildered i cannot hear.* 3030
24. so terrified i cannot see, for my mind reels as the horror overwhelms me.
25. the twilight is long and i turn to trembling.

*our FATHER and REDEEMER who will believe His Message*

26. **YV IS our CREATOR AND REDEEMER**. 3031
27. from old **HIS NAME IS YV**.
28. we were fathered through Abraham, yet he is unknown and Israel would not recognize us.
29. our people have strayed from **HIS WAY**. 3032
30. they hardened their heart from fearing **HIM**.
31. return to **HIM** for your sake to be with **HIS SERVANT**.
32. our Tribes are for **His Inheritance and Glory**.
33. **His People** are driven away **FROM HIS HOUSE**. 3033
34. for awhile our enemies will trample **IT**.
35. **IT** will become like we were never so.
36. yet **HE RULED FOR** us as we called on **HIS NAME**.
37. **HE DECREED FROM HEAVEN FOR Him To COME** to **HIS HILL** for them to be shaken by **His Presence**. 3034
38. **HE WILL MAKE HIS NAME KNOWN** and that kingdom will tremble at **His Presence**.
39. like the days of old with Moses, like when **HE BROUGHT** them to the sea.

40. *He Herds His Flock With His Hands* for them to **LEAVE** from their hands.
41. like Moses *did for HIM* **HE DIVIDED** the waters before them, to be **DONE FOR HIS EVERLASTING NAME**.
42. he **LED** them **THROUGH** its depth.
43. for they did not hesitate and went into its valley.
44. **YV GAVE** them rest *after thus* **HE LED HIS PEOPLE**. 3037
45. **HE LOOKS FROM HEAVEN AND SEES** us **FROM HIS HOLY** *AND BEAUTIFUL* **DWELLING**.
46. **HE DID** for us **AWESOME THINGS**. 3038
47. now we wait for *Him* to **Come Down**.
48. *His Presence* from old was unheard of.
49. nor was *He* perceived in their hearings.
50. we are to wait and then **Meet Him** with rejoicing. 3039
51. *His Righteousness* is for us to remember **HIS WAYS** are for us.
52. who will believe *His Message*? 3040
53. to whom **WILL YV REVEAL Him**?
54. *He Will Have* no **Form** like majesty, nor in *Appearance* to be attracted to *Him*.
55. *He* is hated and forsaken by mankind, like a male with sorrows and grief.
56. they will hide from *His Face* they hate.
57. and our grief *He Himself Will Bear*.
58. ourselves we ponder *His Affliction*, for *He WILL BE* afflicted and **Pierced** for their sins.
59. for their sins *He Is Chastened* for our peace.
60. by *His Scourging He Saves* everyone for *Him*, for we are *His* rams that have gone astray. 3043
61. each of us has turned from **HIS WAYS**.
62. we caused our sins to fall on *Him*.
63. *He Will Not* open *His Mouth* like a ram **AS He Is Led** to a slaughter. *like a ram* 3044
64. *He Will Be Silent* before the shearers.
65. *He Will Not* open *His Mouth* from their oppression.
66. by their judgment *He Is Taken Away*, by *His* generation who did not consider *Him*. 3045
67. *He Is Taken* from the land of the living.
68. by their sins our people will betray *Him*.
69. for *His Death* they assigned *Him* with the wicked.
70. yet *He Had Done* no violence nor was deceit **From His Mouth**. 3046
71. **YV WILL PUT ON Him** our grief, for *He Himself WILL BE LIKE* our Sin Offering.
72. **YV WILL STRENGTHEN His Hands** *as a result* for the anguish in *His Soul*. 3047
73. **BY HIS KNOWLEDGE He Is** our **RIGHTEOUS ONE**, AND AS HIS **SERVANT** to justify the many.
74. *His Allotted* **PORTION IS FOR His Greatness**. 3048
75. *He Will Divide His Spoil With His Strong*.
76. because *He Himself Died* and by *Himself He Bared* their sins.
77. for our many *He Fell* by their sins. 3049
78. their losses will too be numerous. 3050
79. and their descendants from woman they had not married .

80. *He Will Enlarge* the place of *His Tent*, for they are our descendants and *His Possessions* for *His Kingdom*.
81. *be* unafraid, for they will be put to shame. 3051
82. neither *will you* feel humiliated.
83. *you will* remember *them* no more for your *Redeemer IS HIS HOLY ONE*.
84. for a brief moment *HE FORSOOK Him*. 3052
85. with *HIS GREAT COMPASSION HE WILL REDEEM Him*.
86. *IN HIS ANGER HE HID HIS FACE*, but just for a moment for *HIS EVERLASTING LOVE IS FOR us*.
87. *behold* *HE IS ANGERED* by our sins. 3053
88. yet *FOREVER AND FOREVER* we will be *SAVED*.
89. all of *us* have become unclean.
90. all our righteousness is like filth.
91. look now at all of *us*. 3054
92. we are *His People* in *HIS HOLY CITY*, with *HIS HOLY* and *BEAUTIFUL HOUSE*, where our forefathers Praised *HIM*.
- Isaiah was asked can we find Yahh be seeking Him?*
93. *i* was asked, can *i* find *Him* by seeking *Him*? 3055
94. and *i* answered, *i* am here and *you* are there.
95. but we are the *His Kingdom* calling on *HIS NAME* by spreading our hands daily.
96. we walk in *HIS WAY* for our good. 3056
97. we do not follow the thoughts from mankind, for they continually provoke *HIM* to *HIS FACE*.
98. your offerings are but sacrifices for your *life*.
99. for you sit gravely in the night *for the night* for a secret place. 3057
100. you say you will save *yourself*, then you will *come to* come to *Him* for your Forgiveness.
101. but *HE HAS MEASURED* the work from your heart, for you said, to destroy *us* is for our benefit.
102. *HE ACTED* on behalf of *His Servants* *IN ORDER* not to destroy everyone.
103. *HE BROUGHT UP* the offspring from Israel. 3059
104. now we are *HIS POSSESSIONS* on the hills in our Land.
105. for we are *HIS CHOSEN* to be *His Chosen* for *His Inheritance*.
106. for us to be *His Servants* to *LIVE THERE WITH Him*.

## MANASSEH

*manasseh king for judah rebuilt ra's temple in bethel placed an altar and idol in HIS HOUSE*

1. manasseh at 10 and 2 years became king for 50 years in jerusalem he did evil in *YV'S SIGHT*.
2. with abominations like the kingdom *whom* *YV* drove out for ISRAEL, for he rebuilt their worshipping temples that Jehu tore down.
3. he re-established the altar for ra's and made them worship asherah. 3062
4. and for all their gOds in Heaven he built altars in and by *HIS HOUSE*. 3063
5. which *YV SAID*, *ONLY MY NAME I WILL BE IN JERUSALEM*.
6. his priests practiced witchcraft and divined by practicing sorcery, for he too did like their diviners and spiritists.
- for he done evil in YV'S SIGHT*

7. *then he had them place her molded image he made in the HOUSE for our CREATOR.* 3065
8. *which for our CREATOR HAD SAID to David and Solomon, his son THIS HOUSE IN JERUSALEM WHICH I CHOSE IS FOR ISRAEL.* 3066
9. *IT IS A PLACE FOR MY NAME FOREVER AND I WILL NOT REMOVE ISRAEL FROM THEIR LAND IF ONLY THEY KEEP DOING ALL I COMMANDED THEM.* 3067
10. *ALL MY LAWS STATUTES AND JUDGMENTS THROUGH MOSES.*
11. *manasseh misled judah to do more evil to be more like other kingdoms, yet whom YV destroyed israel.*
12. *YV SPAKE to manasseh but like our people he did not listen to us.* 3069

*this text is from Uriah*

13. *in the beginning for the reign of manasseh, WORD CAME FROM YV. THUS WAS SAID BY YV*
  14. *STAND BY THE GATE FOR MY HOUSE.*
  15. *YOU WILL SPEAK FOR ME TO ALL OF JUDAH COMING TO OFFER TO ME, AND ALL THE WORDS I COMMAND YOU.*
  16. *YOU ARE TO SPEAK TO THEM WITHOUT LESSENING A WORD.*
- from the north YV'S SERVANT*
17. *THUS SAYS YV TO THE MULTITUDE, I AM THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL.*
  18. *MY WRATH GOES FORTH CAUSED BY YOUR SINS AND DEEDS.*
  19. *NOW I AM BRINGING EVIL FROM THE NORTH, FOR THE DESTROYER OF KINGDOMS HAS SET OUT TO MAKE YOUR LAND A WASTE. TO BE DESTROYED FOR ONLY A REMNANT.*
  20. *YOUR PRIESTS WILL BE APPALLED AND ASTOUNDED, BUT THEY WILL SURELY UTTER LIES TO THOSE PEOPLE IN JERUSALEM.*
  21. *THEY WILL SAY WE WILL HAVE PEACE, YET A SWORD TOUCHES THE THROAT OF THOSE PEOPLE IN JERUSALEM.* 3075
  22. *FOR I WILL BANISH AND SCATTER HIS KINGDOM TO BRING ON THEIR NECKS A YOKE.*
  23. *BEHOLD THE DAYS ARE COMING WHEN I WILL RESTORE HIS PEOPLE, TO THE LAND I GAVE THEIR FOREFATHERS TO SERVE THEIR LORD AND CREATOR.*
  24. *IN THOSE DAYS AND AT A TIME MY RIGHTEOUS BRANCH FROM DAVID WILL EXECUTE MY JUSTICE AND RIGHTEOUSNESS.* 3077
  25. *FOR ON THAT DAY ISRAEL'S WILL BE SAVED, FOR IN HEAVEN THEY WILL DWELL SAFELY.* 3078
  26. *FOR HE WILL BE CALLED YV'S RIGHTEOUS, THEN DAVID WILL NEVER LACK A MALE TO SIT ON THE THRONE BY ME.*

*again from the north*

27. *WORDS FROM YV CAME to me.* 3079
28. *HE ASKED me, WHAT DO I SEE?*
29. *i answered, a beating stick.*
30. *HE SAID, YOU SEE WELL.*
31. *THEY WILL WATCH AS MY WORDS ARE DONE, FOR MY WORDS WILL COME TO BEAT THEM.*
32. *THEN HE ASKED me, WHAT ARE YOU SEEING?*

33. *i answered, men in the north.*
34. **YV SAID, FROM THE NORTH THEIR EVIL IS COMING FORTH TO EVERYONE LIVING IN YOUR LAND.**
35. **FOR I AM SENDING THEM FOR ALL THE TRIBES, TO GIVE THEM THIS CITY AND THEM TO THE HAND OF THE KING FOR BABYLON.** 3082
36. **THEY WILL ENTER THE GATES FOR JERUSALEM, FOR THEY WILL BE AGAINST EVERYONE WITHIN ITS WALLS AND AGAINST EVERYONE IN YOUR CITIES.** 3083
37. **FOR I HAVE DECLARED MY JUDGMENT CONCERNING THEM, FOR EVERYONE WHO HAS LEFT ME AND HAS SACRIFICED TO ANOTHER CREATOR.**

*Uriah SAID about a potter's pot to dwell by HIS HOUSE  
cakes for queen of heaven why has YV done this*

38. **HIS WORDS CAME** to Uriah. 3084
39. **FROM YV SAYING, RISE GO TO A POTTER'S SHED.**
40. **THERE YOU WILL HEAR MY WORDS.**
41. *i went to a potter's shed and he was making something on his wheel.* 3085
42. *it was a pot made from clay and it was ruined, but not by the hands of the potter.*
43. *he remade it into another pot and it pleased the potter to remake it.* 3086
44. **then WORDS FROM YV CAME** to me, **I WILL DO TO THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL.**
45. **then YV SAID, STAND BY THE GATE FOR MY HOUSE, AND CALL OUT THESE WORDS FOR THEM TO HEAR THE WORDS FROM YV.**
46. **FOR THEY ARE DOING SIN IN MY SIGHT BY NOT OBEYING MY COMMANDMENTS.**
47. **I SPEAK TO THE MEN IN JUDAH.** 3089
48. **I AM AGAINST YOUR PEOPLE IN JERUSALEM.**
49. **I HAVE SAID I PLOTTED AGAINST YOU BY DEVISING A PLAN AGAINST YOU.**
50. **NOW TURN BACK EACH FROM YOUR SINFUL WAYS AND RETURN TO ME. FROM YOUR WAYS AND DEEDS**
51. **FOR I SAID YOU ARE FOLLOWING YOUR OWN PLANS.**
52. **YOU ARE TO BE BETTER IN YOUR CONDUCT AND DEEDS TO DWELL HERE BY MY HOUSE.** 3091
53. **DO NOT TRUST THEIR LYING WORDS, BECAUSE YOU ARE TO BE TRULY BETTER THAN THEM.**
54. **NOW IF YOU PRACTICE MINE, LET MY JUSTICE BE BETWEEN YOU AND YOUR NEIGHBOR, AND NOT FOLLOW AFTER THEIR SIN FOR ANOTHER CREATOR.**
55. **I WILL FORGIVE YOU OF THEIR EVILNESS AND SINS AND REMEMBER THEM NO MORE, FOR YOU TO DWELL HERE BY MY HOUSE IN THE LAND I GAVE YOUR FOREFATHERS.**
56. **BUT A PEOPLE SUCH AS THIS I AM DISGUSTED BY THEIR HORRIBLE DEEDS.**
57. **YET THEIR PEOPLE LOVE IT SO, BUT WHY DO YOU NOT END IT?**
58. **LOOK AT WHAT THEY ARE DOING IN YOUR CITIES AND STREETS IN JERUSALEM.** 3095



59. SOME OF THE ELDERS AND PEOPLE WITH SOME OF THE OLDER PRIESTS, ARE WITH THE CHILDREN GATHERING WOOD FOR THEIR FATHERS TO START A FIRE. 3096
60. FOR THEIR WOMEN KNEAD DOUGH FOR CAKES TO THEIR QUEEN IN HEAVEN.
61. THEIR WAY IS FOR ANOTHER CREATOR AND THEIR PURPOSE DOES ANGERS ME. 3097
62. FOR THEY HAVE BUILT PLACES FOR RA AND SACRIFICED OFFERINGS TO RA'S, WHICH I NEVER COMMANDED NOR ENTERED MY MIND. 3098
63. NOW I WILL CAUSE YOU TO FALL BY THE SWORD FROM BEFORE YOUR ENEMIES' HAND, FOR I DECLARED IT WILL BE YOUR OPEN SHAME.
64. FOR THUS I SAID, I AM YOUR LORD.
65. BEHOLD MY ANGER AND WRATH WILL BE POURED OUT ON THIS PLACE, FOR I WILL PUNISH YOU FOR THESE THINGS. 3100
66. FOR A KINGDOM SUCH AS THIS I WILL MAKE JERUSALEM A HEAP, LIKE RUINS FOR A HAUNT OF JACKALS.
67. I WILL MAKE YOUR CITIES FOR JUDAH A DESOLATION. FOR ONLY A REMNANT.
68. THE SOUNDS OF YOUR HERDS WILL BE UNHEARD, FOR YOUR LIVESTOCK WILL BE REMOVED TO BE GONE.
69. FOR I HAVE GIVEN ALL OF JUDAH IN TO THE HANDS OF THE KING FOR BABYLON. AND BY THEM FOR BABYLON YOU WILL BE KILLED BY THEIR SWORDS  
FOR I HAVE GIVEN TO HIM EVERYONE IN YOUR CITIES
70. MANY WILL PASS BY YOUR CITIES SAYING TO EACH REMNANT, WHY HAS YV DONE THIS AS THUS TO YOUR GREAT CITIES?
71. THEY WILL ANSWER BECAUSE THEY ABANDONED THE PROMISES FROM YV. OUR CREATOR 3104
72. FOR THEY BOWED DOWN TO ANOTHER CREATOR, AND BY SERVING IT WE DID NOT WEEP FOR THEIR DEAD.

sacrificing and eating they loath ME in jerusalem

- THUS WAS SAID BY YV.  
TAKE HEED FOR YOURSELVES AND ALL PEOPLE IN JERUSALEM  
COMING IN THESE GATES 3105
73. THUS WAS SAID BY YV. 3106
74. DID I THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL ADD TO YOUR SIN OFFERINGS, TO SACRIFICE AND YOU EAT ITS MEAT?
75. I SPAKE TO YOUR FOREFATHERS THE COMMANDS FOR YOU IN THE DAYS I BROUGHT THEM FROM EGYPT, CONCERNING YOUR SIN OFFERINGS AND IS THIS WHAT I COMMANDED THEM?
76. I SAID, OBEY MY COMMANDS. 3108
77. FOR MY PEOPLE ARE TO WALK AS I, IN THE WAY WHICH I COMMANDED BUT THEY HAVE NOT EXTENDED THEIR EARS.
78. YOU ARE WALKING BY YOUR OWN COUNSEL WITH STUBBORNNESS FROM YOUR EVIL HEARTS. 3109
79. NOW LISTEN TO ME AND EXTEND YOUR EAR.
80. YOUR EVIL IS MORE THAN YOUR FOREFATHERS' WERE.
81. YOU ARE TRUSTING IN THEIR LYING WORDS. 3110
82. YOU ARE FALSELY SACRIFICING TO RA.
83. FOR THEY ARE FOLLOWING AFTER THEIR OWN CREATOR, THEN THEY COME TO STAND BEFORE ME.

84. **IN MY HOUSE THEY CALL MY NAME, SO YOUR OFFERINGS AND ALL OF YOURS ARE DETESTABLE TO ME.**
85. **MY HOUSE IS TO CALL ON ME BY MY NAME, BUT IT HAS BECOME A DEN OF ROBBERS.**
86. **THE PEOPLE WHOM ARE PROPHESYING FOR ME WILL BE THROWN INTO THE STREETS OF JERUSALEM, FOR THEY ARE PROPHESYING TO YOU THEIR FALSE VISIONS.**
87. **THEIR DIVINATIONS ARE LIES FROM THEIR MIND.**
88. **BOTH THEIR DIVINERS AND PRIESTS WILL BE REMOVED TO BE GONE FROM YOUR LAND.** 3113
89. **KNOWING THEY REJECT ME IN JUDAH, FOR THEY SURELY HATED ME IN JERUSALEM.**
90. **I WILL MAKE THEM CEASE FROM YOUR CITIES AND IN JUDAH.** 3114
91. **THEY WILL NOT BE IN THE STREETS OF JERUSALEM, FOR YOUR LAND WILL BECOME A RUIN AT THAT TIME. DECLARES YV**
92. **FOR ALL BUT A REMNANT WILL REMAIN FROM THIS EVIL GENERATION, AND THEY WILL REMAIN IN PLACES WHEREVER I SCATTER THEM. DECLARES YV**
- by their visions they forget ME their lying quills*
93. **WORDS CAME to Uriah.** 3116
94. **YV SAID, THUS WRITE MY WORDS WHICH I SPEAK TO YOU IN A SCROLL, TO SAY TO THIS PEOPLE THUS WAS SAID BY YV.** 3117
95. **BEHOLD I SET BEFORE YOU THE WAY FOR YOUR LIFE AND IN DEATH.**  
FOR THUS WAS SAID BY YV 3118
96. **BUT YOU DID NOT LISTEN TO MY WORDS FROM MY PROPHETS.**
97. **NOW YOUR DIVINERS ARE LEADING YOU INTO VANITY, FOR THEY ARE SPEAKING FOR THEIR VISIONS IN THEIR MIND.**
98. **THEY KEEP ON SAYING TO DESPISE ME BY SAYING WE WILL HAVE PEACE.**
99. **YET THEY WALK WITH STUBBORNNESS IN THEIR HEARTS SAYING, MY EVIL WILL NOT COME TO THEM.**
100. **FOR I HEARD THEIR DIVINERS SAY, BY PROPHESYING FALSELY IN HIS NAME OUR INTENT IS TO MAKE **HIS PEOPLE** FORGET HIS NAME BY OUR VISIONS.**
101. **BEHOLD I AM AGAINST THE DIVINERS FOR THEIR TONGUES ARE DECLARING THEIR DECLARING'S.**
102. **THUS THEY LED **HIS PEOPLE** ASTRAY BY THEIR FALSEHOODS AND RECKLESS BOASTING.**
103. **IT IS HER PEOPLE WHO ARE SAYING, YV WILL NOT BRING YOU YOUR PUNISHMENT.** 3122
104. **BUT EACH WILL SAY TO THEIR NEIGHBOR, WHY IS YV NOT ANSWERED FOR US?**
105. **COME WHEN THEY ASK YOU WHY HAS YV DOING THIS?** 3123
106. **YOU ARE TO SAY, THEY ARE FORSAKEN BY THEM SERVING HER AND HER FOREIGN IDOLS IN OUR LAND.**
107. **NOW OUR CREATOR'S TRUTHS ARE PERISHING, FOR THEY HAVE REMOVED HIM TO BE REMOVED FROM YOUR MOUTHS.**
108. **I yv REJECT THEIR REGENERATING.**

109. **FOR MY WRATH WILL BE ON THEIR DESCENDANTS IN JUDAH, FOR THEY DO WHAT IS EVIL IN MY SIGHT.** **DECLARES YV** 3125
110. **THEY PLACED THEIR LIKENESS OF THEIR ABOMINATIONS IN MY HOUSE** **WHICH IS** **TO CALL TO ME BY MY NAME.**
111. **THE PEOPLE ARE FOOLISH AND UNKNOWING, LIKE CHILDREN HAVING NO UNDERSTANDING.**
112. **THEY WERE SHREWD TO DO THEIR EVIL.**
113. **UNKNOWINGLY THEY UNDID THEIR GOOD.**
114. **NOW THEY HOLD** **ON TO HOLD** **ON TO DECEIT AND SPEAK WHAT IS UNRIGHTEOUS.** 3127
115. **NONE REPENTED FROM THEIR WICKEDNESS, OR SAID WHAT HAVE I DONE?**
116. **EVERYONE TURNED AND RAN TO HER LIKE A HORSE CHARGING INTO BATTLE.** 3128
117. **NOW MY PEOPLE DO NOT KNOW ME.**
118. **HOW IS IT THEY SAY THEY ARE WISE?**
119. **BEHOLD** **BY** **THEIR LYING QUILLS THEIR SCRIBES HAVE MADE ME A LIAR.**
120. **THEIR FIELDS WILL BE FOR NEWER OWNERS, BECAUSE EVERYONE IS FOR THEIR OWN GAIN.**
121. **YOU ARE DWELLING IN THE MIDST OF THEIR DECEIT, AND THEIR DECEIT IS TO REFUSE ME OR KNOW ME.**
122. **THEY ARE MAKING A fOrmless THEIR STRENGTH, SO YOUR HEARTS TURN AWAY FROM ME.**
123. **NOW THEIR TONGUES ARE DEADLY ARROWS, SPEAKING DECEIT FROM THEIR MOUTHS.**
124. **THEY SPEAK PEACE TO THEIR NEIGHBOR BUT INWARDLY THEY SET A TRAP.**
125. **WOE TO THE HERDERS DESTROYING YOU.** 3132
126. **THEY ARE SCATTERING HIS RAMS FROM MY PASTURES.**
127. **YET MY PASTURE WILL BE FRUITFUL AND MULTIPLY.** 3133
128. **FOR I WILL RAISE A HERDER OVER THEM, AND HE WILL TEND THEM TO BE UNAFRAID OF THEM AGAIN.**  
**NOR TO BE TERRIFIED OF THEM EITHER.**
- nobody turned from their evil*
129. **THUS WAS SAID BY YV.** 3134
130. **CUT THE TREES FOR CASTING A SIEGE AGAINST JERUSALEM, FOR THIS CITY WILL BE PUNISHED.**
131. **WITHIN THEM IS ONLY OPPRESSION, BECAUSE THEY KEEP UP THEIR WICKEDNESS.**
132. **THEIR VIOLENCE AND DESTRUCTION IS UNHEARD OF.**
133. **SO LIKE SICKNESS YOUR WOUNDS WILL CONTINUE.**
134. **I MYSELF WILL WAR AGAINST THEM, WITH MY OUTSTRETCHED MIGHTY ARM IN ANGER** **AND** **WRATH.** **AND INDIGNATION**
135. **I WILL STRIKE THE PEOPLE IN YOUR CITIES, FOR THEY ARE THE MOST HORRIBLE THING TO ME.** 3137
136. **I WILL UPROOT THEM FOR MY PEOPLE HAVE FORGOTTEN ME.**
137. **THEY STUMBLERD FROM MY WAYS** **AND PATH** **TO WALK IN THEIR PATHS AND HIGHWAYS.**

138. **I WILL MAKE YOUR LAND A DESOLATION AND EVERYONE WILL SHAKE THEIR HEAD, FOR I WILL SCATTER YOU BEFORE YOUR ENEMY.**
139. **YOU WILL SHOW THEM YOUR BACKS AND NOT YOUR FACES, FOR NOBODY HAS TURNED FROM THEIR SIN.** 3139
140. **NOW I AM PLANNING TO DO EVIL TO YOU, FOR YOU DID NOT LISTEN TO THE WORDS FROM MY SERVANTS THE PROPHETS WHOM I SENT.**  
AGAIN AND AGAIN THEY DID NOT LISTEN TO THEM. 3140
141. **NOW THIS HOUSE WILL BE LIKE AT SHILOH, FOR I HAVE CURSED ALL THE TRIBES AND WITH THEIR LEVITES. AND ALL THE PEOPLE**
142. **THUS WAS SAID BY YV.** 3141
143. **WHO STAYS IN THIS CITY WILL DIE BY SWORD OR FAMINE.** 3142
144. **WHO GOES TO THE CHALDEANS WILL LIVE.**
145. **FOR THEY WILL HAVE THEIR LIFE AS THEIR SPOIL TO STAY ALIVE FOR ME, FOR THIS CITY WILL BE GIVEN TO THE HAND OF THE KING FOR BABYLON.**
146. **FOR I HAVE GIVEN YOU TO THE HANDS OF YOUR ENEMY TO BE THEIR PLUNDER AND BROUGHT TO BABYLON.**

## AMON

*manasseh's son amon becomes king for judah his servants kill him*

1. manasseh was not buried with his forefathers, and amon **his son** became king **amon** at 20 and 2 years. became king
2. he reigned 2 years and did evil **IN THE SIGHT OF YV.** 3145
3. like manasseh his father done for he served for her idols. like his father
4. then his servants conspired against him and killed our king in his palace. 3146
5. then our men in our Land killed his and everyone that conspired against **HIM.**
6. the rest of the acts by amon are written in the scrolls for **Judah.** 3147
7. he was buried in a grave by the garden for the kings' palace in jerusalem.
8. they made Hezek's son Josiah become their King. 3148

## JOSIAH

*Josiah repairs HIS HOUSE and Hilke finds a Scroll*

1. Josiah at 20 and 8 years reigned 30 years in Jerusalem. 3149
2. he did right in **YV'S SIGHT** like many of his forefathers and David done.
3. in his 2nd year he began purging **Judah** and Jerusalem of asherah's images.
4. her molded images were tore down, as was the altar for ra and her incense altars.
5. in the 10 and 1st year of his reign, he repaired the damages in the **HOUSE FOR YV.**
6. then he sent Shafan his recorder to Hilke for silver to repair **HIS HOUSE.**
7. he gave it to the workmen for the HOUSE FOR YV to use it to restore and repair HIS HOUSE and for the carpenters to buy timber to make beams for HIS HOUSE which were rotting. 3152
8. as he was getting the silver for the **HOUSE FOR YV** he found a Scroll with **WORDS FROM YV.** 3153
9. Hilke said to Shafan, his recorder, i found a Scroll with **WORDS FROM YV.** 3154
10. Hilke gave the Scroll to Shafan and he Shafan brought the Scroll to our King.
11. Shafan his recorder bowed to his King and said, Hilke gave me a Scroll. 3155
12. then Shafan read it to our King.

13. *and came* as our King heard **HIS WORDS**, our King commanded Shafan *his recorder* to go Ask Hudah **FROM YV** for me, and for whom are left in **Israel and Judah** concerning **HIS WORDS** in the Scroll. *that was found*
14. for **GREAT IS THE WRATH YV WILL SEND** on us, because we have not observed the **COMMANDS FROM YV**.
15. **WILL HE DO ALL** that is **WRITTEN** in This Scroll?
16. Shafan went to Hudah our **PROPHET**.
17. he said, **THUS SAYS YV THE CREATOR OF ISRAEL, TELL JOSIAH I WILL BRING EVIL TO THIS PLACE.**
18. **AND ALL MY CURSES WRITTEN IN THE SCROLL, BECAUSE THEY FORSAKE ME FOR ANOTHER CREATOR, TO PROVOKE ME TO ANGER MY WRATH WILL BE POURED OUT ON THEM.**
19. **BUT YOU HUMBLLED YOURSELF BEFORE YOUR CREATOR AS YOU HEARD I AM AGAINST THIS PLACE.**
20. **YOUR EYES WILL NOT SEE ANY OF THE EVIL WHICH I WILL BRING ON THIS PLACE.** 3160
21. he brought back **HIS WORDS** to our King.
22. *then* our King sent out to gather our Leaders.
23. *in Judah at Jerusalem* with our King they went to the **HOUSE FOR YV** for everyone for **Judah**. 3161
24. he had the Scroll read for a hearing for everyone, **HIS WORDS** and **HIS PROMISES** found by Hilke.
25. our King said, his station is to walk before **YV** by keeping **HIS COMMANDS** with all his heart and *with all his* soul, and to do **HIS WORDS** for **HIS PROMISES THAT ARE WRITTEN** for us.
26. everyone present by **HIS HOUSE** stood with him, to do as he for **HIS PROMISES** for us to be with our **CREATOR** like our forefathers.
27. he turned to our Priests and said, listen to me, from the **HOUSE FOR YV** you are to remove their uncleanness.
28. your brothers were unfaithful *and done sin in YV'S SIGHT* by turning away from **HIM**.
29. **NOW HIS WRATH IS AGAINST judah and jerusalem.**
30. **HE WILL GIVE** them to **TERROR** and **MAKE** us a **DESOLATION**.
31. as you have seen with your own eyes *behold* israel's *has fallen by the sword and they* are in captivity for this. 3165
32. now with our hearts we will make our promise with **YV** *our CREATOR* that **HIS ANGER TURNS** from us.
33. for your brothers to be at ease **YV CHOSE** you to stand before **HIM** to Minister to **HIM**, to Minister for us. 3166
34. Uzziel gathered **YV'S PRIESTS** and they *went and* cleaned out the **HOUSE FOR YV**.
35. by the command from their King and for the **WORDS FROM YV**, they removed every unclean thing.
36. what they found they brought into the **COURTYARD** and their Attendants took it and burned it in a field.
37. after they went to Josiah and said, we have cleaned out ra's from and by the **HOUSE FOR YV**.
38. **even** the altar and its utensils with all *what* king manasseh had during his reign.



at the PASSOVER people are HEALED BY YV

39. *then* Josiah assembled the Leaders *in HIS CITY* and they went to **HIS HOUSE** to Offer to **YV**. 3169
40. *they* brought a ram as *their* Sin Offering *for* *and ordered* **HIS PRIEST** to Offer it to **YV**.
41. *our* King and Leaders laid *their* hands on it for *our* Priests sacrificed it to Atone for everyone. 3170
42. as *our* Sin Offering was finished, *our* King and everyone present bowed and worshipped **HIM**.
43. *then* Josiah asked *them* to sing Praises to **YV** from the songs from David's **time**. 3171
44. *then* Josiah said, now *that* you are for **YV** let *them* bring *their* Offerings to the **HOUSE FOR YV**.
45. *thus* *they* Ministered for *them* at the **HOUSE FOR YV**, for *they* were re-established by Josiah and **His People** rejoiced.
46. Josiah sent out to *all* *our* Leaders to come and Celebrate *our* **PASSOVER BY YV**. 3173
47. *our* King and Leaders assembled in Jerusalem to Celebrate the **PASSOVER**, for *it* was not Celebrated for years because *our* kings nor people gathered to Jerusalem, yet *it* is a **STATUTE** for *our* righteousness.
48. *our* King and Leaders re-established *it* by agreement. 3175
49. for in Jerusalem we had not Celebrated *it* in great numbers.
50. *his* messengers went to **Israel's** and **Judah's** with letters *in their hand from their King and Leaders of their agreement with our King*. 3176
51. *it* said, the descendants from Israel are to return to **YV**, *their CREATOR* and *not* to be *like* *their* fathers and *mothers* who were unfaithful to **YV**. *their CREATOR and likewise do not stiffen your neck like your forefathers* 3177
52. yield to **YV** and serve your **CREATOR** that **HIS BURNING ANGER WILL TURN AWAY** from us.
53. for us returning to **YV** *our* children will have **HIS COMPASSION**.
54. *then* **HE WILL LEAD** *our* captives to return to *their* Land, for **YV** *your CREATOR* **IS GRACIOUS** and **COMPASSIONATE**.
55. *his* messengers went from town to town but *they* laughed and scorned *them*. *then they mocked them after*.
56. *our* people *that* were faithful came to Jerusalem, *by the HAND of our CREATOR they were also with Judah* for *they* did what *their* King commanded and a multitude *of our people* gathered in Jerusalem.
57. we sacrificed *rams* for *our* **PASSINGOVER BY YV**. 3180
58. by the **LAW** thru Moses we Celebrated the days.
59. *then* Josiah petitioned **YV TO FORGIVE** everyone's heart *that* was seeking *their* **CREATOR**.
60. **YV** *our CREATOR* **HEARD** Josiah and **HEALED** *our* people present in Jerusalem.
61. then everyone went *into* *their* towns and broke in pieces asherah's altars.
62. throughout *all* **JUDAH** and **SIMEN** *they* destroyed *them*. 3182
63. *all and then they* returned to *their* dwelling.
64. thus Josiah removed *their* abominations from *all for* **Judah** belonging to Israelis.

a summary of Jeremiah's WORDS they will return

65. **WORDS FROM YV CONCERNING BABYLON** *our LAND* and the **CHALDEANS**.



66. through Jeremiah, **HE DECLARED TO OUR TRIBES HE WILL LIFT UP THEIR FLAG AGAINST US FROM THE NORTH.** 3184
67. **TO MAKE OUR LAND AN OBJECT OF HORROR WITH FEW PEOPLE, FOR MAN AND BEAST WILL BE TAKEN AWAY.**
68. **FOR YV WILL RAISE THEIR BATTLE CRY ON EVERY SIDE OF US.** 3185
69. **THIS IS HIS VENGEANCE FOR YV'S VENGEANCES IS FOR WHAT THEY DONE TO ME.**
70. **YV SAID to him, GO AND DECLARE THESE WORDS.** 3186
71. **SAY HEAR THE WORDS FROM YV KINGS FOR JUDAH.**
72. **TO THE NORTH I SAY YOU WILL RETURN ISRAELIS.** 3187
73. **DECLARES YV I WILL NOT BE ANGRY FOREVER, YET I YV YOUR CREATOR WILL SCATTER YOU TO STRANGERS.**
74. **OBEY MY VOICE AND I WILL RETURN HIS FAITHFUL AND YOUR DESCENDANTS TO ME.** 3188
75. **IN THOSE DAYS SURELY I WILL MULTIPLY TO INCREASE THEM IN THEIR LAND.**
76. **THEY WILL CALL TO ME IN JERUSALEM.** 3189
77. **FOR I WILL GATHER THEM IN JERUSALEM FOR MY NAME. IS YV**

*summary of Jeremiah's WORDS to Josiah jehoiakim and zedek is captured*

78. **HIS WORDS** to Jeremiah a son from \_\_\_\_\_, a Priest in Shiloh in the Land for BENJAMIN.
79. **THEY** came in the days of *King* Josiah, *a son from Hezek to our Kings for Judah* and *also* in the days for jehoiakim and *zedek* the sons from Josiah. *our kings for judah*
80. and *after* our end in the 10 and 1 year *for zedek*, the *year* of our exile in the 5th fivecount.
81. for 40 years were his **WORDS FROM YV.** 3192
82. as **THEY CAME** he spake to them but they did not listen to **YV.**
83. **TRULY YV SENT** him to **SPEAK ALL THESE WORDS** in our **HEARING,** *THESE WORDS YV SPAKE to him concerning jerusalem and concerning judah* for he said to them, **YV HAS SENT** him to **PROPHECY AGAINST HIS HOUSE** and **AGAINST** our cities.
84. **THUS IS THUS WAS SAID BY YV.** 3194
85. **IF YOU RETURN TO ME BEFORE ME YOU WILL STAND.**
86. **I WILL FIGHT AGAINST THEM AND THEY WILL NOT PREVAIL OVER YOU, FOR I WILL SAVE AND DELIVER YOU DECLARED YV.**

*to Josiah as 1 they broke MY PROMISES*

87. Jeremiah *our PROPHET* spake to *all* the people for **Judah** and *in* *to all for* Jerusalem. 3195
88. he said in the 20th year for Josiah, *a son from Hezek and our king for Judah* who is wise understand this, **FROM THE MOUTH OF YV** i am to **SAY AND DECLARE,** **YOUR LAND WILL BE RUINED AND LAID WASTE.**
89. **THUS LIKE A DESERT IT WILL BE PASSED BY.**
90. **FOR WHAT REASON HAVE I YV DECLARED THIS GREAT EVIL AGAINST YOU?** 3197
91. **YOUR SONS HAVE FORSAKE ME BY AN OATH TO THEIR OWN gOd.**
92. **NOW I WILL PUNISH THOSE AS I YV HAVE DECLARED.**
93. **FOR I SENT TO EVERYONE MY SERVANTS AS MY PROPHETS, THEY DID NOT EXTENDED THEIR EAR TO HEAR THEM.**
94. **NOW THEY ARE ALL SINNERS WITHIN YOUR BORDERS.**

95. **NOW I WILL BRING YOUR ENEMIES AND BRING THIS ONTO YOU.**
96. **I HAVE SAID, TO TURN NOW AS 1, FROM YOUR SINFUL WAYS AND YOUR EVIL DEEDS, TO DWELL ON THE LAND WHICH I GAVE YOUR FOREFATHERS AND YOU FOREVER. AND EVER**
97. **BUT YOU WHO REFUSED TO HEAR MY WORDS, TO WALK AFTER THEIR CREATOR AND SERVE IT.**
- LIKE THE TRIBES FOR ISRAEL ARE THE TRIBES FOR AND JUDAH. THEY BROKE MY PROMISE I MADE WITH YOUR FOREFATHERS. THEY WENT AFTER ANOTHER CREATOR. TO SERVE AND WORSHIP AND PROVOKED ME TO ANGER.**

3201

*Israelis will return*

98. **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to Jeremiah. 3202
99. **SAYING** **THUS IS SAID BY YV.**
100. **YV SAID, DO NOT DECEIVE YOURSELVES SAYING THE CHALDEANS WILL GO AWAY.**
101. **I AM HE WHO LIVES AND HE WHO BROUGHT THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL FROM THE LAND FOR EGYPT.** 3203
102. **AND I AM HE WHO LIVES WHO WILL BRING THE DESCENDANTS FROM ISRAEL FROM THE LAND NORTH.**
103. **THEN ISRAEL'S WILL RETURN AND THEY WILL BE QUIET AND AT EASE, FOR NO 1 WILL MAKE THEM AFRAID.**
104. **FOR I DECLARED HE WILL SAVE YOU AND DESTROY THEM COMPLETELY.**
105. **THEY WILL COME** FROM ALL THE KINGDOMS WHERE I SCATTERED YOU.
106. **THEN I WILL RAISE FROM DAVID MY RIGHTEOUS BRANCH, AND HE WILL REIGN AS KING BY ACTING FAITHFULLY TO ME.**
107. **HE IS TO ESTABLISH MY JUSTICE WITH HIS RIGHTEOUS IN THEIR LAND.**
108. **IN HIS DAYS THEY WILL BE SAVED AND ISRAEL'S WILL HAVE SECURITY.**

*good bad figs I WILL BRING them back*

109. **therefore** **THUS WAS SAID BY YV CONCERNING THE MEN WHO SEEK FOR LONG LIFE.** 3206
110. **THE SINS FOR JUDAH ARE WRITTEN DOWN WITH AN IRON QUILL HAVING A DIAMOND POINT.**
111. **FOR EVERY BROTHER DEALS CRAFTILY AND EVERY NEIGHBOR GOES ON SLANDERING.** 3207
112. **THEREFORE THEIR YOUNG WILL FALL IN YOUR STREETS, AND YOUR MEN FOR WAR WILL BE SILENT ON THAT DAY.**
113. *then* **YV SHOWED** me 2 baskets set before *the* **HOUSE FOR YV.** 3208
114. 1 basket *with* good figs *and the* other basket *with* bad figs.
115. **YV SAID, WHAT ARE YOU SEEING?** 3209
116. *i* said, figs good *and* bad.
- THUS SAYS THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL.** 3210
117. **THE GOOD FIGS I WILL RECOGNIZE THEM AS GOOD.**
118. **THEY WILL BE CAPTIVES FROM JUDAH WHOM I AM SENDING FROM THIS PLACE TO THE LAND FOR BABYLON.**

119. **I WILL SEND THEM FOR THEIR GOOD, TO BRING THEM BACK INTO THIS LAND TO BUILD UP THE OVERTHROWN.**
120. **I WILL PLANT IN THEIR HEARTS TO KNOW ME.**
121. **THEN MY PEOPLE WILL RETURN TO ME WITH THEIR WHOLE HEART.**
122. **THEY WILL NO LONGER SAY, YV IS NOT FOR OUR LIVES, FOR HE WAS WHO BROUGHT US FROM THE LAND FOR EGYPT.**
123. **BUT YV IS FOR OUR LIVES, FOR HE IS WHOM REDEEMED US AND HE BROUGHT OUR DESCENDANTS LIKE THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL FROM THE NORTH LAND, AND FROM ALL THE LANDS WHERE HE SCATTERED US TO LIVE IN OUR LAND.**
124. **THEIR VOICES WILL REJOICE WITH VOICES OF GLADNESS, LIKE THE VOICES S OF THE GROOM AND THE VOICE OF HIS BRIDE.**

*neco's archer kills Josiah*

125. *neco their king was in carch by the euphrates and Josiah went to meet neco, for he sent his messengers to him saying, i am not against you.*
126. *i am against babylon with whom i will battle.*
127. *but as he was coming to meet him in the desert by damascus, his archer shot King Josiah.*
128. *then our King said to his servants, i will die.*
129. *as they brought him to Jerusalem he died from the arrow.*
130. *the acts by Josiah his 1st to last are written in the Scrolls for the Kings for Judah.* 3216

## JEHOIAKIM

*jehoiakim is king of judah*

1. *the people in our Land picked jehoiakim a son from Josiah, jehoiakim at 20 and 3 years became king.*
2. *he reigned 20 years but he did evil **IN THE SIGHT OF YV.*** 3218

*Ezekiel they will know i am HIS PROPHET*

3. *i Ezekiel am a **SIGN** to you and **ALL i DO COMES FROM YV.*** 3219
4. *you are to hear my **WORDS**, and as they **COME TO PASS** they will know i am **HIS PROPHET.***
5. *i will speak **SAYING, THUS WAS SAID BY OUR LORD YV.***
6. *it is for you to hear as i **HEARD** and to **REFUSE IS A REBUKE OF HIM** by our rebellious tribesmen.*

*YV is above the expanse 4 beings judah now plays the harlot*

7. *by my river the heavens opened and i saw a **VISION WITH** our **CREATOR.***
8. *as i looked a storm was coming from the north with great clouds.*
9. *in its midst were figures resembling 4 living beings.* 3222
10. *their appearance had a angel's form, each with a face and wings.*
11. *they gleamed like heated bronze and at their sides were male's arms.* 3223
12. *their wings touched another.*
13. *but they did not move as they moved forward.*
14. *they had faces with a face of a male and a face of a lion on my right.* 3224
15. *a face of a bull on my left.*
16. *the 4th a face of an eagle.*
17. *their wings were spread out above each touching another.* 3225

18. *as they moved they went forward* **going** without turning. 3226  
*as they went the living beings looked like the glowing from fire.*
19. *as i looked at the living beings i saw a wheel below them.*
20. *the appearance of the wheel was yellowish.* 3227
21. *as all of them moved it moved with them.*  
*as the 4 of them went in a direction they neither turned as they moved*
22. *over the heads of the beings was an expanse awesome and gleaming.* 3228  
*it extended over their heads and under the expanse were the beings*
23. *on it a Throne like the blue sapphire.* 3229
24. higher **WAS A FIGURE OF A MALE.**
25. **THEN A VOICE CAME** from above the expanse. *that was over their heads*
26. *as i heard THE VOICE FROM our CREATOR, HE SOUNDED* like a tumult sound.
27. **HIS APPEARANCE FROM HIS WAIST UPWARDS GLOWED LIKE METAL FROM A FIRE.**
28. **HIS APPEARANCE FROM HIS WAIST DOWNWARDS LIKE A FIRE RADIATING,** **AROUND HIM** *as was the* **APPEARANCE SURROUNDING HIM RADIATING.**
29. such **WAS HIS APPEARANCE AND LIKENESS.**
30. **HE SAID,** **SON FROM MAN** **I AM SENDING YOU TO THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL.**
31. **YOUR PEOPLE HAVE REBELLED AND SINNE.**
32. **I AM SENDING YOU TO THEIR STUBBORN AND MIGHTY.**
33. **DO NOT BE AFRAID OR BE DISMAYED BEFORE THEM, BECAUSE THEY ARE A REBELLIOUS KINGDOM.**
34. **LIKE TO CHILDREN SAY, THUS SAYS YOUR LORD YV.**
35. **AND WHETHER THEY LISTEN OR NOT THEY WILL KNOW A PROPHET WAS AMONG THEM.** 3234
36. **OPEN YOUR MOUTH AND EAT.**
37. *as i looked at HIM a HAND was extended to me.*
38. *in it was a scroll and it spread out before me.* 3235
39. *writing was on the front and back.*
40. *written were laments for mourning for it had woes for judah and jerusalem.*
41. **HE SAID,** **SON FROM MAN** **EAT THIS SCROLL AND SPEAK IT TO THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL.** 3236
42. *i opened my mouth and ate it.*
43. **HE SAID,** **SON FROM MAN** **YOU ARE FILLED WITH THIS SCROLL.** 3237
44. **NOW I AM SENDING YOU TO MY HOUSE FOR ISRAEL, AND YOU ARE TO SPEAK THESE WORDS TO THEM.**
45. **THEY ARE TO LISTEN TO YOU BY MY HOUSE FOR ISRAEL, EVEN IF THEY ARE UNWILLING TO LISTEN TO YOU.**
46. **NOW GO TO THE SONS FROM YOUR PEOPLE AND SPEAK AND TELL THEM TO LISTEN TO ME, FOR I WILL BREAK THEIR ARMS FOR YOUR KING.** 3239
47. **THEY WILL HAVE NO STRENGTH TO HOLD ON TO THEIR SWORDS.**
48. **FOR I WILL STRENGTHEN THE KING FOR BABYLON AND YOU WILL FALL TO KNOW I AM YV.**
49. **THEY HAVE MULTIPLIED THEIR HARLOTRY IN YOUR LAND.** 3240
50. **EVEN BY THIS THEY WERE UNSATISFIED, SO THEY BUILT HER SHRINES IN THEIR STREETS.**

51. **AS THEY MADE HER WORSHIPPING TEMPLES THEY CAME TO THEM FROM EVERY DIRECTION.** 3241
52. **THEY ARE NO DIFFERENT THAN WOMEN HARLOTS, FOR NOBODY PLAYED THE HARLOT LIKE THEM.**
53. **THEREFORE YOU HARLOTS ARE TO HEAR.**
54. **THUS WAS SAID BY YV.** 3242
55. **BECAUSE YOUR LEWDNESS IS YOUR POURING OUT FOR HER, YOUR NAKEDNESS IS UNCOVERED BY YOUR HARLOTRIES.**
56. **YOUR LOVE IS FOR HER DETESTABLE IDOLS.**
57. **I WILL GATHER ALL HER LOVERS WITH WHOM TOOK THEIR PLEASURE WITH HER, AND ALL WHOM THEY LOVED ARE ALL WHOM I HATE.**
58. **I WILL JUDGE THEM FOR COMMITTING ADULTERY WITH HER.** 3244
59. **AND THEM SHEDDING BLOOD WILL BE JUDGED BY ME.**
60. **I WILL NOT BE PROFANED AS I PROMISED TO THEM IN THE DESERT.**
61. **I WILL SCATTER YOU TO BE DISPERSED ON THE EARTH.**
- YV SAYS your diviners are having false visions    babylon is COMING*
62. **WORDS FROM YV CAME to me.** 3245
63. **SAYING, SON FROM MAN WHAT IS THIS PROPHECY BY THEM CONCERNING THE LAND OF ISRAEL?**
64. **SAYING THE DAYS ARE LONG AND EVERY VISION OF HIS FAILS.** 3246
65. **THEREFORE SAY, THUS SAYS THEIR LORD YV.**
66. **THIS PROPHECY WILL CEASE AND NO LONGER WILL THEY USE IT.** 3247
67. **TELL THEM THE DAYS ARE NEAR FOR THE FULFILLMENT OF EVERY WORD FROM ME.**
68. **NO LONGER WILL BE ANY FALSE VISION DIVINED BY THEM.** 3248
69. **FOR I YV SPAKE MY WORDS AND THEY WILL NO LONGER BE DELAYED.**
70. **PROPHECY AGAINST THEM BY SAYING, THUS SAYS YV, WOE TO THE WOMEN SEWING TO MAKE VEILS FOR THEIR HEADS.**
71. **I WILL TEAR OFF YOUR VEILS AND DELIVER HIS PEOPLE FROM YOUR HANDS.** 3250
72. **THEY WILL NO LONGER BE IN YOUR HANDS.**
73. **YOU WILL BE HUNTED TO KNOW I AM YV.**
74. **TO THEM IN THEIR HILLS THAT HUNTED FOR YOUR LIVES, YOU HUNTED FOR THE LIVES OF HIS PEOPLE.**
75. **YOU CAN LENGTHEN THEIR LIVES BY YOUR HANDS, BUT TO HIS PEOPLE YOU BROUGHT THEIR DEATH.**
76. **BECAUSE OF YOUR UNRIGHTEOUSNESS AND FALSEHOODS, THEY WILL NOT TURN FROM YOUR WICKED PATH.**
77. **NOW THEY WILL SEEK FOR VISION FROM YOUR DIVINERS, AND THEIR PRIESTS COUNSEL WITH THE ELDERS.**
78. **BUT THEY ARE TO LISTEN TO THE WORDS FROM ME.** 3253
79. **FOR THEIR WOES ARE FROM YOUR FOOLISH PRIESTS.**
80. **FOR THEY LOOK TO MY HOUSE FOR ISRAEL, YET THEY ARE SPEAKING FOR THE VISIONS THEY SEE.**

81. FOR THEY ARE **SAYING**, IT WILL BE IN MANY YEARS FOR THEIR  
PROPHESYING IS FOR A TIME FAR OFF. 3254
82. YOU WILL PROPHECY AGAINST THEIR DIVINERS FOR ISRAEL.
83. THEY ARE PROPHESYING BY INSPIRATION.
84. THEY ARE SEEING FALSE VISIONS AND SPEAK BY LYING FOR THEIR  
DIVINATIONS. 3255
85. THEY SAY YV DECLARED, BUT THEY SPEAK THEIRS.
86. THEREFORE IT IS THEM SPEAKING THEIR FALSEHOODS BY SEEING A  
LIE. 3256
87. THEREFORE **BEHOLD** I AM AGAINST THEM.
88. FOR MY HAND WILL BE AGAINST THE DIVINERS SEEING FALSE  
VISIONS.
89. FOR THEY UTTER THEIR LYING DIVINATIONS IN THE PLACES FOR  
COUNSELING **HIS PEOPLE**. 3257
90. **THEREFORE** THEY ARE MISLEADING YOU SAYING PEACE WHEN IT IS NOT.
91. FOR IT IS A CONSPIRACY BY THEIR DIVINERS IN YOUR MIDST. 3258
92. THEY ARE LIKE A LION TEARING AT ITS PREY.
93. YOUR PRIESTS VIOLATED MY LAWS AND PROFANED MY HOLY  
UTENSILS.
94. THEY SAY IT WAS SAID BY YV. 3259
95. BUT MY SWORD IS SHARPENED AND POLISHED **SHARPENED** TO MAKE A  
SLAUGHTER.
96. POLISHED TO FLASH LIKE LIGHTNING.
97. IT WILL BE GIVEN INTO THE HAND OF YOUR SLAYER, FOR A CRYING  
OUT AND FOR WAILING.
98. FOR ALL THE OFFICIALS IN ISRAEL WILL BE DELIVERED TO THE  
SWORDS FROM A KINGDOM.
99. THEY WILL STRIKE THEIR HANDS TOGETHER AT THE TIME FOR THE  
SWORD TO SLAY THEM. 3261
100. THEY WILL FALL AT **ALL** THEIR GATES, FOR I HAVE GIVEN TO THEM A  
POLISHED SWORD. **THUS SAYS YV** 3262
101. I WILL BRING THEIR ARMY AGAINST THEM, GIVING THEM TO BE  
TERRORIZED AND PLUNDERED.
102. FOR THEIR ASSEMBLED WILL STRIKE WITH THEIR SWORDS.
103. THEY WILL KILL YOUR SONS AND DAUGHTERS AND BURN DOWN  
YOUR DWELLINGS WITH FIRE. 3263
104. FOR THEY WILL BEAR THEIR SINS FOR THEIR IDOL TO KNOW I AM  
YOUR LORD YV.
105. **BEHOLD** I WILL BRING THEM FROM THE NORTH WITH **MANY** FOR THE  
KING FOR BABYLON. 3264
106. FOR A KING WITH HORSES **AND** CHARIOTS AND HORSERIDERS WITH A  
GREAT ARMY.
107. BECAUSE OF THE MULTITUDE OF THEIR HORSES, YOU WILL SHAKE  
FROM THE NOISE OF THEIR HORSERIDERS.
108. THEY WILL MAKE A SIEGE AGAINST YOU AND RAISE THEIR SHIELDS  
AGAINST YOU.



109. **WITH BLOWS FROM BATTERING RAMS DIRECTED AT YOUR WALLS TO BREAK IN.** 3266
110. **WITH THEIR CHARIOTS THEY WILL ENTER YOUR GATES.**
111. **AS THEY ENTER THE CITIES THAT ARE BREACHED, THEIR HORSES WILL TRAMPLE YOU IN YOUR STREETS AND SLAY YOUR PEOPLE WITH THEIR SWORDS.**
112. **THEY WILL TAKE SPOIL AND YOUR RICHES AND DESTROY YOUR PLEASANT HOMES.**
113. **THE NOISE OF HER SONGS ON YOUR HARPS WILL BE HEARD NO MORE.** 3268
114. **YOU WILL BUILD NO MORE FOR HER.**
115. **FOR I YV HAVE SPAKE AND DECLARED IT.**
- waistband for a forgotten creator if you return to ME they undid their good I FORSAKE MY HOUSE*
116. **YV SAID to me, GO AND BUY A LINEN BELT FOR AROUND THE WAIST, i bought the belt for around the waist.**
117. **and WORDS FROM YV CAME to me, AGAIN SAYING TAKE THE BELT YOU BOUGHT FOR AROUND THE WAIST.** 3270
118. **AND RISE AND GO HIDE IT SOMEWHERE IN A CREVICE OF ROCKS.**
119. **i went and hid it as YV COMMANDED me.**
120. **came after many days YV SAID, RISE AND GO TAKE FROM THERE THE BELT WHICH I COMMANDED YOU TO HIDE, and to there i went.**
121. **i dug and took the waistband from that place where i had hidden the belt and it was ruined.** 3272
122. **then WORDS FROM YV CAME to me, SAYING THUS WILL BE SO.**
123. **SO WILL I WILL DESTROY THE PRIDE OF JUDAH AND THE PRIDE OF JERUSALEM AND WHO REFUSES TO LISTEN TO MY WORDS.**
124. **THEY ARE WALKING IN STUBBORNNESS TO GO AFTER ANOTHER CREATOR TO SERVE AND BOW TO.**
125. **THEY WILL BE LIKE THIS BELT.** 3274  
*WHICH IS LIKE EVERYONE OF THEM WILL BE*
126. **NOW IT IS NOT A BELT FOR THE WAIST OF A MALE.**
127. **FOR I MADE ALL THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL AND ALL THE TRIBES FOR JUDAH CLING TO ME.**
128. **NOW SAYS YV THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL CONCERNING THE HERDERS TENDING MY PEOPLE.** 3275
129. **YOU ARE SCATTERING MY FLOCK TO DRIVE THEM FROM ME.**
130. **BEHOLD I WILL NOW FOCUS ON YOU FOR YOUR SINFUL DEEDS, WHICH YOU RELATED TO EACH OTHER.** 3276
131. **NOW JUST AS THEIR FATHERS THEY HAVE FORGOTTEN MY NAME.**
132. **FOR THEY SEND OUT COMMANDS NOT FOR HIS GAIN, BUT TO THIS PEOPLE FOR THE MOST PROFIT.**
133. **YOU SPAKE BY YOUR PLENTY AND I SAID I WILL NOT LISTEN.** 3277
134. **THIS IS YOUR PRACTICE; NOT OBEYING MY VOICE.**
135. **NOW I WILL SWEEP AWAY ALL YOUR HERDERS.**
136. **THEN SURELY YOU WILL BE ASHAMED AND HUMILIATED, SURELY LIKE A HARLOT DEPARTS FROM HER LOVER.** 3278
137. **YOU DEALT DECEITFULLY WITH ME. DECLARES YV**

138. **THEIR VOICES YOU HEARD WERE CALLING YOU TO THEIR HEIGHTS,  
TO BE YOUR WEEPINGS AND PETITIONS BY THE DESCENDANTS  
FROM ISRAEL.**
139. **YOU PERVERTED MY WAY FOR ANOTHER CREATOR TO TURN THEM  
INTO THE FAITHLESS.** 3279
140. **NOW YOUR DESCENDANTS ARE FAITHLESS TOO.**
141. **SURELY IT IS THEIR DECEPTION AND THEIR UPROAR FROM MY HILL.**
142. **YOUR SHAMEFUL WAYS WERE LABORED BY THEIR FATHERS.**
143. **SINCE YOUR YOUTH YOU HERDED YOUR CHILDREN TO SIT IN YOUR  
SHAME FOR THEIR DISGRACE AND SIN.** 3280
144. **I AM yv YOUR CREATOR SINCE YOUR YOUTH.**
145. **AND TO THIS DAY YOU HAVE NOT OBEYED MY VOICE.**
146. **THE CAPTIVES WILL SERVE ME IN A STRANGE LAND.** 3281
147. **THIS IS TO BE DECLARED TO THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL AND  
PROCLAIMED IN JUDAH.**
148. **BY SAYING HEAR HIM WHOM ARE A FOOLISH AND SENSELESS  
PEOPLE.**
149. **IF YOU RETURN TO ME AND SAY YOU RETURNED TO ME.** 3282
150. **REMOVE FROM YOUR WAYS AND YOUR DETESTABLE THINGS, AND  
BEFORE ME BE UNWAVERING AND LIVE BY MY TRUTH.**
151. **FOR YOUR JUSTICE AND RIGHTEOUSNESS MY KINGDOM I WILL  
BLESS.**
152. **IF YOU WILL NOT LISTEN TO ME I WILL UPROOT YOUR KINGDOM.** 3283  
**UPROOT AND DESTROY AS DECLARED BY ME**
153. **YOU WILL PUT ON SACKCLOTH TO LAMENT AND WAIL.**
154. **IN MY ANGER I WILL TURN AWAY FROM YOU, FOR THEY ARE  
UNASHAMED BECAUSE OF THEIR ABOMINATIONS THEY HAVE DONE.** 3284  
**THEY CERTAINLY WERE UNASHAMED**
155. **KNOWINGLY THEY WERE DISHONORING ME.**
156. **THEREFORE THEY WILL FALL AT THE TIME OF THEIR PUNISHMENT.**
157. **FOR THEY WILL BE BROUGHT DOWN DECLARES YV FOR WICKED MEN  
CORRUPTED MY PEOPLE.** 3285
158. **THEY WATCHED LIKE TRAPPERS AND LAID WAITING FOR THEM.**
159. **THEY SET THEIR TRAPS TO CATCH MEN.**
160. **NOW THEIR DWELLINGS ARE FULL OF DECEIT, FOR THEY TAUGHT  
THEIR TONGUE TO SPEAK LIES.** 3286
161. **NOW THEY WEARY THEMSELVES IN COMMITTING SINS.**
162. **FOR THEY BENDING THEIR TONGUE LIKE A BOW TO LIE.**
163. **THEY ARE NOT FOR MY TRUTH, BUT TO RULE IN THEIR LAND.**
164. **THEY ARE AGAINST ME SO THEY CAN BECOME RICHER.** 3287
165. **THEY ALSO EXCEL FROM THEIR DEEDS OF WICKEDNESS.**
166. **THEY JUDGE UNJUSTLY AND JUDGE TO PROSPER, NOT TO DEFEND  
THE POOR BUT TO PUNISH **HIS**.**
167. **I WILL STRETCH OUT MY HAND AGAINST THEIR PEOPLE.** 3288
168. **FROM THE LEAST TO THE GREATEST FOR EVERYONE IS FOR THEIR  
OWN GAIN.**
169. **THE PRIESTS AND EVERYONE ARE DEALING FALSELY.**
170. **THEY WILL BE SAYING PEACE BUT THERE WILL BE NONE FOR THEM.**

171. **FLEE FOR YOUR SAFETY MY PEOPLE FOR JUDAH.** 3289  
172. **IN THE MIDST OF JERUSALEM BLOW THE HORN.**  
173. **RAISE YOUR VOICES OVER ALL JUDAH.**  
174. **NOW LOOK TO THE NORTH FOR MY GREAT DESTRUCTION.**  
175. **I FORSAKE MY HOUSE AND ABANDONED HIS INHERITANCE, FOR I HAVE GIVEN HIS BELOVED INTO THE HAND OF HIS ENEMY.**  
176. **FOR HIS INHERITANCE HAS BECOME A LION IN THE FOREST, TO ROAR AGAINST ME THEREFORE I HATE THEM.**  
177. **BEHOLD I AWAKEN TO BRING BABYLON WITH GREAT KINGDOMS FROM THE LANDS IN THE NORTH.** 3291  
178. **THEIR ARMING FOR BATTLE FOR THEIR TROOPS TO COME.**  
179. **YOU WILL BE TAKEN CAPTIVE FOR THEY WILL NOT RETURN EMPTY.**  
*king jehoiakim potter's pot like butchers your woes are from ME*  
180. **HIS WORDS** from Jeremiah concerning **all** the people for **judah.** 3292  
181. **in the years for jehoiakim a son from Josiah.** **a King for Judah**  
182. **YV SAID, GO AND BUY A POTTER'S POT.** 3293  
183. **THEN TAKE SOME ELDERS PEOPLE AND SOME PRIESTS, AND BY THE ENTRANCE GATE PROCLAIM, TO THEM THERE BY SAYING, IT IS FOR THEM TO HEAR THE WORDS FROM YV YOU LEADERS FOR JUDAH AND HIS PEOPLE IN JERUSALEM.**  
184. **FOR I YV SAY TO YOU, BEHOLD I WILL BRING ON THIS CITY AND ALL YOUR TOWNS ALL THE EVIL I HAVE DECLARED AGAINST YOU.** 3296  
**THEREFORE BEHOLD**  
185. **THE DAY IS COMING DECLARES YV AT THIS PLACE WILL BE VOID OF YOUR COUNSELING FOR JUDAH AND JERUSALEM.**  
186. **THEN THE EARS OF EVERYONE THAT HEARD FROM ME WILL TINGLE, BECAUSE THEY LEFT ME TO MAKE THIS A DISGUISED PLACE FOR ANOTHER CREATOR.**  
187. **I AM THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL BRINGING EVIL TO THIS PLACE, TO MAKE YOUR CITY A DESOLATION FOR HISsing AND EVERYONE WILL BE HORRIFIED.**  
188. **THEN BREAK THE POT AND SAY, THUS SAYS YV, JUST SO I WILL BREAK LIKE THIS YOUR PEOPLE AND YOUR CITIES.**  
189. **FOR I YV HAVE SAID CONCERNING THE KINGDOM FOR THE KINGS FOR JUDAH, TRULY AND SURELY I WILL MAKE YOU LIKE A WILDERNESS AND YOUR CITIES WILL BE ABANDONED.**  
190. **FOR I HAVE SET YOU APART FOR MY DESTROYERS ARE AGAINST YOU, EACH WITH HIS WEAPON WILL BE AGAINST YOU THAT DAY, COMING TO DESTROY EVERYONE THAT HELPED YOU.**  
191. **THEY WILL COME FROM THE NORTH.** 3302  
192. **COMING LIKE BUTCHERS TO FATTENED LIVESTOCK.**  
193. **YOU WILL FLEE TOGETHER ON THE DAY OF MY EVIL, FOR IT IS TIME FOR YOUR PUNISHMENT.**  
194. **SURELY THEY WILL COME FROM REUBEN'S MOUNT AND MT CARMEL BY THE SEA.** 3303  
195. **GATHER YOUR ARTICLES AND READY FOR EXILE.**  
196. **FOR YOURS WILL BECOME A DESOLATION, LIKE THE BREAKING OF A POT THAT WHICH CANNOT BE REPAIRED. AGAIN**

197. **THEY WILL BURY YOU IN BABYLON, YET IT IS NOT THE PLACE FOR YOUR BURIAL.**

*like a leaf they will wither* *discuss MY MATTERS and JUSTICE*

198. **I SAY YOUR WOES ARE FROM ME, FOR I <sup>YV</sup> WILL ADD TO YOUR SORROWS AND PAIN, BY UPROOTING YOU FROM YOUR LAND.**

199. **NOW I WILL BRING DISASTER ON EVERYONE.**

**LIKE THE LEAF THAT HAS WITHERED.**

3306

200. **FOR WHAT I GAVE THEM HAS PASSED AWAY.**

201. **NOW THEY WILL ASSEMBLE <sup>AND GO</sup> IN THEIR FORTIFIED CITIES AND PERISH THERE.**

202. **IF THEY RUN LIKE FOOTMEN, THEY WILL TIRE COMPETING WITH HORSES.**

3307

203. **IF THEY FALL, HOW WILL THEY MAKE IT TO THE THICKETS BY THE JORDAN?**

204. **FOR THEY HAVE COME TO DEVOUR THE LAND <sup>AND ITS FULLNESS</sup> AND <sup>THEIR</sup> CITIES.**

3308

205. **<sup>AND PEOPLE</sup> YOUR DEAD BODIES WILL BE FOOD FOR THE BIRDS AND BEASTS ON EARTH.**

206. **WHAT IS THEIR EVIL AND WHAT IS THEIR SIN <sup>WHICH</sup> THEY COMMITTED?**

207. **HAVE THEY NOT PROVOKED ME WITH HER CRAVED IMAGES AND THE FOREIGNER'S IDOLS OF HER?**

208. **THEIR EYES AND HEARTS ARE ONLY <sup>FOR</sup> <sup>UPON</sup> THEIR DISHONEST GAIN.**

3310

209. **THEY DID NOT OBEY MY VOICE <sup>OR WALK WITH MY LAWS</sup> OR ALL I COMMANDED THEM.**

210. **SOUND THE HORN.**

3311

211. **<sup>BEHOLD</sup> THEY ARE COMING WITH A GREAT RUMBLING, FROM THE LAND IN THE NORTH TO MAKE THE CITIES FOR JUDAH A DESOLATION.**

212. **PLEAD YOUR CASE AND <sup>TRULY</sup> DISCUSS MY MATTERS AND JUSTICE.**

213. **LET EVERYONE BE ON GUARD TO BE AGAINST THEIR NEIGHBOR OR TRUSTING THEIR BROTHERS.**

**EVEN YOUR BROTHERS**

**IN THE DWELLINGS FROM YOUR FOREFATHERS THEY HAVE DEALT TREACHEROUSLY WITH YOU**

3313

214. **EVEN AS YOU CALL TO THEM, THEY WILL CALL AFTER YOU WITH THEIR UNBELIEVING HEART.**

215. **FOR THEY WILL TAKE A STAND TO GET READY FOR THE SWORD THAT WILL DEVOUR THEM.**

3314

216. **THEY WILL BELIKE THE DRIVEN BECAUSE I <sup>YV</sup> THRUST DOWN AT THEM.**

217. **LAMENT NOT FOR YOUR LORDS.**

3315

218. **THEIR SPLENDOR WILL BE BURIED LIKE A DONKEY'S BURIAL, TO BE DRAGGED AND THROWN <sup>ALIKE</sup> BEYOND THE GATES OF JERUSALEM.**

*jehoiakim burned his scroll* *Baruch rewrote it*

219. **<sup>came</sup> in the 5th year of jehoiakim, <sup>a son from Josiah a King for Judah</sup> WORD FROM YV CAME to Jeremiah after the king burned his **SCROLL**.**

220. *Jeremiah bought another Scroll and gave it to Baruch a son from Nera, for his scribe to write from the mouth of Jeremiah.*

221. **ALL the WORDS in the **SCROLL** that was burned.**

222. **FOR HE SAID, TAKE ANOTHER SCROLL.** 3318
223. **WRITE ALL THE FORMER WORDS CONCERNING YOUR KING FOR JUDAH.**
224. **YOU WILL SAY, THUS WAS SAID BY YV, THE KING FOR BABYLON WILL COME AND DESTROY AND IN YOUR LAND.**
225. **HE WILL MAKE MAN CEASE, AND TAKE ALL YOUR PRODUCE AND ALL YOUR GOODS AND ALL THAT IS TREASURED BY THE KINGS FOR JUDAH.**
226. **NOW WHO WILL BECOME KING IN THE PLACE OF YOUR FOREFATHERS?** 3320
227. **FOR THEY WILL GO FORTH FROM THIS PLACE, NEVER AGAIN TO RETURN FROM THERE.**  
**FROM THE PLACE WHERE THEY LED THEM INTO CAPTIVITY.**
228. **YOU WILL HAVE NOBODY SIT ON THE THRONE FOR DAVID.** 3321
229. **THEIR DEAD BODIES WILL BE CAST OUT.**
230. **HE WILL PUNISH YOU AND YOUR DESCENDANTS AND YOUR SERVANTS FOR THEIR SINS, WITH THE PEOPLE IN JERUSALEM AND THE MEN FOR JUDAH.**
- Double text - all words are in writings**
- YV'S WORDS CAME from Jeremiah.** 3322
- HE SAID, LISTEN MY WORDS YOU WILL SPEAK ARE FOR THE MEN IN JUDAH AND TO YOUR PEOPLE IN JERUSALEM.** 3323
- ASK THEM NOW IF A MALE GIVES BIRTH?** 3324
- AND SO WHY WILL THEY SEE EVERY MALE LIKE A WOMAN IN CHILDBIRTH?** 3325
- FOR THEY WILL CUT DOWN YOUR CHOICE PLACES AND THROW THEM IN A FIRE.**
- AND THE DEPARTING OF THEIR ARMY IS LIKE WOODCUTTERS WITH AXES THAT CUT DOWN A FOREST.**
- FOR I WILL SHATTER EACH OF YOU BOTH YOUR OLD AND CHILDREN. TOGETHER**
- DECLARES YV**
- I WILL NOT SHOW PITY NOR BE SORRY.**
- FOR I YV HAVE SAID, THE TRIBES WILL SERVE THE KING FOR BABYLON.** 3326
- FOR YOU DID NOT LISTEN TO MY PROPHETS.**
- AND NOW I SAY YOU ARE TO SERVE THE KING FOR BABYLON.**
- NOW I WILL PUT ON YOUR NECKS A YOKE FOR THE KING FOR BABYLON.** 3327
- FOR I WILL PUNISH THE TRIBES WITH THE SWORD AND FAMINE. AS I YV HAVE DECLARED**
- NOW BEHOLD THE DAY IS COMING DECLARES YV FOR YOU WILL TO BE IN THE HANDS OF MEN** 3328
- FOR THE KING FOR BABYLON WITH THE HELP OF THE CHALDEANS.**
- THEY WILL REMOVE YOUR PARENTS WHO WILL BARE YOU IN ANOTHER COUNTRY.** 3329
- TO WHERE YOU WERE NOT TO BE BORN.**
- BUT THERE YOU WILL DIE IN A LAND YOU DO NOT DESIRE.**
- THERE HE WILL DIE AND NOT SEE THIS LAND AGAIN.** 3330
- FOR YOU WILL HAVE NO MALES OR DESCENDANTS TO PROSPER OR SIT ON THE THRONE FOR DAVID.**
- I WILL PLACE THEM IN TERROR** 3331
- IN ALL THE KINGDOMS ON EARTH THEY WILL BE A REPROACH**
- FOR TAUNTING AND CURSING IN ALL THE PLACES WHERE I WILL SCATTER THEM**
- THEY WILL BE THERE UNTIL** 3332
- THE DAY I VISIT THEM DECLARES YV**
- THEN I WILL BRING THEM**
- BACK AND RESTORE THEM TO THIS PLACE**
- THIS WAS THE PROMISE** 3333
- WHICH I MADE WITH THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL**
- THIS IS HIS NAME** 3334
- BY WHICH HE WILL BE CALLED YV'S RIGHTEOUS**
- THEREFORE BEHOLD**
- HIS DAYS ARE COMING DECLARES YV**
- their yoke they observed a happening and shuddering they raised their voices against this*
231. **YV SAID, MAKE A YOKE FOR YOURSELF, AND GO TO ALL THE PEOPLE IN JERUSALEM AND THE PEOPLE COMING FROM THEIR LAND.**
232. **as all the people gathered to Jeremiah by the HOUSE FOR YV, thus he SAID THIS IS FROM YV to the men in judah and jerusalem.**
233. **WORDS FROM YV CAME to me.** 3337
234. **SAYING GO AND DECLARE TO THEM THUS WAS SAID BY YV.**
235. **I REMEMBER THEIR LOYALTY IN YOUR BEGINNING.**
236. **AS THEY WALKED AND FOLLOWED ME IN THE DESERT ISRAEL WAS HOLY TO ME.** 3338
237. **NOW EVERYONE HAS BECAME GUILTY AND ARE EVIL TO ME.** **DECLARES YV**

238. **WHY ARE YOU WALKING AWAY FROM ME TO WALK AFTER AN  
EMPTINESS?** 3339
239. **FOR I BROUGHT YOU TO A FERTILE LAND TO EAT FROM ITS GOOD.**  
**LAND**
240. **BUT YOU WENT AND DEFILED YOUR LAND.** 3340
241. **NOW YOUR INHERITANCE YOU MADE UNCLEAN, AND NOW YOU ARE  
ASKING, WHERE IS YV?**
242. **YOU ARE UNKNOWN TO ME FOR YOU CHANGED MY LAWS.**
243. **YOUR RULERS SINNED FOR RA'S.** 3341
244. **NOW YOU WALK AFTER HER PROFITS.**
245. **THEREFORE DECLARES, YV WITH YOUR SONS AND THEIR SONS I WILL  
CONTEND.**
246. **FOR THEY WENT AND LOOKED TO ARAM'S, AND THEY OBSERVED TO  
LOOK FOR A HAPPENING.**
247. **THEN MY KINGDOM CHANGED FOR THEIR CREATOR, AND MY  
PEOPLE LEFT ME FOR HER PROFITS.**
248. **THEY WERE NOT APPALLED AT THIS SHUDDERING.** 3343
249. **NOW THEY WILL BE DEVASTATED DECLARES YV**
250. **FOR MY PEOPLE ARE COMMITTING SIN AND LEFT ME FOR A  
FOUNTAIN FOR LIVING.**
251. **HOW LONG WILL BE YOUR WICKEDNESS?** 3344
252. **FOR YOUR NEW THOUGHTS ARE STAYING WITHIN YOU.**
253. **IT WAS VOICED AND DECLARED FROM DAN FOR THEY PROCLAIMED THIS  
WICKEDNESS IS FROM EMANASSEH.**
254. **BEHOLD THEY REPORTED TO THE TRIBES AND DECLARED IT IS AGAINST MY  
COMMANDS.** 3345
255. **THEY LIFTED THEIR VOICES IN THE CITIES LIKE WATCHMEN IN THE  
FIELD TO BE AGAINST THEM.**
256. **THEIR SINS ARE SINS TO BE CALLED OUT.** 3346
257. **NOW EVERYONE IN YOUR LAND WILL BE DEVASTATED.**
258. **YOU DID NOT EVEN SEE THEIR FLAG NOR HEAR THE SOUND FROM  
THEIR HORN.**
259. **YOU DWELLING IN THESE CITIES WILL DIE BY SWORD AND FAMINE.**
260. **YOU NOT LEAVING WILL FALL TO THE CHALDEANS, FOR I HAVE SET  
MY FACE AGAINST YOU.**
261. **FOR THOSE IN YOUR CITIES ARE YOUR ENEMY.** 3348
262. **THEY ARE NO GOOD DECLARES YV.**
263. **I WILL GIVE TO THE KING FOR BABYLON THE TRIBES AND KING FOR  
JUDAH.**

*Elders rose up for Jeremiah Micah we turned to YV broke his yoke*

264. *as Jeremiah* **FINISHED SPEAKING ALL YV COMMANDED** *him, they said to  
him, you should die.*
265. *for why have you* **PROPHESIED** *for YV?*
266. *some of the Elders rose and spake to the assembly of people.* 3350
267. *saying* Micah **PROPHESIED** *this too in his days. to the king for Judah*
268. *and he spake to the people in* **Judah.** 3351
269. **SAYING THUS WAS FROM YV, and he SAID, WE WILL BE PLOWED AS A  
FIELD AND JERUSALEM WILL BECOME RUINS.**



270. *they in Judah did not put him to death.* 3352
271. *they sought **FAVOR FROM YV**, and **YV CHANGED HIS MIND WHAT HE DECLARED AGAINST** them.*
272. *are we to commit a great sin?* 3353
273. *likewise he is also our brother.*
274. *yet it is like **PROPHESYING** by **NAMING YV** from Uriah a son from Shema.*
275. *he **PROPHESED AGAINST** our city and **AGAINST** this **OUR** Land.* 3354  
his WORDS were ALL like Jeremiah's
276. *yet **as** manasseh had mighty men for as **and** his commanders heard his **WORDS**, the king sought his death.*
277. *but Uriah heard and was afraid then he fled going to egypt.*
278. *so their king sent to egypt elnathan a son from achbor, and he brought Uriah from egypt and brought him to king manasseh who slew him with a sword.* 3357
279. *now his grave is with the foreign people.*
280. *Jeremiah was not given into their hands, yet some wanted him dead.*
281. *as Jeremiah was to leave jerusalem and go to the Land for BENJAMIN, hanan a son from azzur a diviner who was from gibeon, spake to him by the HOUSE FOR **YV** in the presence of the priests and people.*
282. *he said as YV LIVES, surely you swear falsely.*
283. *for HE said misfortunes will not come on us, nor will we see their swords or famine.*
284. *for thus was said by YV, i will break your yokes for babylon, and within 2 years he will be brought to this place.*  
Jeremiah spake to hanan as they stood by the HOUSE FOR YV 3362
285. *Jeremiah said, truly let **YV** confirm your WORDS.*
286. *then hanan took the yoke from the neck of Jeremiah and broke it.* 3363
287. *as Jeremiah went his way, **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to him.*
288. ***HE SAID GO TO HANAN AND SAY, YV SAYS, YOU BROKE YOKES OF WOOD.***
289. ***NOW I WILL MAKE THEM LIKE YOKES OF IRON, FOR I WILL PUT YOKES OF HEAVINESS ON THE NECKS OF ALL THE TRIBES.*** 3365
290. ***FOR THEY WILL SERVE THE KING FOR BABYLON AND SERVE HIM LIKE BEASTS IN HIS FIELDS.***
291. *Jeremiah said, to hanan listen now hanan.* 3366
292. ***YV SENT THIS** to you, for you made them trust in your lie.*
293. ***THUS WAS SAID BY YV, TODAY YOU WILL ARE GOING TO DIE** for counseling against **YV**, and hanan the diviner died.*

*Jeremiah goes to BENJAMIN kings ate the queen of heaven sacrifices*

294. *Jeremiah went to bethel where **YV SENT** him to **PROPHESY**.* 3368
295. *as he stood by ra's temple he spake to all the people.*
296. ***THUS WAS SAID BY YV.*** 3369
297. ***YOU SPOKE AND FULFILLED BY YOUR HANDS.***
298. ***SAYING WE WILL PERFORM OUR VOWS AND OFFER TO THE QUEEN OF HEAVEN.***
299. ***BEHOLD I HAVE SWORN BY MY NAME, SAYING YOU WILL NOT USE MY NAME NOR BE REMEMBERED AGAIN BY YOUR MOUTHS FROM ANY OF HER MALES IN JUDAH.***
300. ***BEHOLD I AM WATCHING OVER YOU FOR HARM AND NOT FOR GOOD.*** 3371

301. **FOR ALL MANKIND IN JUDAH WILL MEET THEIR END BY THE SWORD.**  
UNTIL THEY ARE COMPLETELY DESTROYED. 3372
302. **MINE THAT ESCAPE WILL BE FEW IN NUMBER.**
303. **FOR GREAT IS MY ANGER AND WRATH AGAINST THOSE PEOPLE.**
304. **THEIR SINS ARE NOT CONCEALED FROM MY EYES.** 3373
305. **AND THEIR SINS HAVE STAINED THE LAND.**
306. **I WILL FILL THEIR INHERITANCE WITH THEIR DEAD, FOR THEIR DETESTABLE IDOLS AND ABOMINATIONS.**
307. *the men were aware their wives were too offering to another creator, with offerings to the queen of Heaven and poured out their oil to her hosts.*
308. *they answered him, where is **YV WHO BROUGHT** us from the land for egypt?* 3375
309. *we do just for ourselves like our fathers and our kings and leaders, did for they had her food and were well off and saw no misfortune.* 3376
310. *now are we to lack everything and meet our end by the sword?*
311. *Jeremiah spake to the people as the people gave him this answer he said, your offerings you burned in the cities for **judah** and jerusalem and because of your abominations you done.* 3377 3378
312. *now our Land has become unclean.*
313. **FOR THUS WAS SAID BY YV.**
314. **BECAUSE YOU SPOKE YOUR WORDS ARE FOR HER.**
315. **I AM BRINGING A KINGDOM AGAINST YOU FROM AFAR TO THE TRIBES FOR ISRAEL.** 3379
316. *you will see their siege mount for them to reach into your cities and take you.*
317. *your ways are wicked to prosper and all of you deal in lies.* 3380
318. *look and examine your heart before you are dragged off.*
319. *your sacrifices are your sins to YV for you did not obey their Voices **FROM YV**.*
320. *you were to walk in **HIS COMMANDMENTS AND STATUTES**.*
321. *now your evil will fall on us in years.*
322. *although your sins testify for you, **YV WILL ACT FOR HIS NAME**.*
323. *truly your waywardness are many with many sinners like in **israel**.*
324. *now you will be strangers in a land, like travelers pitching for the night.*
325. *now you are people to be abandoned, like a warrior that cannot be saved.*
326. *like herders with flocks they come to pitch their tents around you.* 3384
327. *they will graze each in his place as they prepare for war against you.*
328. *they will rise and attack by noon.* 3385
329. *woe to you for your daylight is declining.*
330. *as the shadows for evening lengthen they will rise to attack into the night.*
- Jeremiah was beaten and put in stocks then house arrested*
331. *jucal a son from shelem and pashhur a son from malchijah, heard **HIS WORDS** from Jeremiah as he was speaking to all their people.*
332. *after they heard Jeremiah **PROPHESYING**, he and pashhur had Jeremiah beaten.*
333. *then put him in chains by their gate, which was by their temple for ra.*
334. *came on the next day pashhur released Jeremiah.* 3386
335. *pashhur he said to Jeremiah, you are not to prophecy by **NAMING IT** is from **YV**.*
336. *then he declared he was going to the chaldeans.* 3389
337. *Jeremiah said, that is a lie.*
338. *i am not going to go to the chaldeans.*

339. now irijah arrested Jeremiah for their leaders were angry with **him**. Jeremiah 3390
340. they beat him and put him in a house in the house for jonathan their recorder.
341. they made it a prison for Jeremiah.
342. Jeremiah was kept for years until he was brought to the palace, for zedek had become our king and he had heard HIS WORDS from Baruch.

## ZEDEK

jehoiakim dies zedek becomes king for judah zedek is the last king of judah

1. the rest of the acts by jehoiakim are written in the scrolls for Judah. 3392
2. jehoiakim was buried with his forefathers. and zedek became king
3. zedek at 20 and 1 years became king. 3393
4. he reigned 10 years and he did evil IN THE SIGHT OF YV.

Jeremiah sent to zedek Baruch's 1st Reading of Jeremiah's WORDS now is the Day

5. **WORDS FROM YV** thru Jeremiah our **PROPHET**. 3394
6. at the beginning of the reign for zedek our king, the **MESSAGES** which Jeremiah our **PROPHET** he commanded Baruch. a son from Nera
7. Jeremiah has said, and says to zedek, **IT WAS SAID BY YV THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL I WILL MAKE DULL YOUR WEAPONS FOR WAR.**  
**WHICH ARE IN YOUR HANDS AND WHICH YOU ARE TO WAR WITH**
8. **FOR NOW COMES THAT DAY DECLARED BY YV THE HEARTS OF THE KING AND LEADERS WILL FAIL, FOR HE SUMMONED THEIR SWORDS AGAINST EVERYONE AND ON THE PEOPLE IN OUR LAND THAT I PROPHESIED AGAINST THEM.**  
**THIS IS FROM YV THEE CREATOR OF ISRAEL.** 3397
9. **HE SAID THEY WILL TAKE THIS CUP OF WINE FROM MY HAND.**
10. **AND IT IS FOR ALL THE TRIBES TO WHOM I SEND WILL DRINK AND STAGGER.**
11. **FOR MY PEOPLE ARE STUBBORN WITH REBELLIOUS HEARTS, THEY TURNED AND DEPARTED FROM ME, AND SAY IN THEIR HEARTS WE NOW DO NOT FEAR YV OUR CREATOR.**
12. **OUR EYES DO NOT SEE HIM AND OUR EARS DO NOT HEAR HIM.**

Jeremiah sent to zedek Baruch's 2nd Reading their oracles for YV taken by age they deliver the robber

13. came in the 4th year for zedek, a son from Josiah a King for Judah.
14. **THESE WORDS CAME** to Jeremiah **FROM YV**.
15. **SAYING HAVE HIM BUY A SCROLL, AND HAVE HIM WRITE ALL THE WORDS I SPAKE TO YOU CONCERNING ISRAEL'S AND IN CONCERNING JUDAH, CONCERNING THE TRIBES FROM THE DAY I SPAKE TO YOU FROM THE DAYS OF JOSIAH TO THIS DAY, ALL THE EVIL I PLAN TO BRING ON THEM.** 3401
16. **IN ORDER THAT EVERYONE WILL TURN FROM THEIR EVIL.**
17. **IT IS THEIR WISE MEN THAT I WILL PUT TO SHAME, BEHOLD FOR THEY REJECTED THEIR WORDS FROM ME.**
18. **WHEN PEOPLE ASK YOU, SAYING WHY US YV?** 3402
19. **YOU ARE TO SAY WHY NOT?**
20. **FOR THEY SAID THEIRS IS FROM YV.**
21. **BECAUSE THEY SAID, THESE WORDS ARE OUR ORACLES FROM YV, BUT I HAVE SENT YOU TO SAY, THEY ARE NOT SAID BY ME.** 3403
22. **THEREFORE BEHOLD I WILL CAST YOU FROM MY PRESENCE, FROM THE LAND WHICH I APPOINTED FOR YOUR FOREFATHERS.**
23. **I WILL PUT A REPROACH ON YOU WHICH WILL NOT BE FORGOTTEN.**

24. **LIKE A GLEANING OF A VINE WILL BE THE REMNANT FOR ISRAEL.** 3404  
**LIKE GRAPE GATHERERS PICKED THEIR VINES.**
25. **TO WHOM WILL THEY SPEAK TO GIVE THEIR WARNING?**
26. **FOR THEIR EARS ARE CLOSED AND THEY CANNOT HEAR ME.**
27. **THE SIEGE OF THEIR ROADS ARE FOR THE GATHERING OF THEIR YOUNG.** 3405  
**TOGETHER ALSO HUSBAND AND WIFE**
28. **THEY WILL TAKE THE AGED WITH THE PREGNANT THAT DAY.**
29. **THEIR DWELLINGS WILL BE FOR OTHERS AND THEIR FIELDS ALIKE.**
30. **DECLARE THIS IN JUDAH AND PROCLAIM TO JERUSALEM.** 3406
31. **BLOW THE HORN AND CRY ALOUD.**
32. **SAY THEY ARE TO ASSEMBLE TO GO FROM YOUR CITIES.**
33. **LIKE THEM IN JERUSALEM YOU WILL SEEK A REFUGE TO LIVE.**
34. **BECAUSE THEY REBELLED MY EVIL IS FOR THEIR DEEDS.** 3407
35. **THIS IS FOR YOUR EVIL AND IT IS ONLY A BITTERNESS TO ME.**
36. **THEY CANNOT BE SILENCED BECAUSE I HEARD THEM.**
37. **THEIR VOICES WERE LIKE HORNS, LIKE THE ALARM FOR WAR.**  
**THEREFORE THUS SAYS YV.** 3408
38. **CONCERNING YOUR DIVINERS PROPHESYING IN MY NAME.**
39. **THEY WERE SENT TO YOU SAYING, NO SWORD OR FAMINE IN THIS LAND.**
40. **SO WHY WILL WE BE STRICKEN BEYOND HEALING?** 3409
41. **AND HAVE NO TIME FOR HEALING AND ONLY BY THEIR TERROR YOU KNOW YOUR WICKEDNESS AND THE EVIL BY YOUR FOREFATHERS.**
42. **YET YOU SIN TO DESPISE ME.**
43. **SO MY NAME IS NOT HONORED BY YOU.**
44. **YOU DELIVERED THE ROBBER FROM THE POWER OF THEIR OPPRESSOR.** 3410
45. **NOW YOU OPPRESS TO DO VIOLENCE TO THE ORPHANS AND WIDOWS.**
46. **YOU SHED THEIR BLOOD IN THIS PLACE.**
47. **SURELY YOUR MEN COMMITTED THESE.**
48. **THEY CAME INTO THE GATES OF THESE CITIES FOR YOU, AND YOUR KINGS JUST SAT ON THE THRONE FOR DAVID, BECAUSE YOUR MALES WORDS BECOME THEIR OWN.**
49. **THEN THEY CHANGED MY WORDS FOR YOU TO LIVE WITH THEIR CREATOR.**
50. **SAY TO THEM, LISTEN TO THE WORDS FROM YV.** 3412
51. **TO THE KING AND FOR JUDAH, AND ALL JUDAH LET YOUR CALLING BE TO RA FOR THIS PEOPLE.**
52. **NOT FOR BEARING, BUT A CRY LIKE FOR A REDEEMING.**
53. **WILL HE SURELY SAVE YOU IN THE TIME OF YOUR DISASTER?** 3413
54. **THEIR CREATOR IS WITH MANY OF YOU IN THE CITIES FOR JUDAH.**
55. **FOR IN JERUSALEM ARE HER ALTARS AND THEY TOO WERE SETUP FOR YOUR SHAME.**
56. **THEIR SHAMEFUL ALTARS ARE FOR THEM TO BURN INCENSE TO HER.**
57. **NOW YOUR MIGHTY MALES WILL DIE BY THE SWORD, AND THEIR SONS AND DAUGHTERS WILL DIE BY FAMINE.**

58. **NOT TO BE BURIED WITH THEIR WIVES THEY MARRIED, AND NOT WITH THEIR SONS AND NOT WITH THEIR DAUGHTERS.**
59. **BECAUSE ALL WILL BE LIKE A BARREN DESERT.** 3415
60. **FOR THE DESTROYERS ARE COMING WITH SWORDS FOR DEVOURING.**
61. **FOR I SAID, THIS HOUSE IS TO BE LIKE AT SHILOH.**
62. **NOW MY CITY WILL BE DESOLATED AND WITHOUT PEOPLE.**
63. **BY THE HAND OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR THE KING FOR BABYLON, AND INTO THE HANDS OF YOUR ENEMY THAT SEEK YOUR LIVES.**
64. **HE WILL STRIKE YOU DOWN WITH THE EDGE OF THE SWORD WITHOUT PITY AND WITHOUT COMPASSION.**
- FOR I BRING THEM AGAINST YOU AND THIS LAND. THEY WILL BE AGAINST ALL THESE PEOPLE. THEY WILL UTTERLY DESTROY YOU TO MAKE YOU A DESOLATION. FOR THIS LAND IS TO BE DESTROYED AND WASTED. YOU ARE THE NATION I AM AGAINST AND WHICH I SPAKE OF. I WILL NOT RELENT CONCERNING THE EVIL I PLANNED. IN A MOMENT I WILL SPEAK CONCERNING THEIR TRIBES. WITH A CONCERN FOR THEIR KINGDOM AS TO BUILD AND ESTABLISH FOR HIM** 3417
- Baruch's 3rd Reading they have forgotten ME yet you prepare for her why quarrel with ME*
65. **Jeremiah sent me to the people to hear the WORDS FROM YV.** 3419
66. **for i am to say THUS WAS SAID FROM YV. THE CREATOR OF ISRAEL**
67. **TELL THIS PEOPLE ALL THESE WORDS.** 3420
68. **I MADE A PROMISE WITH YOUR FOREFATHERS IN THE DAYS I BROUGHT THEM FROM EGYPT.**
69. **FOR I WAS IN THE DESERT WITH ISRAEL AND EVEN INTO YOUR PROMISED LAND.** 3421
70. **SO WHY ARE YOUR PEOPLE SAYING, THEY WILL COME TO ME NO MORE?**
71. **DO VIRGINS FORGET THEIR MARRIAGE?** 3422
72. **YET MY PEOPLE HAVE FORGOT ME FOR YEARS.**
73. **FOR RA'S DIVINERS ARE WHOM HAVE HER VISIONS AND RELATE HER VISIONS TO YOU.** 3423
74. **YET NEITHER THEY NOR THEIR FOREFATHERS NOR JUDAH HAD KNOWN OF HER.**
75. **THEREFORE THUS THEY ARE WICKED AND WITH WICKEDNESS THEY TAUGHT YOU HER WAYS.** 3424
76. **I SEEN HOW WELL YOU PREPARED YOUR WAY TO SEEK HER LOVE.**
77. **AFTER HER YOU WALKED UNASHAMED.** 3425
78. **THUS YOU ARE LIKE THE TRIBES FROM ISRAEL.**
79. **YOU NOW LONG FOR HER WINDS OF PASSION.**
80. **BUT WHOM DID YOU TURN AWAY FOR?**
81. **FOR YOUR FOREFATHERS ATE AND DRANK AND DID JUSTICE WITH RIGHTEOUSNESS.** 3426
82. **THEN THEY WERE WELL OFF AND PLEADED FOR THE AFFLICTED AND NEEDY.**
83. **WHEN THEY WERE WELL OFF THEY KNEW ME AND DECLARED THEY WERE WITH YV.** 3427
84. **BUT YOU SHED INNOCENT BLOOD BY PRACTICING OPPRESSION AND BRIBERY.**



85. **THUS WAS SAID BY ME, YV I HAVE JUDGED YOU WITH MY JUSTICE**  
**TODAY.** 3428
86. **FOR MY WRATH GOES FORTH LIKE FIRE WITH NOBODY TO PUT OUT.**
87. **NOW IN YOUR TIMES OF TROUBLE YOU WILL SAY TO ME, RISE AND**  
**SAVE US.** 3429
88. **BUT WHERE IS THE CREATOR YOU MADE?**
89. **LET IT RISE.**
90. **SURELY IT CAN SAVE YOU.**
91. **SO JUDAH WHY QUARREL WITH ME?** 3430
92. **FOR YOU ARE SINNING.**
93. **YET I DECLARED I AM YOUR CREATOR.**
94. **YOUR SWORDS KILLED MY PROPHETS, AND BY KILLING THEM YOU**  
**DID NOT HEED MY WORDS.**
95. **BEFORE YOU THEY WARNED YOU IN JERUSALEM OF MY**  
**DESTRUCTION FOR YOUR LAND AND DWELLINGS.** 3431
96. **NOW YOU WILL BE CRUSHED WITH A MIGHTY BLOW, WITH A FORCE**  
**TO WEAKEN AND WOUND.**
97. **FOR WHO HAS STOOD TO COUNCIL ME, OR SEEN ME TO HEAR MY**  
**WORDS?**
98. **I YV WILL NOT CHANGE MY MIND FOR WHAT I HAVE DECLARED**  
**AGAINST YOU.**
99. **I SET HIM AS A WATCHMAN OVER YOU.** 3433
100. **YOU ARE TO LISTEN TO THE SOUND OF HIS HORN.**
101. **THUS I DESPISE HIS PEOPLE AND THEY WILL NO LONGER BE A**  
**KINGDOM.**
102. **FOR WHAT THEY LOVE IS IN MY HOUSE.** 3434
103. **WHATEVER THEIR ACTIONS ARE VILE TO ME, FOR THEIR DEEDS ARE BY**  
**THEIR UNHOLY BODY.**
104. **AWAY AWAY WITH YOUR ABOMINATIONS.**
105. **I WILL GIVE THEM THIS LAND WHICH I GAVE TO YOUR FOREFATHERS,**  
**AND BY GIVING THEM THE LAND YOUR INHERITANCE.**
106. **NOW THEY WILL COME AND TAKE POSSESSION, FOR I AM BRINGING**  
**DISASTER ON YOUR MEN TO PUNISH THEM WITH RIGHTEOUSNESS**  
**FROM ME.** 3436
- UNTIL THEY ARE DESTROYED FROM THE LAND WHICH I GAVE TO THEIR FOREFATHERS**
107. **THEY WILL BE FROM THE NORTH DECLARES YV.** 3437
108. **THEY ARE COMING FOR I APPOINTED YOU FOR HIS THRONE.**
109. **HE WILL CAST YOU INTO LANDS UNKNOWN TO YOU FOR NOT DOING**  
**THEIR WORDS FROM ME.**
110. **NOW THE TRIBES IN YOUR KINGDOM WILL SERVE**  
**NEBUCHADNEZZAR KING FOR BABYLON.** 3438
111. **RISE AND TELL EVERYONE BEFORE THEM WHAT I COMMANDED FOR THEM.**
- Baruch's 4th Reading like Moses to Samuel*
112. **in the reign of zedek, a son from Josiah a King for Judah THESE WORDS CAME by**  
**Jeremiah FROM YV. SAYING**  
**YV SAID to him** 3440
113. **YOU ARE LIKE MOSES TO SAMUEL, FOR THEY STOOD BEFORE THEM**  
**FOR ME.**



114. **TELL HIM THUS WAS SAID BY YV, HIS RULE IS ENDING, FOR I AM GOING TO REMOVE HIM FROM THIS PLACE BEFORE THEIR EYES.** 3441
115. **I LEFT MY PEOPLE, FOR ALL OF THEM ARE ADULTERERS ASSEMBLED FROM LIES.**
116. **YOUR WEALTH AND TREASURES WILL BE GIVEN FOR PLUNDER WITHOUT COST TO A LAND UNKNOWN.** 3442
117. **LIKE A FIRE OF KINDLING MY ANGER BURNS BECAUSE OF THE SIN BY THE TRIBES.** **FOR ISRAEL AND BY THE TRIBES NOW WITH JUDAH**
118. **MY REAPER FROM BABYLON WIELDS THE SICKLE LIKE AT THE TIME OF HARVEST.**
119. **LIKE RAMS FOR THE SLAUGHTER I SET YOU APART FOR A DAY OF SLAUGHTER.**
120. **AFTERWARDS NEBUCHADNEZZAR** **KING FOR BABYLON** **WILL HAVE YOU TAKEN AWAY.**
121. **BECAUSE OF THEIR SINS YOU WILL GO WITH YOUR PEOPLE TO** **THE KING** **FOR BABYLON, FOR THIS CITY WILL BE BURNT WITH FIRE.**
122. **A REMNANT WILL SURVIVE ON THE HILLSIDES.** 3446
123. **ALL THEM LIVING IN HOUSES WILL GO INTO CAPTIVITY.**
124. **THEY WILL ENTER BABYLON AND THERE YOU WILL DIE AND** **THERE YOU WILL BE BURIED.**
125. **YV SAID, AFTER I ABANDON THE KING FOR JUDAH, A REMNANT FROM JERUSALEM WILL REMAIN IN THE LAND TO DWELL LIKE IN EGYPT.**
126. **IN THESE DAYS JUDAH'S WILL WALK WITH** **THE TRIBES FROM** **ISRAEL'S.** 3448
127. **THEY WILL COME TOGETHER FROM THE LAND IN THE NORTH TO THE LAND I GAVE THEM.**
128. **I WILL BRING THEIR DESCENDANTS TO GIVE THEM LAND TO POSSESS LIKE YOUR TRIBES.** 3449
129. **THEY WILL SPEAK OF ME AND CALL ON ME.**
130. **LIKE YOUR FOREFATHERS THEY WILL TURN** **TO ME TO RETURN** **AND FOLLOW ME.**

*Jeremiah sends Baruch for his 5th Reading*

131. **WORDS CAME** to Jeremiah **FROM YV** for king zedek. 3450
132. **like** jehoiakim **king for judah** **had burned by fire.**
133. **the MESSAGE** from Jeremiah **that he spake to Baruch.** **a son from Nera** 3451
134. **he wrote down THESE WORDS** from Jeremiah's mouth.
135. **which** Jeremiah **has PROPHESED** against **all** our tribes. 3452
136. **then he read** **the SCROLL with** **the WORDS FROM YV** by **YV'S HOUSE.**
137. **my WORDS** are **FROM YV COMING** to Jeremiah. 3453
138. **HE SAID,** **BEHOLD** **I YV WILL GIVE THIS CITY INTO THE HAND OF THE CHALDEANS.** 3454
139. **THEY WILL ENTER AND SET HIS CITY ON FIRE, AND BURN THE HOUSES WHERE THEY WERE OFFERING THEIR INCENSE TO ASHERAH.** 3455
- FOR ALL THEIR HOUSES HAVE ROOFTOPS FOR THEM TO BURN THEIR OFFERINGS.**
140. **FOR ALL HER HOSTS THEY POURED OUT THEIR OIL FOR ANOTHER CREATOR.**

141. **THE MEN IN JUDAH AND PEOPLE IN JERUSALEM HAVE TURNED THEIR BACKS TO ME.** 3456
142. **THEY TAUGHT HER TEACHINGS AGAIN AND AGAIN TO RECEIVE HER INSTRUCTIONS.**
143. **NOW THE SONS FOR JUDAH DO ONLY EVIL IN MY SIGHT.** 3457
144. **LIKE THE SONS FOR ISRAEL THEY PROVOKED ME TO ANGER BY THE WORK OF THEIR HANDS.**
145. **BECAUSE OF THIS YOUR CITIES TOO BECAME MY ANGER AND WRATH.** 3458
146. **FROM THE DAY THEY BUILT FOR HER TO THIS DAY I WILL HAVE THEM REMOVED BEFORE ME.**
147. **THEY PROVOKED ME TO ANGER WITH YOUR KINGS LEADERS PRIESTS AND DIVINERS.** 3459
148. **THEY ESTABLISHED THEIR ABOMINATIONS AND THE LIKENESS FOR THEIR ABOMINATIONS ARE IN MY HOUSE AS THEY CALL ON MY NAME.**
149. **WHEN THEY OFFERED YOUR SIN OFFERINGS YOUR OFFERINGS WERE UNACCEPTABLE TO ME, FOR THEIR ALTAR WAS FOR RA'S.**
150. **THEY ARE ON YOUR HIGHEST HILLS VALLEYS AND FIELDS.**
151. **therefore THUS WAS SAID BY YV CONCERNING THEIR DIVINERS.** 3461
152. **I NEITHER SENT THEM NOR COMMANDED THEM NOR SPAKE TO THEM.**
153. **THEY STIFFENED YOUR NECKS IN ORDER NOT TO LISTEN TO ME NOR TAKE UP MY CORRECTIONS.** 3462
154. **NOW HIS PEOPLE HAVE BECOME LOST RAMS TO BE LED ASTRAY.**
155. **TREACHEROUS JUDAH I SAW AND SEEN ALL YOUR ADULTERY.** 3463
156. **LIKE FAITHLESS ISRAEL NOW I WILL SEND YOU AWAY WITH A WRIT OF DIVORCE, FOR YOUR UNFAITHFULNESS IS AS ISRAEL'S.** 3464
157. **NOW JUDAH TOO IS UNAFRAID OF ME AND LIKES THEIR HARLOT.** ALSO
158. **BECAUSE OF THEIR HARLOTRY, THEY TOO STAINED THE LAND BY COMMITTING ADULTERY WITH HER.**
159. **FOR BY THE ROADS YOU SAT LIKE EGYPTIANS IN THE DESERT.** TO STAIN YOUR LAND 3465
160. **THEY ARE HAVING A WIFE BY HARLOTRY IN THEIR FOREHEAD.**
161. **THEY REFUSED TO BE ASHAMED.**
162. **BEHOLD SO THEY SPAKE TO YOU TO DO EVIL AND HAVE YOUR WAY.** 3466
163. **DID YOU THINK AFTER DOING ALL THIS YOU WOULD RETURN TO ME?**

*Jeremiah buys his uncles field*

164. **Jeremiah said, WORDS FROM YV CAME to him.** SAYING 3467
165. **BEHOLD HANAMEL A SON FROM SHALLUM YOUR UNCLE IS COMING TO YOU.**
166. **Hanamel my uncle's son came to the house that was a prison for me and said, it is for you to buy my field by river in the Land for BENJAMIN.**
167. **to reclaim it you are to buy it.** 3469
168. **i knew THIS WAS BY WORDS FROM YV.**
169. **i bought the field which was by river from my uncle's son.**
170. **i openly gave the deed and purchase to Baruch my scribe.** 3470

171. *and after i* gave him the deed and the purchase i **praised YV.**
172. *i said, my LORD,* behold **YOU MADE the Heavens and earth BY YOUR GREAT POWER.**
173. **AND BY YOUR OUTSTRETCHED ARM NOTHING IS DIFFICULT FOR YOU.**
174. **YV IS YOUR NAME.** 3472
175. **GREAT IS YOUR COUNSELING AND MANY ARE YOUR WORKS FOR US.**
176. **YOU ARE WHO GAVE to us SIGNS and WONDERS from egypt today.**
- Baruch's 6th Reading YV WILL UPROOT you*
177. **THUS i am to SAY to YV'S, ASK NOW OUR TRIBES, WHO HAS HEARD THIS?**
178. **HAS HIS CHOSEN FOR ISRAEL DONE LIKE YOU?**
179. **FOR THUS WAS SAID BY YV CONCERNING ALL YOUR WICKED.** 3474
180. **YOUR NEIGHBORS ARE SELLING THEIR INHERITANCE, WHICH IS FOR HIS PEOPLE FROM ISRAEL.**
181. BEHOLD **YOU WILL BE UPROOTED FROM YOUR LAND.** 3475  
FOR HE WILL UPROOT THE TRIBES FOR JUDAH
182. **YET COMING AFTER THEY ARE UPROOTED** AGAIN **HE WILL HAVE COMPASSION.**
183. **HE WILL BRING YOURS BACK TO YOUR INHERITANCE TO BE TAUGHT HIS WAYS TO HIS PEOPLE.** 3476
184. **HE SWORE AS YV LIVES.**
185. **THEY WILL BUILD AMONG A PEOPLE.**
- Baruch's 7th Reading Leah is weeping for her descendants*
186. **THUS WAS SAID BY YV.** 3477
187. **THEIR VOICES ARE HEARD FROM THEIR LAND MOURNING AND BITTER WEeping.**
188. **NOW LEAH IS WEEPING FOR HER DESCENDANTS.**
189. **SHE REFUSES TO BE COMFORTED BY HER CHILDREN, BECAUSE THEY WILL BE NO MORE.**
190. **YET THUS WAS SAID BY YV.**
191. **SHE WILL NOT LAMENT FOR YOUR BROTHERS OR SISTERS, FOR BOTH GREAT AND SMALL WILL DIE IN THIS LAND.** 3479
192. **THEY ARE NOT TO COMFORT ANYONE FROM THEIR DEAD.**
193. **NOR GIVE THEM THEIR SUPPORT, FOR THIS IS FOR LEAVING ME.** 3480
194. **FOR I AM YOUR CREATOR AND YOU WILL BE LED A WAY.**
195. **YOU LEFT ME YOUR CREATOR AND WERE UNAFRAID OF ME AS I DECLARED I AM YOUR LORD.**
196. **NOW I DECLARE AS YOUR LORD.** YV 3481
197. **YOU GOING AFTER RA'S WILL BE LED AWAY FROM YOUR HILLS, KNOWING WHAT YOU DID TO ME.**
198. **HIS PEOPLE HAVE BECOME PREY FOR A LION THAT WILL ROAR LOUDLY, TO MAKE YOUR LAND A HORROR AND YOUR CITIES WILL BE WITHOUT YOUR PEOPLE.**
199. **FOR YOU SERVED HER ON EVERY HILL, AND UNDER EVERY TREE YOU PLANTED FOR HER A CLIMBING VINE.**
200. **THEN MY FAITHFUL WILL RETURN TO ME.**

201. **BEHOLD** I WILL BRING MY JUDGMENT BECAUSE YOU SAID IT IS NOT A SIN. 3484
202. YOUR LAND IS TRULY UNCLEAN LIKE A HARLOT WITH MANY LOVERS. 3485
203. THEY DID NOT RETURN TO ME AS I DECLARED I AM YOUR CREATOR, BUT THEY LIFTED THEIR EYES TO SEE HER.
204. SO YOUR LOVE HAS WANDERED NOT TO KEEP YOUR FEET IN CHECK. 3486
205. NOW I WILL REMEMBER YOUR SINS AND CALL YOUR SINS TO ACCOUNT.

*Baruch's 8th Reading they will return*

206. **THUS WAS SAID BY YV, CONCERNING OUR SONS AND DAUGHTERS, AND CONCERNING THEIR MOTHERS AND BEARING THEM AND THEIR FATHERS BEGETTING THEM IN THEIR LAND.**
207. **BEHOLD** THE DAYS ARE COMING I WILL FULFILL MY GOOD WORDS. 3488
208. **WHICH** THAT I SPAKE CONCERNING THE TRIBES FOR ISRAEL AND JUDAH.
209. FOR I WILL COMFORT YOU FROM THE EVIL I INFLICTED ON YOU. 3489
210. YOU ARE TO BE UNAFRAID OF THE KING IN BABYLON, FOR I WILL SAVE AND DELIVER YOU FROM HIS HAND, AND WILL SHOW YOU COMPASSION IN YOUR OWN LAND.
211. AFTER HIM I WILL SEND FOR MY MANY FROM EVERYWHERE AND EVERY HILLSIDE, FOR MY PEOPLE WHERE I SCATTERED THEM, TO THE LAND I GAVE TO THEIR FOREFATHERS.
212. THEY WILL COME FROM THE CITIES TO JUDAH AND WILL BRING TO ME THEIR SIN OFFERINGS, AND THEIR SACRIFICES FOR OFFERINGS FOR THEIR ATONEMENT.
213. AND YOUR CELEBRATION BY THE HOUSE WITH ME.

*Baruch's 9th Reading YV WILL hurl them from their Land they WILL GO to the chaldean to keep their life*

214. *i* said **THESE WORD** to them. 3492
215. FROM YOUR EYES A FLOW DOWN WITH TEARS IN THE NIGHT AND DAYLIGHT, NOT TO CEASE FROM THE DAUGHTERS OF YOUR PEOPLE.
216. IF YOU LEAVE YOUR FIELDS **BEHOLD** YOU WILL BE SLAIN WITH THE SWORD. 3493
217. IF YOU ENTER A CITY **BEHOLD** THIRST AND FAMINE.
218. AS I LIVE DECLARES YV. 3494
219. **EVEN THE KING FOR JUDAH I GIVE HIM TO THEM SEEKING HIS LIFE INTO THE HANDS TO WHOM HE DREADS** BECAUSE YOUR FATHERS HAVE FORSAKEN ME BY FOLLOWING ANOTHER CREATOR. 3495
220. THEY SERVED AND BOWED DOWN FOR HER AND FORSAKE ME BY NOT KEEPING MY LAWS.
221. THEY DONE MORE EVIL **MORE** THAN YOUR FOREFATHERS. 3496
222. **BEHOLD** EACH 1 WALKS ACCORDING TO THEIR OWN STUBBORNNESS.
223. I WILL HURL YOU FROM THIS LAND TO A LAND **WHICH IS** UNKNOWN TO YOU. 3497

224. **THERE IF THEY SERVE FOR THEIR CREATOR I WILL GRANT YOU NO FAVORS.**
225. **IF NOT I WILL MAKE KNOWN MY POWER FOR THEM TO KNOW MY NAME IS YV.** 3498
226. **FOR I WILL GIVE YOUR WEALTH FOR PLUNDER, FOR THEIR SINS ARE THROUGHOUT YOUR BORDERS.**
227. **GONE IS YOUR INHERITANCE I GAVE YOU.** 3499
228. **I WILL MAKE YOU SERVE YOUR ENEMIES IN THEIR LAND.** WHICH IS UNKNOWN  
TO YOU
229. **YOU ARE KINDLING FOR A FIRE BY MY ANGER.**
230. **FOR I WILL STRETCH OUT MY ARM AGAINST YOU TO DESTROY YOU, FOR I AM TIRED OF YOUR YIELDING TO HER.**
231. **AT YOUR GATES THEY WILL BEREAVE YOU OF YOUR CHILDREN.**
232. **THEY ARE TO BE KILLED FOR YOUR UNREPENTED WAY.**
233. **THEY WILL SEIZE YOU BY BOW AND SWORD, TO BE CRUEL AND HAVE NO MERCY.**
234. **THEIR VOICES ROAR LIKE THE SEA.**
235. **THEIR HORSES ARE ARRAYED FOR BATTLE.**
236. **YOUR PEOPLE WILL PUT ON SACKCLOTH AND LAMENT MOST BITTERLY.** 3502
237. **FOR SUDDENLY MY DESTROYER WILL COME FOR EVERYONE STUBBORN AND REBELLIOUS.**
238. **FROM THE NORTH A LARGE KINGDOM WILL RISE FROM THEIR REMOTEST PARTS, FOR NEBUCHADNEZZAR** KING OF BABYLON **HAS FORMED A PLAN AGAINST YOU, TO BECOME AN OVERFLOWING FLOOD.** 3504
239. **TO OVERFLOW YOUR LANDS FULLNESS.**
240. **BECAUSE OF THE NOISE FROM HOOFS THEY ARE FEARLESS.**  
WITH A TUMULT OF THEIR HORSES
241. **THEIR ARROWS ARE FOR YOUR OPEN GRAVES.** 3505
242. **ALL OF THEM ARE MIGHTY MEN.**
243. **EVEN IN THOSE DAYS I WILL NOT MAKE YOU A COMPLETE DESTRUCTION.**

*zedek burns his scrolls*

244. Mica a son from Gemar heard all **HIS WORDS.** 3506
245. *and he went to his scribe's chamber* **to** there was Elishama *our headscribe,*  
Delaiah a son from Shema and Elnath a son from Ach Gemar a son from Shafan *and Zedekiah.* a son from Haran 3507
246. *to all of them* Mica declared Baruch's reading *to our people.* 3508
247. then **all** *the* scribes sent Jehudi a son from Nathan, saying bring *to them*  
Baruch *and the* **SCROLLS** *he is reading to our people.*
248. Baruch a son from Nera brought the **SCROLLS.** in his hand
249. coming *to them* they said read *them to us* **and** thus Baruch read *to them.* 3510
250. *after they heard* **all HIS WORDS,** they turned to 1 to another they said, Baruch we will  
report **THESE WORDS** *to the king.* 3511
251. tell us how *did you write* **ALL THESE WORDS?**
252. Baruch said, *from his mouth.* 3512
- ALL THESE WORDS**
253. *the* scribes said *to Baruch,* go back *to Jeremiah.*
254. *they went to the king's court and reported* his words *to the king.* 3513

255. the king sent for Jehudi and **he** Jehudi read it to the king. 3514
256. came as Jehudi read 3 or 4 woes.
257. the king threw them into the fire and the **SCROLLS** were consumed by fire.
258. the king and all his servants laughed at **THESE WORDS**. 3515
259. although Elnathan begged the king not to burn the **SCROLLS**, not listening the king commanded jerahmeel **his** the king's son, to find Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah our **PROPHET FOR YV**.

*Jeremiah is brought to zedek thrown in a well with mud  
then jailed by the king's palace zedek sends for Jeremiah*

260. then his officials said to the king, how he deserves death, for he is discouraging our men for war who are left in this city. 3518
261. for this male **nor** is **he** not seeking the wellness of **our** this people. 3519
262. king zedek said, behold my hands **i** will do nothing to him. 3519
263. so they took Jeremiah and cast him into a well which is by HIS COURTYARD. 3520
264. the well had no water so Jeremiah sank in the mud. 3520
265. Melech a king's guard heard they put him into a well. 3521
266. as the king was sitting by his gate Melech spake to the king. 3521
267. saying my lord and king your officials have acted wickedly, for they all condemned Jeremiah because they **by** casting him into a well. 3522
268. now he will die in that place.
269. then our king commanded Melech to saying take men from here and under my authority, and bring up Jeremiah **HIS PROPHET** from the well before he dies. 3524
270. Melech took men and went at the king's command. 3524
271. they took rope there and let **it** down to the rope for Jeremiah. 3525
272. Melech said, to Jeremiah place it under your armpits. Jeremiah did so and they pulled him up. Jeremiah with a rope 3525
273. after lifting him from the well he was kept in a jail with his guards. 3526
274. then king zedek sent for him and Jeremiah was brought to the king.
275. zedek was with Jeremiah in secret and said, i will not put you to death.
276. but i am going to ask you something.
277. do not hide anything from me. Jeremiah said to zedek, what if i will give you advice? 3528
278. Jeremiah said, zedek **THUS WAS SAID BY YV**. 3529
279. if you do not go with our people, you yourself will not escape from their hand. 3530
280. please obey **YV**. 3530
281. **WHAT** i am saying is for your good.
282. **FOR THESE ARE THE WORDS FROM YV**.
283. **BEHOLD** **ALL THE HEALTHY WHO ARE LEFT IN THE PALACE, AND ALL JUDEANS ARE TO BE BROUGHT TO THE LEADERS AND KING FOR BABYLON**.
284. zedek said, Jeremiah let no male know these words or you die. 3532
285. if my officials hear them or if they come to you and say, tell us what you said to the king and what the king said to you. 3534
286. do not hide it from us or we will put you to death.
287. say to them, you were presenting your petition to return to the house of jonathan. 3534
288. then his officials came to Jeremiah to ask all his words.



289. *then whatever they ceased speaking with him since their words were not overheard.* 3535
290. *Jeremiah was kept in jail until jerusalem was captured.*
- YV'S PROMISE to Melech*
291. **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to Jeremiah *as he was confined in jail.* 3536
292. **SAYING NOW** **SPEAK WITH MELECH AND SAY, THUS BEHOLD AS I BRING MY WORDS ON MY CITY FOR DISASTER, AND NOT FOR THEIR GOOD AS IT COMES TO PASS I WILL DELIVER YOU ON THAT DAY FOR YOU NOT TO BE GIVEN INTO THEIR HAND. FROM THE MEN YOU DREAD** 3538
293. **FOR I WILL CERTAINLY RESCUE YOU, AND YOU WILL NOT FALL BY THEIR SWORD AND YOU WILL HAVE YOUR LIFE BECAUSE YOU BELIEVED ME. DECLARES YV**
- Jeremiah while in jail they CAME*
294. *king zedek sent jucal a son from shelem, to Jeremiah saying, please ask YV on our behalf.*
295. *will the chaldeans return for him and fight against this city?* 3540
296. *for he heard their whispering as terror was surrounding them, for they were denouncing to denounce him.*
297. *for the king he asked him, saying are there WORDS FROM YV?* 3541
298. *Jeremiah answered, saying he will be given to the king for babylon.*
299. *those people saying peace, were his friends misleading him, for they will overpower him his footsteps as he is sunk in mud. they will turn their backs to him*
300. *they will bring everyone with him their wives and children to the chaldeans for babylon.* 3543
301. *he can not escape their hand, for he will be seized by their hands for the king for babylon.*

## CAPTIVES

*the fall and ending of judah*

- came when jerusalem was captured so was the king for judah, for the king for babylon came to jerusalem and laid siege to it.*
- in the 9th and 10th years for zedek, in the 4th fivecount on the 9th day of that fivecount, HIS CITY'S walls were breached.*
- then whoever was the official for the king for babylon came to the gate.* 3546
- they came for zedek but the men for war fled together with him.*
- they went from HIS CITY at night by way of the king's garden.* 3547
- a force of chaldeans pursued and overtook them by the banks by jericho.*
- they seized them and brought them to nebuchadnezzar in babylon to pass sentence on them.* 3548
- the king slew the sons from zedek before his eyes.*
- then the king slew all his men but he blinded zedek.* 3549
- the chaldeans burned the king's palace and the houses of our people.*
- the rest of the people left in HIS CITY deserted it or were taken.* 3550
- it was nebuzar their captain that took their captives to be exiled to babylon.*
- our weakest people were left behind in the Land of judah.* 3551
- the king for babylon gave orders about Jeremiah, through to nebuzar the captain of the guards.* 3552

15. he ordered him take him and look after him but do nothing **or anything** harmful to him.

*Jeremiah was released and he went to mizpah*

16. after nebuzar the captain of the guards released him from jail. 3553  
17. the captain **of the guards** liked Jeremiah and said, **YV** your **CREATOR DECLARED** our evil against this place. 3554  
18. **YV HAS DONE JUST AS HE PROMISED** and yet we were against **YV**.  
19. now **behold** i am freeing you today from the chains on your hands. 3555  
20. if you are pleased, come with me to babylon and i will look after you.  
21. if you disagree not to come with me to babylon never mind. 3556  
22. the Land is before you to go wherever it is good and right for you.  
23. he did not go back with him but went with Melech whom had guarded him.  
24. the captain **of the guards** gave them silver as a gift and let them go.  
25. Jeremiah went to mizpah to Gedal a son from Ahikam, and he stayed among the people who were left in the Land.

*who they took to babylon*

26. the captain of his guards took sera their high priest, with zephaniah the 2nd priest and their 3 attendants from HIS HOUSE.  
27. from our CITY he took our official who was overseer for our men, with 5 of our king's advisers whom were found in HIS CITY.  
28. the recorder for their captain **for their army** counted our people in our Land. 3561  
29. nebuzar took them to bring them to babylon.  
30. at topheth the king for babylon struck them to kill them. **by topheth** 3562  
31. then Judeans were led into exile from their Land to the land for babylon.

## AFTER

*they burned the HOUSE For MEETING With YV and they took the Utensils*

1. on the 10th day in the 5th fivecount, nebuzar **a captain for the king for babylon** went and burned the HOUSE FOR **YV**, and the king's palace and all the houses.  
2. the army of the chaldeans who were with the captain tore down all the walls.  
3. then their guards took some of the people with the rest of the people that were left in **HIS CITY**.  
4. the bronze pillars **for the HOUSE FOR YV** and the Bronze Altars by the HOUSE FOR **YV**, they broke into pieces then carried it to babylon.  
5. as they did with **all** the Utensils used for Service, the Bowls Basins and the Firestands with their Firecups. 3566  
6. what was gold and what was silver that David and Solomon had made for **HIS HOUSE**, the bronze and Utensils were beyond their weighing.

*after HIS HOUSE was destroyed a very detailed ending the remnant gathered at mizpah*

7. their commander appointed Gedal **by putting him** in charge of our people **who were** not exiled to babylon. 3567  
8. as they came to Gedal at mizpah **he** **Gedal** encouraged our men, **saying** to be unafraid of the chaldeans and stay in our Land to serve their king that it goes well with you.  
9. look i am staying at mizpah to stand for you before the chaldeans. 3569  
10. who comes to me will gather and live in their cities. **they have taken**  
11. as they heard the king for babylon left a remnant for **Judah**, many Judeans returned from the kingdoms they fled to.

12. Johanan a son from Kareah came to Gedal at mizpah. 3571
13. he said, are you aware of balis?
14. the leader for the sons for edom wants to take your life, but Gedal did not believe him.
15. so Johanan a son from Kareah spake to Gedal in mizpah said let me go kill him and not a male will know why.
16. but if they take your life from all of us, then Israelis that have gathered to you will scatter and the remnant for **Judah** will perish. 3574
17. but Gedal said, to Johanan do not do this, for the words they are speaking are a lie.
18. it happened in the 7th fivecount ishmel a son from nethanit, came to mizpah to Gedal.
19. as they were eating bread together ishmel and his men rose and killed Gedal. with his sword he struck and killed him. for he was whom their king had appointed.
20. even the chaldeans who were found with him, for they were there as men to guard him.
21. then ishmel killed Judeans whom were with Gedal. at mizpah
22. happened on the next day after that they killed Gedal and it was unknown, 8 men were coming from shechem shiloh and samaria, with their beards shaved off and their clothes torn on their bodies, with their offering of silver in their hands that they were bringing for the **HOUSE FOR YV**.
23. as ishmel a son from nethanit went from mizpah he met them. 3580
24. so he returned and came back into the city.
25. then ishmel and his men were to murder them.
26. but the 8 men said, ishmel do not put us to death, for we have barrels of wheat and barley hidden in our fields.
27. he did not stop and put them to death, then cast the companions into a well.
28. for ishmel had cast all of them into it whom he killed with Gedal.
29. then ishmel took captives from all the remnant in mizpah from the people left in mizpah whom were under Gedal he took the captives and proceeded to journey to the sons for edom. 3584
30. Johanan a son from Kareah a leader of our forces heard the evil ishmel done. 3585
31. he took many of our men to go fight ishmel.
32. they found him by the river for REUBEN.
33. came as all our people who were with ishmel saw him, like Johanan and our forces were glad as were our people whom were with ishmel our captives from mizpah ran from him, and as they returned they walked with Johanan.
34. but ishmel escaped from Johanan and went to the sons for edom.
35. Johanan took them to mizpah to be with the other survivors. from our people 3588
36. but they wanted to dwell in hebron which is south of bethlehem, for they were thinking they would go to egypt because they were afraid of balis. 3589
37. our elders of greatness approached Jeremiah and said, please let our petition come before you, so that you Ask for us to **YV** our CREATOR and for all who survived, because the remaining are few.
38. let **YV TELL** us our way and what are the things we are to do.
39. Jeremiah said, now that i have heard from you behold i will petition **YV**.
40. **WHAT YV ANSWERS**, i will tell you and not withhold **A WORD** from you.

41. they said, Jeremiah you are with **YV**, and you are **HIS TRUE** and **FAITHFUL WITNESS** for us.
42. therefore we will do **his Command and WHAT YV TELLS** to us, whether **HE IS PLEASANT** or **UNPLEASANT** with us. 3594
43. we will listen to **YV** **our CREATOR** in order it goes well for us. **we will listen to YV our CREATOR**
44. came at the end of daylight **WORDS FROM YV CAME** to him. 3595
45. then Jeremiah called for Johanan and **all** our elders of greatness.
46. he said, **THUS WAS SAID BY YV** our **CREATOR OF ISRAEL, YOU ARE TO LIVE IN THIS LAND TO REBUILD THE DESTROYED AND REPLANT.**
47. **IF YOU DO NOT LIVE IN YOUR LAND AND DO NOT LISTEN TO ME, YOUR CREATOR EVERYONE SETTING THEIR MIND TO GO TO EGYPT TO LIVE WILL DIE BY SWORD OR DISEASE, AND THEY WILL HAVE NO SURVIVORS FROM THEM.**
48. now **YV HAS SPAKE** to our remnant. 3599
49. Judeans are not to go into egypt.
50. for you to understand today i have **TESTIFIED** to you.
51. for you yourselves sent me to **YV**, saying to Ask for us to **YV**. 3600
52. whatever **HE SAYS** we will do.
53. today you are to obey **YV WHATEVER HE SENT** me to **TELL** you.
54. you now understand yours will die where you wish to live. 3601
55. came as Jeremiah finished telling them the **WORDS FROM YV**, then after **THESE WORDS** azarah an arrogant male said, Jeremiah you are lying.
56. YV **our CREATOR DID NOT SEND** you to us.
57. you are saying we are **not** to enter egypt and live there. 3603
58. you are giving us into the hand of balis to kill us or exile us to babylon.
59. Johanan lived in the Land and brought the remnant for **Judah** to him. 3604
60. whom returned from our Tribes stayed in the Land for **Judah**.

a summary many years before returning

61. Jeremiah had said to **all** the leaders and **to all** our people, as he **PROPHESIED AGAINST** this CITY for we heard his hearing.
62. for **YV HAD TOLD** him, **DECLARE ALL THESE WORDS** in **JERUSALEM**. 3606
63. he **SAID, HEAR HIS WORDS FOR HIS PROMISES ARE YOUR REWARD.**
64. for **HE SERIOUSLY WARNED** our forefathers that day **HE BROUGHT** them from egypt, and to this day **HE WARNED** us **CONTINUALLY**.
65. **SAYING LISTEN TO HIM** for **YV HAD SAID**. 3608
66. **SIN IS FOUND IN THE MEN FOR JUDAH AND THE PEOPLE IN JERUSALEM, FOR THEY ARE TURNING AWAY FROM HIM LIKE THE SINS OF ISRAEL.**
67. they did not obey or listen. 3609
68. they walked in stubbornness with evil in their hearts.
69. **NOW HE BROUGHTFORTH HIS WORDS, BECAUSE HIS PROMISES** are with us **HE COMMANDED AND IT WAS DONE**.
70. **His Inheritance** was like prey. 3610
71. as prey they were against us from every side.
72. now desolation and mourning is in the **Whole** Land for it was made desolate.
73. they were taken away because they said, we will not see our end. 3611

74. *they did not listen to **HIS PROPHETS**, but to their own diviners dreamers soothsayers and sorcerers, who said to them, **saying** we will not serve the king for babylon.* 3612
75. *so they prophesied by lying and **HE ORDERED** their **REMOVAL** far from our Land.*
76. *the descendants for israel and **the descendants for** judah left weeping, **BY** our **LORD YV** to the land north by the river euphrates.*  
*for they turned aside from HIM.* 3614
77. *they are now gone from their hills to have no resting place.*
78. *they journeyed to babylon for they have gone as captives to the land of babylon.*
79. *yet **YV HAS DECLARED, HE WILL NOT MAKE AN END OF ALL THE TRIBES.*** 3615
80. *now our tribes are to serve the kings for babylon for 70 years.*
81. *then **YV WILL REMEMBER** us **by TAKING NOTICE** of us **AFTER HIS VENGEANCE.*** 3616
82. ***FOR COMING IS THE DAY HE WILL BREAK HIS YOKE FROM OFF THEIR NECK AND REMOVE THEIR BONDS, FOR STRANGERS WILL NO LONGER MAKE THEM THEIR SLAVES.***
83. ***THIS WAS DECLARED BY YV.***
84. ***HE HIMSELF WILL GATHER THE REMNANT OF HIS FLOCK FROM ALL THE LANDS.*** 3618
85. ***BECAUSE HE SCATTERED US HE WILL BRING THEM BACK.***
86. *we were delighted in our hearts, for it is we who called on **HIS NAME, YV** our **CREATOR.***

## Daniel

*Daniel is to be educated*

1. *in the 10th year in the reign of zedek the king for judah, the king from babylon entered jerusalem by besieging **he captured** it.*
2. *our **LORD GAVE** zedek into his hands.* 3620
3. *and the **UTENSILS** for our **CREATOR** were brought **to their land** into the temple for his creator and into the treasury for his wealth.*
4. *then the king commanded his commander to bring him some of our sons, **from Judah and some** from our leaders families and from our common in their youth.*
5. *having many skills with a knowing by understanding and to understand with knowledge, who have abilities to serve their king by learning their language.*
6. *the king appointed their daily rations of foods and wines.* 3623
7. *they were educated for years, and at the end they are to stand in the king's presence.*

*Daniel does not eat the king's foods*

8. *Daniel said in his heart, he will not be defiled by his meats and wines.*
9. *so he sought out their overseer, and in the sight of that leader **he asked** for his kindness. **and compassion***
10. *the leader of his teachers said to Daniel, i am afraid of my king whom appointed them for you.*
11. *why make me lose my head?*
12. *Daniel said to his overseer, please test your servant, and by my appearance you can observe.*



13. *then deal with your servant by what you see.*  
14. *he listened to Daniel in this matter for 30 days.* 3627  
15. *at the end of the 30 his appearance was better, for he was less fatter after than all of the youths from whoever eating the king's meats.*  
16. *his overseer continued withholding the meats and gave him vegetables.*  
17. *at the end of the years declared by the king, they came in with the commander for he brought them before king nebuchadnezzar and he spake with all of them.*  
18. *then Daniel entered in the kings' presence and as he stood in his presence.* 3630  
19. *the king spake with him on every matter of their wisdom and understanding.*  
20. *as the king requested from him, he discovered he was above them and above everyone who were brought from everywhere in our kingdom and Daniel was chosen.*

*Daniel tells nebuchadnezzar his dream and interprets it*

21. *nebuchadnezzar had a Vision.* 3632  
22. *his heart was troubled for his sleep was taken from him.*  
23. *the king said, to summon the diviners conjurers and sorcerers to inform him of his Vision.* 3633  
24. *they came and stood before the king.*  
25. *the king said, my heart is restless to understand my Vision.*  
26. *they said to the king, tell us the Vision for your servants to interpret it.* 3634  
27. *the king said, you are to make known to me my Vision and its interpretation.*  
28. *if you declare my Vision and its interpretation, you will receive gifts and be rewarded with honor.*  
29. *therefore declare my dream and the interpretation.*  
30. *they answered again, tell us your dream for your servants to interpret it.*  
31. *the king said, everyone of you are to know my statement is firm.*  
32. *if you do not make my dream known to me, i have 1 decree for you and my position will not change.*  
33. *tell me my dream and declare the interpretation.*  
34. *they answered their king, saying no man can tell you your Vision and no great king or ruler has asked like this from a diviner or conjurer, the thing which our king demands nor is there anyone who can interpret it to the king.*  
35. *because of this the king's anger rose and he was very furious.* 3640  
36. *he made a decree to kill all the wisepeople in babylon.*  
37. *it went forth, that wisepeople are to be slain and they looked for Daniel.* 3641  
38. *Daniel replied with caution and reason to arioch his captain.*  
39. *he asked him, saying what is the reason and he told Daniel.* 3642  
40. *Daniel requested from arioch for time to declare its interpretation.*  
41. *then Daniel petitioned YV concerning his Vision.* 3643  
42. *then his Vision was **REVEALED** to Daniel at night in a **VISION**.*  
43. *Daniel knelt to our **CREATOR IN HEAVEN** and said my **LORD, YOU ARE FOREVER and EVER**.*  
44. *our wisdom and power **COMES FROM YOU**.*  
45. *WHO **YOU HAVE REVEALED** the TRUTH to me in the abyss, **FOR IN YOUR LIGHT YOU DWELL**.* 3645  
46. ***CREATOR** of my forefathers i give **YOU** thanks, for **YOU GAVE** me my wisdom.*



47. and even now **YOU MADE** this **his** Vision **KNOWN** to me. 3646  
 because i asked **YOU**,  
 and **YOU MADE KNOWN** to me the king's **Vision**.
48. Daniel went to who was appointed to kill the wisepeople **he went up to him** and said,  
 take me to the king and i will explain and interpret **IT** for him.
49. he hurried to bring Daniel to the king and he spake the following, i found a  
 male who will interpret and he is known to my king.
50. the king said, make known to me my Vision and its interpretation, for neither  
 the wisepeople conjurers or diviners are able to explain it to me.
51. Daniel answered, **however** there **IS** our **CREATOR IN HEAVEN**, and **HE HAS**  
**REVEALED** your Vision to me to **MAKE it KNOWN** to you **king nebuchadnezzar** what  
 will take place in the future years. 3651
52. this is your Vision.  
**for your thoughts turned to what will take place in the future.**
53. my king you were looking and saw a single great statue. 3652
54. the appearance was awesome.
55. the head of the statue was made from gold.
56. the chest and arms were made from silver. 3653
57. **and** its thighs from bronze.
58. its legs of iron with feet partly of iron and partly of clay.
59. as you continued looking a **Block** was hewed without hands, then striking the  
 statue on the feet of iron and clay crushing them.
60. then the iron bronze silver and gold was crushed altogether. 3655
61. at the same time it became like chaff on a threshing hill.
62. then a wind carried the chaff away. 3656
63. **and** not a trace of it was to be found.
64. the **Block** that struck the statue became a **GREAT MOUNTAIN**.
65. this was your Vision. 3657
66. now i will tell the interpretation to the king.
67. you king are a king because your **CREATOR IN HEAVEN GAVE** it to you.
68. your kingdom and power is wherever the sons of men dwell, for **HE GAVE**  
 them into your hand to be the ruler of them all.
69. thus you are the head of gold.
70. after you arises a kingdom lesser then yours. 3659
71. then **another** a **3rd the** kingdom of bronze **which will** **to** rule all the land like you.
72. then a 4th kingdom **as strong as iron** like iron that crushes, yet it will be crushed and  
 broken like all these kingdoms into pieces.
73. for you saw the feet partly of clay and partly of iron, that is a divided kingdom.
74. even as iron does not combine with clay.
75. for in the days of that ruler your **CREATOR IN HEAVEN WILL ESTABLISH A**  
**KINGDOM** **which WILL BE** **FOREVER**, **nor be destroyed** **TO BE A KINGDOM FOR HIS**  
**PEOPLE**.
76. for **HE WILL CRUSH** them and put an end to all these kingdoms. 3663
77. you saw **HIS BLOCK** hewed from a mountain without hands crushing the iron  
 with clay bronze silver and gold. 3664
78. thus **HE MADE KNOWN** to you what will take place in the future.
79. the king said, **because** truly **HE WHO IS** your **CREATOR IS THEE CREATOR** of  
 man, and **LORD** of kings and **REVEALER** of **VISIONS**.

80. *then the king promoted him and gave him many great gifts.* 3666  
81. *he made him a second to be over a whole province in babylon.*

*the king builds a golden idol*

82. king nebuchadnezzar *had them make his image and overlaid it with gold.* 3667  
83. *the height of which was 20 cubits and the width 6.*  
84. king nebuchadnezzar commanded them to assemble his governors and judges from all the provinces, to come to the dedication for the image. of nebuchadnezzar  
85. they assembled for the dedication at the image of nebuchadnezzar. the king setup  
86. as they stood before the image of nebuchadnezzar the herald proclaimed a decree is given to people in his kingdom of every language.  
87. at the moment you hear the sound of the horn you are to fall and worship him.  
to the golden image that the king setup. 3671  
88. whoever does not fall and worship, will immediately be cast into the midst of a furnace of fire.  
89. when all the people heard the sound of the horn, all his people fell and worshiped him at his golden image.

*Shadrach Meshach and Abednego are thrown into fire*

90. then certain babylonians came forward to bring up charges against the Judeans. 3673  
91. they spake to their king live forever.  
92. for you yourself king made a decree for all man who hears the horn they are to fall and worship you. your image 3674  
93. whoever does not worship is to be cast into the midst of a furnace of fire. 3675  
94. certain Judeans whom you appointed to be over us in your government in our province, for babylon namely Shadrach Meshach and Abednego.  
95. these men disregard the king and serve their CREATOR.  
96. so they do not worship you. the image 3677  
97. which you setup and nebuchadnezzar was enraged.  
98. in anger he ordered to summoned Shadrach Meshach and Abednego.  
99. our males were brought before the king and nebuchadnezzar questioned them. 3678  
100. he said is it true you serve for your CREATOR and will not worship me? my image?  
101. now are you ready at the moment you hear the sound of the horn, for my command is a decree you will fall and worship me? the image i had made of me  
102. if you will not worship me, you will be cast into the midst of a furnace of fire.  
103. whose CREATOR is there whom can Deliver you from my hand?  
104. they answered, by saying king nebuchadnezzar we give no answer concerning this, for the affair is with our CREATOR WHOM we serve.  
105. IS HE ABLE TO DELIVER us from the furnace of fire? 3682  
106. then we will be DELIVERED from your hand.  
107. if not, you will know king we served our CREATOR.  
108. then nebuchadnezzar was filled with rage and his expression was altered toward them. Shadrach Meshach and Abednego.  
109. and for their response he ordered to heat up the furnace more than which it is heated, and tie them in order to cast them into the furnace of blazing fire.  
110. then these our males were tied in their coats and caps. 3685

111. *in their clothes* **then** *they were cast into the midst of the furnace of blazing fire.*  
*for at the king's command*  
*the furnace was made extremely hot* 3686
112. *the flames of the fire* killed those who threw *them in*.  
*but these 3*  
*males Shadrach Meshach and Abednego* 3687
113. *as they fell into the midst of the furnace blazing* *and into the fire tied up* *the king was surprised and stood up in haste.*
114. *he asked his officials, were not 3 males cast bound into the midst of the fire?*
115. *they answered,* *saying* *yes.* *my king.* 3689
116. *he said, look.*
117. *i see males loose and walking in the midst of the fire.*
118. *nebuchadnezzar went to the door for the furnace.* *of blazing fire* 3690
119. *he called to them,* *saying* *come out you servants for the HIGHEST CREATOR.*
120. *as they came from the fire the king and his officials gathered together.* 3691
121. *in regards to the fire it had no effect on their bodies.*
122. *as for these men* *not a hair of their head was singed and their clothing was not damaged nor the smell of fire came from them.* 3692
123. *nebuchadnezzar said, BLESSED are you by your CREATOR WHO DELIVERED you.* 3693
124. *you are HIS SERVANTS* whom put *their Trust in HIM* to violate *my decree, for the tongue that speaks i make a decree for everyone in my kingdom.*
125. *anything offensive against your CREATOR will have a cut limb, for no other creator was able to Deliver like this.* 3695
126. *then* *Shadrach Meshach and Abednego prospered in their province.*  
*king eats grass then praise his CREATOR*
127. *i nebuchadnezzar your king, to all my people, it is good for me to declare to you.*
128. *the SIGNS and WONDERS the MOST HIGHEST CREATOR HAS DONE to me.*
129. *GREAT are HIS SIGNS, and MIGHTY are HIS WONDERS FOR HIS KINGDOM IS EVERLASTING, for my kingdom IS HIS DOMINION.*  
*HE IS FOREVER and EVER for all time.*
130. *for i nebuchadnezzar was at ease in my palace bedroom.* 3698
131. *i saw a Vision that made me fearful, for the Vision in my mind kept alarming me.*
132. *i gave orders to summon to my presence all the wisepeople,* *for the wisepeople in babylon*  
*to make it known and interpret my Vision.*
133. *as they came they said, my Vision is unknown to them and the interpretation is unknown to them.*
134. *finally Daniel came and told me my Vision and the Interpretation.*
135. *as i was sleeping i saw a Vision in my mind.* 3701
136. *i saw a tree and it was in the middle of the land.*
137. *its height was great but the tree was growing, and the larger it grew* *the greater in height and* *it reached into the clouds.* 3702
138. *it was visible to all.*
139. *its greenery was beautiful and its fruit was abundant.*
140. *all the beasts in the fields found shade beneath it.* 3703
141. *the birds in the heaven dwelt in its branches and the creatures were fed from it.*

142. *i saw a Herald from **THEE CREATOR** of **EVERYONE** descend **FROM HEAVEN**.* 3704
143. *he shouted the following, chop down the tree and its branches from it.*
144. *scatter the fruit and leave a stump with a band of iron.* 3705
145. *like the grass in the field it is to be drenched with dew and share the grass.*
146. **THIS MATTER IS BY HIS DECREE.** 3706
147. *for 3 years will pass over it.*
148. *as for the Herald's **DECISION IT IS A COMMAND AND ORDERED** for the living to know.*
149. *the high and highest are rulers bestowed on whom **HE WISHES**, and sets them over the lowliest of man.*
150. *this was my Vision.*
151. *now Daniel told me **ITS** Interpretation, inasmuch because no wisemen and wisewomen in my kingdom was able to make known to me the interpretation but Daniel was frightened for his thoughts alarmed him.*
152. *as king i responded i said to Daniel, let not the interpretation alarm you.*
153. *Daniel answered, my lord, your Vision you will hate its Interpretation.*
154. *the tree you saw as it became larger it grew greater.*  
the height reached to the clouds and it was visible to all on earth.  
its greenery was beautiful and the fruit was abundant with food for all. 3711
155. *like you king you became larger and grew greater.* 3712  
to become larger  
like reaching to the clouds and to the directions for the earth.
156. *you saw a Herald **FROM THEE CREATOR** of **EVERYONE** descending **FROM HEAVEN**.* 3713
157. *saying, chop and leave a stump with a band of iron.*
158. *like the grass in the field it is to be drenched with dew and share the grass.*
159. *it is to be in the field until 3 years passes over it.*
160. *this is the interpretation and **THIS DECREE IS FROM THE MOST HIGHEST**.*
161. *which **THIS IS COMING** to my lord and king.*
162. *for you will be driven away to be like the beasts in the field, and feed on grass to eat like the herds, and be drenched with dew for 3 years will pass over you.*
163. *then you will realize **THE MOST HIGHEST IS RULER** of man.* 3717
164. *then your kingdom will be restored after you realize **HE IN HEAVEN RULES** us.*  
my king, my advice is to break away from evil for righteousness.  
from your evilness by showing a showing to the poor to extend your success. 3718
165. *all this happened to nebuchadnezzar your king in the month after.* 3719
166. *for as i was walking on the roof of my royal palace as your king i was reflecting.*
167. *i said, my greatness is babylon and i myself have built it with a royal palace, by my might and power for my glory and majesty.*
168. *a Voice Came **FROM HEAVEN SAYING**, king nebuchadnezzar it is **DECLARED** that your power has been removed from you.*
169. *you will be driven away, your dwelling place will be with the beasts in your courtyard.*
170. *you will feed on the grass to eat like the herds for 3 years will pass over you.*
171. *then you will realize the **MOST HIGH IS RULER** of man.* 3723
172. *immediately **HIS WORDS** concerning me **WAS FULFILLED**.*
173. *i was driven away to eat the grass.* 3724

174. *my body was drenched by the dew from heaven.* until which
175. *my hair grew **long** and my nails were like claws.*
176. *at the end of my days i nebuchadnezzar raised my eyes to **HEAVEN**.* 3725
177. *my reasoning returned to me.*
178. *then i knelt to the **HIGHEST** and i praised and honored **HIM** for **HE LIVES FOREVER**.* 3726
179. ***HIS DOMINION IS EVERLASTING** and our dominions are for **HIS KINGDOM**.*
180. *from generation to generation every person on earth are accounted for.*
181. ***HE DOES AS HE WILLS** to the stars in Heaven and the kingdoms on earth.*
182. *nobody can strike at **HIM**, or by their hand say to **HIM**, what have **YOU DONE?***
183. *as my reasoning returned to me so did my majesty and splendor.*
184. *for **HE RETURNED** to me my kingdom, for i was re-established in my sovereignty.*
185. *now i nebuchadnezzar praise and honor **HIM**, for **HE IS** our **CREATOR IN HEAVEN**.*
186. ***ALL HIS WORKS ARE TRUE AND JUST**, for **HE IS ABLE** to humble whomever walks in pride and arrogance.*
- YV Writes on the wall and nebuchadnezzar and his son die*
187. *belsha our prince held a feast for 100 nobles.* 3730
188. *and belsha ordered to bring in our **CREATOR'S** Gold and Silver Utensils, which his father took from **HIS HOUSE** which was in jerusalem.* 3731
189. *in order that our prince with his nobles and their wives to eat and drink from **THEM**.*  
they brought in the Utensils.  
he took from HIS House from the HOUSE for our CREATOR 3732
190. *as the prince and nobles drank wine they praised their creator.*
191. *suddenly a **FINGER** and a **HAND** emerged and **WROTE** opposite of him by the lampstands on the wall.*
192. *the people saw the HAND that wrote.*
193. *then the princes' face went pale as his thoughts alarmed him his hip joints went slack and his knees shook.* 3734
194. *the prince called to bring in the conjurers diviners and sorcerers.* 3735
195. *the prince spake to them, saying to the wisepeople any man who reads this inscription and explains the interpretation, they will have a neckpiece of gold around their neck having my authority.*
196. *then all the king's wisemen and wisewomen went to read the inscription and make known the interpretation to their prince.* 3737
197. *but it was **unknown to them**.* 3738
198. *and prince belsha was greatly alarmed and his nobles were confused.*
199. *then the queen entered because of the words from our prince and his nobles.*
200. *then the queen spake to him and said to the prince, live forever.* 3739
201. *there is a male from the days of your father with insight and wisdom.*
202. *wisdom from his **CREATOR** was found in him by our king.* 3740
203. *then your father appointed him to him, because of his knowledge with insight to know his Visions and interpret them.*  
and to solve his requests were found in Daniel. 3741
204. *now he can declare the interpretation to you.*



205. then Daniel was brought before *him* and he said to Daniel, Daniel you are an Israeli *whom* my father brought from **judah**. 3742
206. *i* heard about you.
207. from your **CREATOR** you have insight for your extraordinary wisdom.
208. now wisemen wisewomen and conjurers were brought before *me* to read *this* inscription and make it known to *me*, to read *this* inscription and make it known to *me*, but they could not interpret it for *me*.
209. now if you are able to read it and make it known to *me*, you will have a neckpiece of gold around your neck having my authority.
210. Daniel said, *before his prince* keep your gifts. 3745
211. however *i* will read the inscription to the prince to make it known to you.
212. you *know* the king and of **THEE MOST HIGHEST CREATOR HAS GRANTED** to him, a kingdom with grandeur glory and majesty. *to nebuchadnezzar your father*
213. because of his grandeur *which* **HE BESTOWED** on him they trembled before him. 3747
214. as his heart was lifted up his soul became proud and he behaved arrogantly.
215. then he descended from his throne, for his grandeur was taken for he was driven away.
216. he ate like the herds and his body was drenched by the dew from heaven.
217. then he recognized the **MOST HIGHEST** is his **CREATOR AND LORD**. 3749
218. the kingdoms for man **HE SETS** over whomever **HE WISHES**.
219. you his son, *belsha* even though you knew this you exalted yourself against **HIM**, for you brought in **HIS UTENSILS** from **HIS HOUSE** to be before you.
220. with your nobles and their wives you *sat* and drank with **THEM**. 3751
221. and you did not praise your **CREATOR**.
222. *your way did not praise HIM* and a **HAND WAS SENT FROM HIM** and **THIS WAS WRITTEN**.
223. your **CREATOR HAS APPOINTED** for you to bring you to your end, for you were found rebellious.
224. now his kingdom will be **DIVIDED** *DIVIDED* and **GIVEN** to the assyrians and persians.
225. then belsha gave orders to put on him a neckpiece. 3753
226. *after* it was on his neck he issued an announcement concerning his authority.
227. he is like the officials for their kingdom. 3754
228. in days belsha and his father were dead.
229. Darius his *brother* received the kingdom at 50 and 2.
- Scroll with numbers and our King IS COMING*
230. in the 1st year for Darius *our king nebuchadnezzar's brother* *whom they made king over the kingdom for babylon* *i* Daniel observed in our Scrolls the number for the years. *in which* 3756
231. *are* the **WORDS FROM YV** to Jeremiah **HIS PROPHET** for the devastation of jerusalem.
232. its 70 years *i gave my attention* **FROM** our **LORD AND CREATOR**. 3757
233. as we seek **FROM HIM** by prayers petitions and fasting in sackcloth with dirt.
234. *i* petitioned **YV**, *and to our CREATOR* saying, **LORD YOU ARE** our **CREATOR AND YOU WILL KEEP YOUR PROMISES, YOUR LOVE** for us loving **YOU** and for keeping **YOUR COMMANDMENTS**.



235. *for it was them that committed evilness and turned away from **YOU** and **YOUR COMMANDMENTS AND JUDGMENTS**.* 3759
236. *they did not listen to **YOUR SERVANTS** or **YOUR PROPHETS** Who Spake in **YOUR NAME**.*
237. *their unrighteousness was to our **LORD** by our kings forefathers and **His people** in our Land.*
238. *thus is our <sup>open</sup> shame this day by the men from **judah** and the foreigners that were in **jerusalem**. <sup>and all Israeli's near and far.</sup>* 3761
239. *everyone in our Land <sup>which</sup> **YOU CAST AWAY** for their unfaithful deeds because they sinned.* 3762
240. *our **LORD AND CREATOR** we <sup>need</sup> **YOUR FORGIVENESS**.*  
*for they rebelled <sup>against</sup> **YOU** nor did they obey their **WORDS FROM YV**,  
 for **FROM** our **CREATOR** we are to walk in **YOUR TEACHINGS** which **YOU SET** before us,  
 thus **YOUR WRATH WAS POURED** on us,  
 which **AS IS WRITTEN** in **YOUR LAWS** thru **Moses**,  
 as your **SERVANTS CREATOR YOU CONFIRMED** **YOUR WORDS YOU SPAKE** against them and against our rulers.  
**YOU RULED AND BROUGHT** on us our great distress,  
 they did not seek **FAVOR FROM YV** our **CREATOR**,  
 nor turned from their evilness,  
 they did not give attention to **YOUR TRUTH YV** to kept us from our distress,  
 thus **IT WAS BROUGHT** on **BY YOU**.  
 our **CREATOR YOU ARE RIGHTEOUS** in all **YOUR WRATH** which **YOU DONE** to us,  
 for they did not obey their **WORDS FROM** our **LORD AND CREATOR**,  
**WHO BROUGHT** us to our **Land** as **YOUR PEOPLE** from the land for **egypt**,  
 with a **MIGHTY HAND YOU MADE** a **NAME** as is in these days,  
 they were wicked,  
 and **IN YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS YOU ACTED WITH YOUR ANGER** and **WRATH**,  
 because of their sins and the evilness by our forefathers are on **jerusalem** and **His People**.* 3763
241. *please **CREATOR** listen to my petition and **YOUR SERVANT'S** prayers.* 3769  
*for **YOUR SAKE LORD***
242. *let **YOUR LIGHT SHINE** <sup>again</sup> in **YOUR HOUSE**.*
243. *my **CREATOR** Extend **YOUR EAR** to **HEAR** us and **YOUR EYES** to **SEE** us.*  
*for we call **YOU** by **YOUR NAME**.*
244. *for our petitions are to be before **YOU** because of **YOUR COMPASSION**.*
245. ***LORD HEAR** me let our **LORD FORGIVE** us and Take Action.* 3771
246. *my **CREATOR** do not delay because we are **YOUR PEOPLE**.*  
*and we have called **YOU** by **YOUR NAME***
247. *while i knelt and confessed their sins by our people from **ISRAEL**, i was presenting my petition before **YV** our **CREATOR** in our behalf.*
248. *the **Angel Gabriel** whom i had seen in a **VISION** before, came as i was **kneeling** at the time for evening.*  
*he gave me **INSTRUCTIONS**.*
249. *he said **Daniel**, i **CAME FORTH** to **GIVE** to you **UNDERSTANDING**.* 3774  
*for a **COMMAND WAS ISSUED**.*
250. *now give heed to the **MESSAGE** and understanding.*
251. ***70 years HAVE BEEN DECREED** for **HIS PEOPLE**, and to your ending will be evilness.*
252. ***THEN HE WILL BRINGFORTH AS HE PROMISED**, FOR **HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS HE WILL ANOINT HIS MOST HOLY**.*
253. *know and understand <sup>the placing of</sup> **this DECREE** is for them to **RESTORE** and **REBUILD**, until your **King** <sup>comes</sup> to **jerusalem**.*
254. *then your **King** will **DIE**.*
255. *and by not having **Him** a people will destroy **HIS CITY** and **HIS HOUSE**.* 3777
256. ***FOR HE WILL DO AS HE PROMISED AND PUT A STOP** to their sacrificing and offering **TO HIM**.*

*Daniel into the lions pit Darius praises his CREATOR*

257. *Darius appointed 100 and 20 overseers for his kingdom.* 3778

258. these overseers were accountable to the king not to suffer losses.
259. then **this** Daniel was distinguished among the overseers. 3779
260. because he was extraordinary the king planned to appoint him as his counselor.
261. then a few of his overseers looked to find something to accuse him. 3780
262. in regard to their affairs they could not find something to accuse him.
263. inasmuch as he was faithful for no carelessness or corruption was found in him. 3781  
then they said, we can not find any something to accuse him.
264. but those against him and a noble came by agreement to the king. 3782
265. they spake to him, **as follows** king Darius live forever.
266. then they discussed with the king to setup a statute and enforce it by a ruling.
267. anyone who makes a petition to any creator besides you **king** for 30 days will be cast to the lions.
268. now as king you can establish a ruling by signing a document, for a change in the law by a babylonian or assyrian can not be revoked.
269. therefore as king, Darius signed a document for a ruling.
270. Daniel knew the document was signed and he entered his house. 3786
271. in his upper room he opened the windows toward Jerusalem.
272. he knelt on his knees 3 times a day to pray to give his thanks before our **CREATOR**. **as he always did**
273. then those men came by agreement to find Daniel making his petitions with his prayer before his **CREATOR**. 3788  
to find Daniel making his petitions with his prayer before his **CREATOR**.
274. then they went to speak to the king about his law. 3789
275. for he did sign a ruling, that any man making a petition to any creator besides the king is to be thrown to the lions.
276. the king answered, your statement is true according to my law.
277. they told **him**, **by saying** Daniel whom is an exile from **judah**, he pays no attention to your law **which** you signed.
278. he keeps making his petitions 3 times a day. 3792
279. as he heard their words he was deeply distressed and set his mind on delivering Daniel. 3793
280. until sunset he struggled to rescue him.
281. then those men came by agreement to the king.
282. they said to the king, recognize king your law is for everyone of us, for a law or statute **which** the king establishes will not be revoked.
283. the king ordered for Daniel to be brought and thrown in with the lions. 3795
284. the king said, Daniel our **CREATOR HIMSELF WILL DELIVER** you. 3796
285. a rock was brought and laid upon the gate of the den. 3797
286. the king sealed it with his signet ring and the rings of his counselors, so no changes are made in regards to Daniel. 3797
287. then the king went to his palace and his sleep fled from him.
288. **then** the king rose at dawn. 3798
289. at the appearing of the sun he went in haste to the lion's den.
290. as he came near he said, **Daniel** Daniel, my servant for our **LIVING CREATOR**, did our **CREATOR** **WHOM** you serve **DELIVER** you from the lions?
291. Daniel answered, i like you king am alive. 3800

292. for our **CREATOR SENT HIS ANGEL** to shut the lions' mouths, for i am unharmed and safe.
293. all because whatever was their dislike for me i am innocent before **HIM**. 3801
294. also toward you my king i committed no wrong.
295. the king was pleased and ordered for Daniel to be taken from the den. 3802
296. thus Daniel was taken from the den with no injuries.
297. the king then gave orders to bring in those men who assembled to accuse him and had them thrown in with the lions.
298. as they reached the bottom, the lions overpowered them and tore at their bodies. 3804
299. then Darius wrote to all the people in his kingdom, in every language who lived in all his land, let your peace be overflowing. 3806
300. for i make this decree, for everyone in my kingdom, man is to fear and tremble before the **CREATOR**, for Daniel.
301. for **HE IS A LIVING CREATOR, AND IS FOREVER**. 3807
302. **HIS KINGDOM** for **HIS DOMINION IS FOREVER**.
303. **HE DELIVERS** and **RESCUES** by **PERFORMING WONDERS FROM HEAVEN** to earth.
304. **HE IS** my **CREATOR WHO DELIVERED** Daniel from the power of the lions.
305. thus, Daniel enjoyed success in the reign of Darius.

## RETURNING

*YV MOVED king Darius to rebuild HIS HOUSE and Jerusalem*

- in the last year for Darius our king, he ordered us to **FULFILL THE WORDS FROM YV**, for **YV MOVED** Darius' heart.
- for the king for babylon sent out a proclamation to all the Israeli's living in his kingdom, this is decreed by your king. for babylon
- YV** your **CREATOR HAS GIVEN YOU** your Land, and **HE HAS APPOINTED** you to rebuild **HIS HOUSE** in Jerusalem, whoever is from **His People**. 3811  
our CREATOR SAYS go to Jerusalem which is in Judah and rebuild the HOUSE for YV your CREATOR, and Whose CREATOR IS WHO IS FOR Jerusalem.
- and every survivor from ISRAEL wherever you were placed to live, let my people support you with silver gold goods and livestock.
- together my people will offer willingly to you, for the **HOUSE** for your **CREATOR** and your Leaders and Elders from **Judah and Israel**. with their Priests your Levities 3813
- everyone's soul that our **CREATOR MOVED** went to rebuild the **HOUSE FOR YV**. 3814
- everyone around us gave us articles from their goods and livestock and they gave them willingly.
- king Darius sent for the **UTENSILS** which nebuchadnezzar took from jerusalem, and from his treasury and the temple for his **TRUE CREATOR**.
- and their treasurer gave **THEM** to Daniel our leader.
- then Daniel led everyone to Jerusalem. 3816  
our exiled traveled from babylon to Jerusalem. coming from captivity for they were carried away and we returned to Jerusalem with everyone to and our Land.

*Jeshua and Jozadak started rebuilding HIS HOUSE*

- Jeshua and Jozadak with the rest of their sons were our Priests. from Levi 3817
- they came with us from captivity.

13. *in Jerusalem they gathered and began appointing Levites from 20 years and older.*
14. *they oversaw the building for the **HOUSE FOR YV**.* 3818
15. *and our sons and brothers were with the stonecutters and workmen.*
16. *as the builders began working on the granite for the **HOUSE FOR YV**, they praised **YV** as they gave thanks for **HIS GOODNESS** and **LOVINGKINDNESS**.* 3819
17. *our people shouted with great shouting.*  
*for many were shouting aloud with joy*
18. *as our people were shouting they heard us from afar.*  
*cyrus decreed them to stop building*
19. *the enemies of Judah and **Israel** heard our people from exile were rebuilding **FOR YV**.* 3820
20. *they approached Daniel and our Leaders for Israelis, and said, you will not rebuild to seek from your **CREATOR**.*
21. *for you have not Offered to **HIM** since the days for zedek when the king for babylon captured it.* 3821
22. *Daniel and Jeshua with the Leaders for Israelis replied, we are to rebuild the **HOUSE FOR** our **CREATOR**.*  
*and we ourselves are rebuilding for **YV** our **CREATOR*** 3822
23. *Darius ordered our people to our Land.*
24. *but they discouraged our people by frightened them from rebuilding, for they hired men to be against us to break us until the days cyrus was king.*
25. *for at the beginning of his reign they wrote against us.*
26. *bishlam mithredath and tabeel were their leaders and they wrote to cyrus our king an assyrian.*
27. *the words in their letter were written and translated.* 3824
28. *for which they sent to king cyrus saying, we are your servants by the region for your Judeans.*
29. *now we make known to our king the Judeans coming from you have come to Jerusalem and are rebuilding a rebellious an evil city.* 3825
30. *now this is to be known to our king if Jerusalem is rebuilt with walls they will not pay.*
31. *for a tribute is not their custom and this will damage the revenue for our king.*
32. *now because we are in the service for your reign, it is not fitting for us to see you dishonored.*
33. *therefore we sent to inform our king so a search is made on their city.* 3827
34. *in your recorded keepings you will discover jerusalem and learn their city was a rebellious city.*
35. *in the past years you caused their cities to be laid waste.* 3828  
*and we are informing our king*
36. *then our king sent his answer to bishlam and to the rest of their leaders east of our river.*
37. *now the letter which you sent to me was translated from and read before me.*
38. *my order was given and a search was made.*
39. *i discovered their city in past years were rebellious and revolted.*
40. *and it started from there, for they had mighty kings ruling in jerusalem.*

41. *for they governed all around their Land and tribute taxes and tolls were paid to them.*
42. *now i am issuing my decree to make their men stop so that their city is not rebuilt.* 3831
43. *after the king's decree was read to them, they brought it to us to read and stopped us with his decree.*

*Haggai Prophesied and they restarted building a new governor came to stop them*

44. *our work on **HIS HOUSE** and Jerusalem stopped until the 2nd year for cyrus.*
45. *then our **PROPHET** Haggai a son from Iddo, **PROPHESIED** to everyone for Israelis in Jerusalem.*
46. *then Jeshua and Jozadak rose and restarted building **HIS HOUSE**.* 3833  
*with our **PROPHET** supporting them*
47. *at that time tatte was sent to be governor east of our river.*
48. *and with their leaders he came to us.*
49. *he asked us who issued us a decree to rebuild **HIS HOUSE** and finish our walls?* 3834
50. *our Priests answered him, saying we are his servants too, and we are to rebuild **HIS HOUSE** and the walls for our City.* 3835  
*for our forefathers provoked our **CREATOR IN HEAVEN** so **HE GAVE** us to nebuchadnezzar the king for babylon the chaldeans destroyed **HIS HOUSE** and our cities and helped take our people to babylon for nebuchadnezzar*
51. *in the last years for Darius our king issued our decree to rebuild **HIS HOUSE**.*
52. *we have written our request to king cyrus to send us a decision concerning this.*
53. *but you can ask our elders who decreed for us to rebuild **HIS HOUSE** and to finish our walls.* 3837
54. *we have sent our request to cyrus our king from Daniel.*
55. *we sent to him his report is in their language. to cyrus* 3838
56. *our king and for our king to know we were sent to Jerusalem and the Land is for Israelis.*
57. *our City and **HIS HOUSE** are being rebuilt, as is our walls for our City and our work is going on.*
58. *he then asked for our names to inform him.* 3839
59. *and he wrote our names and our men leading us.*
60. *then we told him the names of our men that wrote our reply concerning his decree.*

*their request to cyrus that they were decreed by Darius to rebuild for his CREATOR*

61. *now if it pleases our king let a search be conducted by our king, for the decree issued to us by king Darius to rebuild **HIS HOUSE** for his **CREATOR** in Jerusalem.*
62. *also he gave to us our **UTENSILS** for **HIS HOUSE**, which nebuchadnezzar took from **HIS HOUSE** from jerusalem.*
63. *he brought **THEM** to his temple in babylon and we have **THESE** UTENSILS he removed from his temple.*
64. *he gave **THEM** to Daniel as he appointed him our Leader.*
65. *then he said for him to take **THESE UTENSILS** and for us to go and return **THEM** to **HIS HOUSE** in Jerusalem, and let **HIS HOUSE** be rebuilt with **HIS CITY**.*
66. *then Daniel brought us to Jerusalem.*
67. *until now we are rebuilding and it is incomplete.*



*cyrus found Darius' decree to rebuild their City and the HOUSE for his CREATOR*

68. king cyrus gave an order and a search was made in the records for babylon.
69. a tablet was found and written **was the following** in the last year for king Darius, i Darius your king, issue you my decree for **HIS HOUSE** in Jerusalem and **HIS CITY** to be rebuilt.
70. the cost will be paid from my royal treasury.
71. the gold and silver **UTENSILS** are for **HIS HOUSE**, which nebuchadnezzar took from **HIS HOUSE**. 3846
72. **THEY** are to be sent with you from babylon and to remain there with you.
73. **HIS UTENSILS** are to be returned to **THEIR** place in **HIS HOUSE**.
74. for Jerusalem is the place for the **HOUSE** for my **CREATOR**.

*Cyrus decrees to build the HOUSE for his CREATOR and their City*

75. i Cyrus issue this decree to be observed by tatte and them east of their river.
76. you are to observe my decree with all your reasoning.
77. it is to be just as king Darius sent them and they are to be successful in their rebuilding. 3848
78. now you are to stay away from them, for this is their work for **HIS HOUSE** and my **CREATOR**.
79. it is for their Leaders and Elders to rebuild **HIS HOUSE** and their City on their Land. 3849
80. now i am giving you a decree concerning what you are to do for their people.
81. for the Elders in their Land are to rebuild **HIS HOUSE**, and the cost is to be paid from taxes by their river.
82. without delay for whatever they need.

*YV'S HOUSE was rebuilt and by LAW they had a High Priest they sacrificed and kept HIS PASSINGOVER*

83. in the 3rd fivecount of the 6th year for king Cyrus, by the decrees from Cyrus and Darius our kings **HIS HOUSE** was finished.
84. then our Elders **from Israel with our** Priests, Levites and the rest of the remnant, appointed **HIS PRIESTS** from Levi's by **HIS LAWS** Written thru Moses.
85. we **CELEBRATED** by **HIS HOUSE** as they Offered **from our sacrifices** by the **HOUSE FOR YV** for all ISRAEL 10 and 2 male rams.
86. then we **CELEBRATED HIS PASSOVER** on the 1st days for our 1st fivecount. 3854
87. and the descendants from Israel **sought YV our CREATOR of ISRAEL** we **CELEBRATED** to **YV** for **HE TURNED** the hearts of our king in babylon, and we rebuilt **HIS HOUSE** in our City Jerusalem for our **CREATOR**. **of ISRAEL**. 3856

## **EZRA**

*Arta king of egypt requests Ezra to learn and hear about his CREATOR and HIS HOUSE*

1. Arta the king for egypt summoned Ezra our Priest. 3856
2. our king granted his request in the 2nd year for our king.
3. Arta asked him about Jerusalem and the **WONDERS FROM** our **CREATOR**, for him to hear our **LAWS FROM YV** that we live by and Teach **FROM HIS COMMANDS**.
4. he heard the **WORDS FROM YV** and our **LAWS FROM** his **CREATOR IN HEAVEN**. 3858
5. then it was decreed by Arta and given to Ezra our Priest.



6. today *i* issue a decree to all my people from ISRAEL, you in my kingdom  
whomever is willing *may* go to Jerusalem.
7. *i* like Darius am sending you. 3860
8. for your king and my 7 counselors searched out concerning the **Judeans** in  
Jerusalem, and the **LAWS FROM** your **CREATOR**.
9. you are to take silver and gold *which* your king and my counselors freely offer for  
our **CREATOR**. 3861  
**WHOSE HOUSE IS TO BE** in Jerusalem.
10. all our silver and gold we offer willingly for **HIS HOUSE**, are to make **HIS**  
**Utensils** for your Offerings on **HIS ALTARS** in the **COURTYARD** for our  
**CREATOR**.
11. or whatever is best for your Priests for the services in the **COURTYARD** *for our*  
**CREATOR** or the needs for the **CITY**. *for our CREATOR* 3863
12. we will provide from my royal treasury.

*Arta decrees for his CREATOR WRATH not to be on his kingdom  
Ezra is to set up their own governing*

13. *i* king Arta decree, to all *below* our river, to *give* whatever is *needed* to Ezra  
**HIS PRIEST** and Scribe, as the **LAWS FROM** our **CREATOR DEMANDS**.
14. this will be done hastily for their **HOUSE** is for my **CREATOR IN HEAVEN**,  
and for **HIS WRATH** not to be against my kingdom.
15. you Ezra according to your wisdom appoint in your *cities* judges, to judge *all*  
your people who are west of your river.
16. for everyone is to know **HIS LAWS**, and you are to teach whoever is  
unknowing of **THEM**.
17. whoever is not observing **HIS LAWS** let **HIS JUDGMENTS** be executed  
*against* them.

*Ezra makes the unfaithful send away their wives they married in egypt*

18. before the kings' counselors and *before all* his governors *i* was strengthened by  
**YV**. *our CREATOR* 3868
19. then *i* assembled our Leaders and Elders.
20. our Leaders approached me and said, our people did not separate  
themselves from their people.
21. for they married with their daughters and sons.
22. now we are mixed with the people from their lands.
23. hearing this charge *i* sat down disgusted and everyone of our *people* were  
*uncomfortable*, for our **LAW IS FROM** our **CREATOR** of ISRAEL.
24. our unfaithful exiles were gathered to me. 3871
25. that evening *i* fell to my knees and as *i* stretched *out* my hands *i* *prayed* to  
**YV**. *our CREATOR*
26. *i* said, our **CREATOR** we are ashamed *and embarrassed* to lift our faces to **YOU**, for  
our evilness and guilt have grown.
27. it is this day we too are guilty from the evilness by our kings and priests.
28. we were given to *other* kings, by their swords we were captured and  
plundered.
29. this is our *open* shame today; **YV** **YOU ARE NOW BRINGING** us from our exile  
to **GIVE** us *rest* by **YOUR HOUSE**. 3874

30. will **YOU** **CREATOR** **OPEN YOUR EYES** and **GRANT** us **YOUR** **MERCY AND LOVE** for us.
31. for in the sight of the king for babylon **YOU GAVE** to us the rebuilding of **YOUR HOUSE**, and **RESTORE YOUR RUINED CITY** by **GIVING** us our Land. with Jerusalem.
32. now **CREATOR** what will i say after this? 3876
33. we have abandoned **YOUR COMMAND** for **YOUR SERVANTS**.
34. thru Moses **YOU SAID**, **THE LAND** **WHICH** **YOU ARE TO ENTER AND POSSESS HAS UNCLEAN PEOPLE IN THE LAND**. 3877
35. **DO NOT GIVE YOUR DAUGHTERS TO THEIR SONS OR TAKE THEIR DAUGHTERS FOR YOUR SONS**.
36. i come to **YOU** with their evil deeds, for they added more guilt on us.
37. **CREATOR YOU KNOW** our evilness.
38. yet **YOU GAVE** us our **FREEDOM** to survive for **Him**.
39. they have broken **YOUR COMMAND** and intermarried. 3879
40. let **YOUR ANGER** not be Provoked for our destruction, for **YOU** **YV ARE our CREATOR** **of ISRAEL** and **YOU WERE RIGHTEOUS** and **SENT** us into exile. 3880
41. behold before **YOU** we are guilty.
42. no 1 can stand before **YOU** because this guilt is ours.
43. i Ezra make our confession to **YOU**.
44. Hek a son from Jehiel 1 of the sons from Elam, spake to me, saying Ezra for them that became unfaithful to our **CREATOR**, let them send away their wives and be comforted **FOR IT IS A COMMAND FROM** our **CREATOR**. 3882
45. and i am to speak up for **THIS MATTER**, for it is their responsibility to be courageous in their righteousness.
46. i Ezra rose with our Levites and said to everyone of them, you are to do **HIS COMMAND** and you will Vow to follow **HIS COMMANDS**, for your Vowing is your Swearing to your **CREATOR**.
- their king gave him gold and silver he delivered it to the High Priest
47. i proclaimed to them there by the nile river, that we humble **ourselves** before our **CREATOR** and seek **FROM HIM** a safe journey, for us our young and all our possessions.
48. then we petitioned our **CREATOR** for our concerns and **YV LISTENED** to our petition.
49. i was unashamed to request his troops to protect us from the bandits on the way, because i said to their king, the **HAND** of our **CREATOR IS FAVORABLY** with us. 3886
50. for **HE FAVORS** all us for seeking **HIM** and **HIS ANGER IS ON** all forsaking **HIM**.
51. then they weighed the silver and gold from their king and his counselors and governors. 3887
52. with all Israelis present he gave to me their silver and gold.
53. in silver 100 talents and 100 in gold talents. 3888
54. i said to them, we will guard it until it is weighed before our Priests. their silver and gold we carried to Jerusalem. 3889
55. we traveled from the nile river for days. we traveled to Jerusalem 3890
56. our **CREATOR WAS WATCHING** His People for **HE DELIVERED** us from the robbers. and ambushes

57. on that day at our **HOUSE** for our **CREATOR**, we gave it to our High Priest Eleazar a son from Levi, and to Joshua and Jozadak the sons from Noad. a son  
3892
58. everything was numbered and weighed.  
and all the weights were recorded on them.
59. at that time the exiles from babylon were sacrificing our Sin Offerings, 10 and 2 rams for everyone's Sin Offering.

## JESUS' TEACHING

### JESUS' BIRTH

#### 1 YV IS LIGHT and His Light Came to us

1. **FROM YV IS** our beginning, and everything that is everything came to be **CAME FROM HIM.**
2. apart **FROM HIM WAS HIS EMPTINESS**, and every firsts came came to be **CAME FROM HIM.**
3. **HIS LIFE IS LIFE** and **HIS LIGHT IS THEE LIGHT SHINING** in darkness.
4. **HIS LIGHT IS** our **TRUTH**, **AND FROM HIS LIGHT**, our souls **CAME** to the earth.
5. Jesus CAME to us for He **WAS SENT BY YV** and **CAME AS HIS WITNESS.** 3896
6. **His WITNESSING** is our **Light** for everyone to Believe through **His WITNESSING.**
7. **His Light IS** our **Light** and He is for everyone on earth. 3897
8. the earth was **MADE** for **Him** and people are to know **Him.**
9. **He Came** to **His Own** and **His Own** came to **Him.**
10. many believed **Him** and **by His Authority** they will become Angels for **YV.** 3898
11. it was these that believed; **He IS WHOM WAS TO BE BORN BY HIS WILL IN A BODY, BY OUR LORD'S WORD He BECAME A MALE and LIVED AMONG us.**
12. we saw **His Glory** and **His Glory IS**; **He IS FROM** our **FATHER TO FULFILL HIS PROMISES.**

#### 2 Jesus' Teaching and our teaching

1. the beginning of our witnessing **Is From Jesus HIS CHRIST** our **Son FROM** our **LORD**, and everyone is to Believe us.
2. **Jesus IS HIS CHRIST** our **Son FROM** our **LORD.**
3. **Jesus Was Advanced** in **Wisdom** and **He Is Tall**, and **He IS FAVORED** by our **LORD.**
4. if **He** was questioned by anyone, hearing **Him** they were amazed by **His Understanding** and **Answers.**
5. **He Taught** in our Synagogues **Declaring His Teachings IS FOR His KINGDOM WITH** our **LORD.** 3902
6. and **He Healed** every disease and sickness among our people.

#### 3 our LORD'S CHRIST IS Jesus

1. **Jesus Preached His Words ARE FROM YV**, by **Saying it is Time for His KINGDOM FROM YV.**

2. *in ORDER WHAT WAS PROPHESED THROUGH* Isaiah *His Prophet* *and His FULFILLING OF HIS WORDS.*
3. **BEHOLD MY SERVANT WHOM I CHOSE.** 3904
4. **MY BELOVED WHOM PLEASES MY SOUL.**
5. **I WILL PLACE MY BREATH IN Him AND He WILL PROCLAIM MY JUSTICE AND EVERYONE WILL HEAR His VOICE IN THEIR STREETS.**
6. **His LAWS WERE GIVEN** to us through Moses. 3905
7. **and He CAME** to us **THROUGH Jesus HIS CHRIST.**
8. **He Traveled By Walking** to our cities and village, **Proclaiming and Preaching His KINGDOM IS FROM YV.**
9. *like many we attempted to Order His Accounts and the Matters He Fulfilled of His Before and After.* 3906
10. *and just like others we began with eyewitnesses.*
11. *then our scribes wrote the words we trusted.*
12. *it seemed good to us we also investigated, for everything to be accurate in ordering the order.*
13. *so you will know the true truths concerning His Message He Taught in a year*

4 *Gabriel Appears to Joseph and Mary WILL BEAR Jesus*

1. *behold an Angel from our LORD Appeared, and said, Joseph, you are a son from David.*
2. *be unafraid to take Mary as your wife.*
3. *she will BEAR you a Son and you WILL NAME Him Jesus.*

5 *Gabriel Appears to Zacharias in HIS MEETING ROOM*

1. a *certain* Priest named Zacharias, *his wife is from Aaron and her name is Elizabeth.*
2. *they were childless because of Elizabeth was thus they were both barren and advanced in her age.*
3. *now happened while he was Serving his Priestly Services before YV, in the order for their Ministering and according to the LAWS he was the High Priest.*
4. *and as he entered to our LORD an Angel FROM our LORD Appeared and stood by him.* 3911
5. Zacharias was frightened seeing the *Angel.*
6. *as fear fell on him the Angel DECLARED, be unafraid Zacharias your petition WAS HEARD.*
7. *your WIFE ELIZABETH WILL BEAR you a SON.* 3912
8. *you are to GIVE him the NAME JOHN the HERALDER.*
9. *he WILL RETURN MANY DESCENDANTS from ISRAEL to their Lord and YV.*
10. *for he WILL BE His HERALDER BEFORE Him, with a SOUL and STRENGTH like the HEARTS of your FOREFATHERS.*
11. *he WILL RETURN HIS CHILDREN that are DISOBEDIENT with ATTITUDE, by FOREKNOWLEDGE and RIGHTEOUSNESS he PREPARES to PREPARE them.*
12. *for HIS PEOPLE are UNPREPARED for their Lord and King.*
13. Zacharias asked the *Angel*, *how can that be?* 3914
14. *for i know that she is advanced in her years.*

15. *the Angel answered, i am Gabriel, YV SENT ME to you to STAND before you.*
16. behold *he was silenced and* unable to talk until *that* day because of this. 3915  
*it was brought about because of this for he disbelieved HIS WORDS until THEY WERE COMPLETED.*
17. *it happened* after his days for his Service *for his Service ended and* he went home. 3916
18. *in the following* days Elizabeth *his wife* became pregnant and she kept it to herself.
19. for she stayed hidden for 5 fivecounts. 3917
20. she was saying, *thus* my LORD DID THIS for me.
21. that day when HE LOOKED to me and REMOVED *the REMOVING of* my degrading by among man.

#### 6 Gabriel IS SENT to Joseph and Mary Jesus IS HIS HIGHEST MALE

1. *the Angel* Gabriel WAS SENT *FROM YV* to a city in *Israel* called Nazareth. 3918
2. for a pure virgin *female* engaged a *pure* *virgin* male. 3919
3. his name was Joseph a descendant from David.
4. they were both righteous before YV for they walked Righteously in all HIS COMMANDS.
5. as *Gabriel* entered *Joseph's home* he said, i am HAILING you are FAVORED by your LORD.
6. they were greatly excited and DISCUSSED his STATEMENT.  
*as to what kind of greeting this is.*
7. the Angel DECLARED, be unafraid Mary you are FAVORED by YV. 3921
8. for it is NOW you HAVE CONCEIVED.
9. you WILL BEAR a SON and His NAME WILL BE JESUS.
10. He WILL HAVE the GREATEST NAME, for your SON IS HIS HIGHEST.
11. AFTER the WOMB He WILL BE FILLED With HIS BREATH. 3922
12. from BIRTH he will be GREAT in the SIGHT of our LORD.
13. for His LORD YV WILL GIVE Him A THRONE, AND FOREVER IS His KINGDOM HAVING NO END.
14. BEHOLD NOW your RELATIVE ELIZABETH HAS CONCEIVED a SON in her AGE of AGEING. 3923
15. they CALLED her BARREN and she is now 6 FIVECOUNTS.
16. for EVERYONE'S WORDS were her BURDENS FROM YV.

#### 7 Mary meets Elizabeth Elizabeth Prophesies

1. *both Joseph and* Mary *rose* went in hast from hill to hill, to a city by *Judah* and they entered *their* house.  
*and as she greeted Elizabeth this happened.*
2. as Elizabeth heard Mary's greeting, Elizabeth WAS FILLED WITH HIS HOLY BREATH.
3. she shouted *loudly* WITH HIS VOICE DECLARING, you ARE BLESSED FROM WITHIN BY your SON IN your WOMB.
4. then Mary said, my soul is Exalted and my heart rejoices for my LORD and my Savior. 3926
5. behold from now on every generation will bless me for HIS BLESSING for our HIGHEST MALE.

#### 8 Zacharias Prophesies about John and YV'S PROMISES

1. *now* the day came for Elizabeth to GIVE BIRTH and she borne a son. 3927
2. their neighbors and relatives *had* heard.



- our LORD DISPLAYED HIS DISPLAYING HIS COMPASSION FOR HER AMONG THEM.
3. so they were calling him Zacharias after his father. 3928
4. but his mother told them, HE IS TO BE CALLED JOHN.
5. they replied, nobody but nobody among us or relative who is called by that name.
6. his father was nodding and asked for the tablet. 3929
7. he wrote the following his NAME IS JOHN.
8. to everyone's surprise his mouth opened and his tongue spake Praising YV.
9. for BREATH FROM our LORD was ALSO on his father. 3930
- for ZACHARIAS WAS FILLED WITH HIS HOLY BREATH
10. he PROPHESIED DECLARING, WE ARE BLESSED BY OUR LORD.
11. OUR CREATOR OF ISRAEL HAS SELECTED US FROM HIS PEOPLE TO ACCOMPLISH A REDEMPTION FOR THE PEOPLE. 3931
12. HE RAISES A MALE FOR OUR SALVATION FROM THE SONS FROM DAVID.
13. HIS SERVANTS DECLARED LIKE HIS PROPHETS FROM OLD, OUR SALVATION FROM OUR ENEMIES AND FROM THE HANDS OF EVERYONE.
14. HE IS SHOWING HIS MERCY TOWARD OUR FOREFATHERS. 3932
15. FOR HE HAS REMEMBERED HIS PROMISE AND WILL NOW FULFILL HIS PROMISE, TO ABRAHAM OUR FATHER BY GIVING US A DELIVERER. FROM THE HAND OF OUR ENEMIES
16. JOHN IS TO HERALD HIM.
17. FEARLESS AND UNAFRAID HE WILL BE RIGHTEOUS BEFORE HIM. 3933
18. FOR ALL HIS DAYS OUR SON WILL BE CALLED A PROPHET FOR HIS HIGHEST, FOR HE IS BEFORE OUR HIGHEST, AND NOW HE IS before OUR LORD TO PREPARE OUR WAY.
19. HE WILL GIVE TO HIS PEOPLE THE KNOWLEDGE FOR THEIR SALVATION, AND BY HIS FORGIVING THEIR SINS WILL BE BY HIS REASONING IN HIS HEART.
20. HIS COMPASSION FROM OUR LORD WHICH IS LIKE SUNSHINE.
21. FROM HEAVEN WILL HE VISIT TO APPEAR FOR EVERYONE.
22. FOR WE SIT IN DARKNESS WITH OUR SHADOW OF DEATH. 3935
23. YET HE WILL GUIDE OUR FEET FOR HIS WAY IS FOR OUR WELFARE.
24. OUR SON WILL GROW AND LIVE IN THE BY THE JORDAN RIVER UNTIL THE DAY FOR HIS APPEARANCE TO ISRAEL.
25. these Matters were talked about by everyone on their hill and in the hills for Israel. 3936
26. for everyone of us that heard placed them in their hearts.
27. then they were saying by THIS perhaps our Lord is from them too.

#### 9.1 the census by decree Jesus' Birth

1. now came in those days a decree from caesar augustus was a census a census of everyone and every Israeli. 3937
2. so we went and registered in our forefathers' city.
3. Joseph and Mary came from Israel from the city Nazareth to the city for David's called Bethlehem.
- for his family was thru David
4. they registered together for Mary Was Pregnant.



5. then her days were completed to **GIVE BIRTH** and she **GAVE BIRTH** to Joseph's **SON**. 3939
6. **after** **Wrapping Him** in a blanket, **They Reclined** in the stable because nowhere was a room at the inns.
7. in the same field herders were staying for they were in the field guarding and watching their flock.
8. that night **an Angel FROM** our **LORD APPEARED** to them Appearing **in his Glory** for he was **Shining Greatly**.
9. they were startled by the Angel.
10. **then he said**, be unafraid behold **i BRING GREAT NEWS**. 3941
11. **His GREAT LIGHT WHOM** is for **EVERYONE**, for **HIS PEOPLE TODAY WAS BORN** their Savior.
12. suddenly **Appearing Angels** in multitude Heavenly Beings **Praising YV**. 3942
13. **Saying, His Glory Is He Is our LORD'S HIGHEST**.
14. **He Is on earth for their PEACE** and now **He Is Among** man.
15. **came** after the **Angels** went They went into the Heavens, **and** the herders **ran** for they came in a hurry.
16. they found **Him** with Joseph, and Mary with their **Boy** were **Sleeping** in their stable.

## 9.2 Simeon's BLESSING and Jesus' Circumcision

1. after the days in **ACCORDANCE** for **His PURIFICATION**, as in the LAWS thru Moses, they brought **Him** to jerusalem and **Presented Him** to our **LORD**.
2. they **OFFERED Their SACRIFICES ACCORDING** to **WHAT IS WRITTEN IN THE LAWS**.
3. to our **LORD** they **Offered** a pair of turtledoves or they Offered 2 rockpigeons. 3945
4. behold the male, his name is Simeon, this Male **he** was righteous and devout.
5. he had been waiting with **ENCOURAGEMENT** for ISRAEL'S **KING**. 3946
6. **FOR AN ANGEL REVEALED** to him, he **IS TO KNOW** his **DEATH** is after he **SEES** our **LORD'S FAITHFUL**.
7. he had came **BY HIS BREATH** to the **WALL FOR YV**.
8. after **His Parents Brought him their Son**, for **Jesus** to **BEAR** the **STATUTE** in **HIS COMMANDS**.
9. even as he received **Him WAS WITH A BLESSING FROM** our **LORD**.
10. he said, **Before** me is my **Lord** and **HIS SERVANT**, and **ACCORDING** to **HIS WORDS** my eyes see **Him**. 3948
11. our **Salvation** from **Whom HE PREPARES** in our presence to all peoples **His Light IS Revealed** to us.
12. **FOR HIS GLORY** and **YOUR PEOPLE FOR ISRAEL** and everyone.
13. **His Father and Mother** were amazed by his **WORDS ABOUT Him**. 3949  
thru Simeon HIS BLESSING and DECLARING
14. **He FULFILLED** the **Circumcision** and they **CALLED Him Jesus**.
15. **His Name THAT He WAS GIVEN** by the Angel **BEFORE**.

## 10.1 governor herod and our wisemen

1. behold our wisemen arrived from our east and they asked in jerusalem, where **Was He Born**, our **King** for ISRAEL? 3950
2. for we came to bow to **Him**.
3. governor herod heard and troubled everyone by jerusalem, for he gathered to gather every priest and scribe for our people.

4. he asked them, where is your King to be Born? 3952
5. they answered, Bethlehem.
6. for **thus IT IS PROPHESED** through **HIS PROPHET, IN BETHLEHEM FOR JUDAH.**
7. for he **SAID, NO, THEY WERE NOT THE LAST AMONG MY KINGS FOR ISRAEL.** 3953
8. **FOR HE COMES AS YOUR KING, WHOM HERDERS MY PEOPLE ISRAEL.**
9. then herod called our wisemen to establish the time **they knew.** 3954
10. then he sent them to Bethlehem, saying, go search for the Boy.
11. when you find **Him** also report to me for me to come and bow to **Him.**
12. they listened to the governor, and as they went away and behold they saw a star ahead of them. 3956
13. ahead of them until it came to a stop **stopping** above where the Boy Was.
14. and they went into the stable, and saw a Boy with Mary **His Mother,** they fell and bowed to **Him.**
15. then they opened their sacks and brought **Him** their gifts and gold and silver.

#### 10.2 Angel Says to return to Nazareth

1. behold the Angel **from our Lord** Appeared and said to Joseph, **rise and take your Son and wife and flee to Nazareth.**
2. remain there for herod is searching for the Boy to kill Him. 3959
3. he **rose and** took his Son and wife and that night **They Departed.**
4. **They** returned to **Israel** to the village Nazareth and their **Son Grew up.** 3960

#### 10.3 governor herod kills children

1. our wisemen were warned not to return to herod, so they went to their region.
2. herod learned he was deceived by our wisemen and he was very furious.
3. he sent to kill every boy in Bethlehem and in the area from 2 years and under. 3962
- from the time he learned from the wisemen.
4. as **WRITTEN** through Jeremiah **HIS Prophet** the **PROPHECY WAS FULFILLED.**
5. **VOICES WERE HEARD, WEeping AND MOURNING FOR LEAH'S SONS.**

### JOHN BEGAN BAPTIZING

11 who is caesar pontius herod philip (not governor herod)

1. now reigning; tiberius was caesar, and pontius pilate was tetrarch for **Judah.**
2. herod was the tetrarch for the region of **Israel.**
3. philip was the tetrarch for the region of **Jordann.**

#### 12 John Preached Repentance and Baptism for HIS FORGIVENESS

1. John came from the wilderness preaching, Repentance with **BAPTISM** as their **FORGIVENESS** of sins.
2. everyone in our regions for Israelis were coming to him, and at the jordan river they were confessing their sins.
3. **FOR IT WAS WRITTEN** in a Scroll, **HIS prophesy** thru Isaiah. 3966
4. **A PROPHETS' VOICE CRYING BY THE RIVER, MAKE READY your WAY** for our **Lord.**
5. for our **PEOPLE WILL SEE** our **King FROM** our **LORD.**

13 John Baptizing pharisees and sadducees came to him

- now in those days.
1. John was **BAPTIZING** and **DECLARING** by the river, he Herald repent for **His KINGDOM FROM HEAVEN** is near. 3967
  2. from jerusalem they came and from everywhere in **Judah Israel** and **Jordann**. 3968
  3. at the jordan river they confessed their sins and in the jordan he **BAPTIZED** them.
  4. as he saw many pharisees and sadducees coming to be **BAPTIZED** by him, he shouted whom warned you to flee from the **WRATH** of **His COMING**.
  5. therefore come to me and tell me your sins to receive **HIS FORGIVENESS**. 3970
  6. for the axe is ready for the trees' root and it is for every tree.
  7. the crowds questioned him, saying as of now what should we do? 3971
  8. he answered, by saying you having 2 of anything share it.
  9. taxmen also came to be **BAPTIZED**. 3972
  10. they said teacher, what should we do?
  11. he said, collect what you were ordered.
  12. now everyone was wondering about John if he was their **King**. 3973
  13. so they sent our priests and scribes from jerusalem, to ask him who he is. to ask, who are you? 3974
  14. that we answer those sending us to you.
  15. John answered, say to everyone of them, i **BAPTIZE** you with water **for HIS FORGIVENESS**, for **He Is Coming** after me and i am unworthy to remove **His Sandals**. 3975
  16. thus with many other encouragements he Preached to our people.
  17. they said while John performed no wonders, yet everything John said about **Him** Is True.

#### 14 JESUS at 24 Fulfilling the Passover

1. Jesus always **Went** to jerusalem every year for the **PASSOVER** and **CELEBRATION**. 3977
2. when **He Became** 24. together **They Came** **ACCORDING** to our **STATUTE** for the **PASSOVER**.
3. as they were returning from **FULFILLING** the FULFILLING for their days, **Jesus Was Grown** and **He Stayed** in jerusalem.
4. **His Parents** were not with **Him** and without thinking of **Him**, as their caravan went a day's journey, they looked for **Him** among their relatives and known.
5. when **He Was** not found, they returned to jerusalem for **Him**.
6. they found **Him** by **HIS HOUSE**.
7. as **He Sat** in the middle and the priests were both listening and questioning **Him**.
8. seeing **Him** they were relieved. 3980
9. but **His Mother** said, behold **Your Father** and i were worried as we looked for **You**.
10. **He Said** why, for you must have known, and they understood His Words by **What He Said**.
11. **He Left** and **They Descended** but only they went to Nazareth. 3981
12. **His Mother** treasured **Him** for **He Was** in her heart always.

13. *from that time Jesus Began to Teach, Saying Repent for My KINGDOM IS IN HEAVEN.*

### **JESUS IN JERUSALEM THEN HE LEAVES FOR HOME**

#### *15 Jesus is unknown in jerusalem stirring water*

1. *by jerusalem was a pool, and it had open rooms for those that are sick.*
2. *the blind lame and cripple were waiting for a stirring of the water.*
3. *as the water stirs 1 steps in and they become healthy.* 3983
4. *a certain male had 30 with 8 years of crippleness.*
5. *as Jesus Saw him, He Said, are you wanting to become normal?*
6. *the male answered, Sir i have nobody to put me in.*
7. *Jesus Said, Rise and Pick up your stretcher and Walk.* 3985
8. *immediately the male was Healthy and he picked up his stretcher and walked.*
9. *now it was on our Holyday and they told him it is UNLAWFUL to carry a stretcher.*
10. *he replied, Who Made me Healthy Said Pick up.*
11. *they asked him, where is the Male Saying Pick up and Walk?* 3987
12. *Jesus Was Gone for He Went from that place and his Healer was unknown to them.*

#### *16 Healing a young male blind from birth*

1. *They saw a male blind at birth.* 3988
2. *so His Followers asked Him, who sinned?*
3. *him or his parents for him to be born blind?*
4. *Jesus Answered, neither is it his sin nor his parents.* 3989
5. *he is My WORK FROM our FATHER.*
6. *he Must be Shown to you for My Work Is Healing.*
7. *after He Spake He Spat on the land and Made a mud.* 3990
8. *then He Applied the mud on his eyes and Told him to Wash.*
9. *so he went he went and washed and he saw his neighbors.* 3991
10. *those he saw knew him as a beggar. for he sat and begged*
11. *others said, truly he is like him.* 3992
12. *he replied, i am he.*
13. *then they asked him, how then were your eyes Opened?*
14. *then the priests also asked him, how he sees?* 3993
15. *he said, He Applied mud to my eyes, i washed and i see.*
16. *they were unbelieving for he had been blind to see Him with his sight.* 3994
17. *they sent for his parents for is he himself himself that sees with his sight they to question ed them by asking, is this your son, and what will you say?*
18. *was he born blind, so how does he now see?*
19. *his parents answered, saying we know he is our son and he was born blind, but how he now sees is unknown to us.*
20. *nor Who Opened his eyes, for He is unknown to us.*
21. *his parents said, ask him for he is of age. to speak for himself*
22. *his parents said this because they feared the priests, for they already agreed if anyone confesses for a Prophet that person will be stoned.* 3999

23. *this was spread* from Synagogue to Synagogue.  
for this reason his parents said he is of age ask him
24. *then* they asked him *again*, how Did He Open your eyes?
25. he answered, by saying He is unknown to me and where He is from.
26. well here we know where He Opened my eyes. 4001
27. if He is FROM our LORD IS FOR Him, He CAN Perform and Do Miracles.
28. a priest said, we know our LORD HEARS sinners, for we are disciples of Moses.
29. we know our LORD SPAKE to Moses and since Moses from that time, to this it was never heard of that anyone opened the eyes of a person born blind.
30. he replied BY HIS BREATH, and SAID I WAS BORN ENTIRELY FOR HIM TO HEAL ME.
31. then came a division among them because of THESE WORDS.
32. many were saying he has a demon, why listen to him?
33. others said, this was said by a demonic demon.

17 Jesus asks a woman for a drink

1. leaving judah, They Departed for Israel and He Was Going to Nazareth.
2. Jesus now Weary from Walking so He Sat by a well.
3. His Followers went they went into the village to buy food. 4007
4. a woman came to the well, and Jesus Asked her, to Give Him a drink.
5. she said, Sir, i have to draw and the well is deep.
6. Jesus Answered, if you knew Who is Asking you, for everyone drinking from this water will thirst again. 4009
7. whom Drinks the Water I Give will Never Thirst, for the Water I Give Becomes their Water for ETERNAL LIFE with Me.
8. she said, Sir give me Your Water for eternal life with You.
9. He Said, Go call your husband for him to come here. 4011
10. the woman answered, saying i have no husband.
11. Jesus Said, you said i have no husband, Truly I Say you have had 5 husbands.
12. the woman said, our forefathers Worshiped on this hill. 4013
13. but it is said, jerusalem is the place where we must Worship HIM.
14. Jesus Said, woman Believe Me the HOUR IS COMING, when neither at this hill nor in jerusalem.
15. for HIS TRUE WORSHIPERS will Worship our FATHER with My Truth in their soul. 4015
16. the woman replied, our Deliverer WILL COME and Will Declare HIM to all of us.
17. Jesus Said, you See Me and Talk to Me. 4016
18. for I Am your Lord you are to Believe.
19. after this His Followers came as He Was Speaking to the woman.
20. nobody asked Him, what He Told her or why He Spake to her, but Jesus Said to them, My TASK IS TO TEACH and COMPLETE HIS PROMISE.
21. then the woman went to her village and told her people and the woman testified to them He Told her of every husband she married.
22. the people came and asked Him to stay with them for 2 days. 4019
23. then they brought to Him 1 who was deaf and spake with difficulty. 4020



24. as *He Received him He Placed His Fingers to his ears and Touched his mouth.*
25. *his ears were opened and his tongue was loosened to speak clearly.* 4021
26. *the crowd watching Praised our LORD for such a Healing.*
27. *these are the beginning of the Healings Jesus Did in Israel.* 4022
28. *then after 2 days He Went to Nazareth.*

## JESUS AT NAZARETH

### 18 Jesus Reads from Isaiah I Am your Lord

1. Nazareth was where *He Had Been Raised, and as His Custom He Entered their Synagogue on our Holyday.*
2. *He Rose to Read from a Scroll by a PROPHET.*
3. *Isaiah's was given to Him and He Opened the Scroll.*
4. *He Found the place where it is WRITTEN, A BREATH FROM THE LORD IS WITH Him because HE ANOINTED Him to PREACH HIS TRUTHS.*
5. *HE WILL SEND Him to the POOR to RELEASE them, by PROCLAIMING HIM FOR HIS CAPTIVES TO BE FREED.*
6. *FOR HE WILL PROCLAIM HIS FAITHFUL in the YEAR of their Lord.* 4025
7. *He Closed the Scroll and gave it to the Attendant.*
8. *as He Sat Down He Said, TODAY THESE WORDS WILL BE FULFILLED in your hearing, AS WRITTEN FROM HIS PROPHETS TAUGHT BY YV.* 4026
9. *everyone hearing of Me IS TAUGHT BY My FATHER.*
10. *Truly I Say; listen to My Words and Believe HE SENT Me for your ETERNAL LIFE with Me.*
11. *everybody our FATHER GIVES to Me Will Come to Me, and those Coming to Me I Will Never cast them from Me.*
12. *for Believing in Me they Will Have ETERNAL LIFE with Me.*
13. *for I Myself Will Raise them to Me on their last day.*
14. *everyone witnessed a Witnessed of a WONDER.* 4028
15. *His Words as HIS WORDS as they Fell from His Lips.*
16. *but they were saying He Is Jesus the son from Joseph, whose father and mother we know.*

### 19 Jesus Casts a demon

1. *by their Synagogue was a male with a demon soul.* 4029
2. *he asked Him, how is Jesus from Nazareth?*
3. *Jesus Rebuked it Saying, Come from him.*
4. *it threw him into convulsions and shouted as it came from him.*
5. *they were all amazed, and thus they debated, and now they themselves were saying What Is He?*
6. *He Has a Newer Teaching, for He Commands with Authority, so even a demon obeys Him.*
7. *immediately the news went everyone and to all the surrounding areas in Israel.* 4031

### 20 Jesus Went to Nain and Rises a young male from his bier

1. *after this He Went to a city called Nain, a city by our Lord's.* 4032
2. *now as He Approached the gate for their city, a dead boy was being carried out.*
3. *Seeing her, He Had Compassion.* 4033



4. and With Compassion **He Said** to her, weep not and his bearers stopped.
5. as **He Came** to his bier **He Touched** the bier.
6. then **He Called** to the boy, **I Say Rise**.
7. the dead boy sat up and talked.
8. then **He Gave** him to his mother, **and** with fear she received him.
9. **This Report** was sent everywhere in **Israel**. and all to areas for our regions

4034

*Jesus Heals a leper Commanded by Moses*

**moved from 38 to 21**

1. as the crowd followed **Him** then a leper came and bowed to **Him**.
2. he said, my **Lord**, if **You Are Willing** make me clean.
3. **He Said, I Will, and With His Hand He Touched** him, and his leprosy was Healed.
4. **Jesus Said, Go show yourself to a Priest and Offer for your Healing, what Moses Commanded for your Testimony.**
5. he went proclaiming **Him**, and to many he spread the news about **Him**.

4183

4185

21 *Martha sister Maria listens to Jesus*

1. now as **He Was Going He Entered** somewhere a village, a woman named Martha, welcomed **Him** to her home.
2. she had a sister named Maria.
3. **and** she sat at **His Feet** with those listening to our **Lord's Words**.
4. but Martha was busy by all her service to them.
5. then she came and said, my **Lord** do **You** care for me?
6. for my sister leaves me the work to serve them.
7. our **Lord Replied**, Saying Martha you are worried and bothered about much, **and the much is necessary, but Maria chose the Good I Share, which will not be taken from her.**

4036

22 *10 lepers 1 returns*

1. this happened while **He Was Entering** a village, 10 lepers whom stood at a distance to meet **Him**.
2. raised their voices they called to **Jesus, Teacher** have mercy on us.
3. **Seeing them He Said, Go Show yourselves to a Priest.**
4. as they were going they were Healed.
5. now 1 saw he was Healed, and to Praise our **LORD** he returned to return to **Him**.
6. he fell at **His Feet** and gave **Him** thanks.
7. **Jesus Asked him**, Saying where are they?  
for nobody was found with him. to return and return to Him
8. **He Said. Rise and Go your Way.**

4039

4040

23 *she was bent over an official was indigent by Healing on a Holyday*

1. **He Was Teaching** in 1 of the Synagogues on our Holyday.
2. **He Saw** a woman for 18 years having a sickness of a demon bending her, to  
double her and she was unable to straighten. up ever
3. as **Jesus Saw** her and **Called** by Calling to her, **He Said** woman **I Will Free you from your bending.**
4. as **He Laid His Hands** on her she immediately was upright upright as upright and she Praised our **LORD**.
5. a Synagogue priest became angry because **Jesus Healed** her on our Holyday.

4041

4043

6. *then he said to the crowd, 6 days in which work should be done.*
7. *therefore come during them to be healed, healing is work on the Day for our Holyday.*
8. *our Lord Responded, she is a daughter from Abraham whom satan bound for 18 years.*
9. *behold her years should she not be unbound, from this bond on the Day for our Holyday?*
10. *the entire crowd rejoiced over all the **MIRACLES** Being Done by Him.*

#### 24 Jesus Heals a leper

1. *this happened when He Was in 1 of our cities, behold a male was covered with leprosy but the leper came to Him.*
2. *and as he fell he said, if You Are Willing Make me spotless.*
3. *Stretching out His Hand to Touch him, He Said, I Am Willing, and he was Healed Immediately.*
4. *He instructed by Told him, Go Show yourself to a Priest, and give to him your Offering.*
5. *news about Him spread, more and more greater the crowds gathered to Him.*
6. *for the people saw the Miracles He Performed, and were now saying, He IS Truly HIS PROPHET.*

### JOHN

#### 25.1 John sends 2 to Jesus Jesus Talks about John

1. *a disciple from John reported to him about Him **Jesus**. 4049*  
*and everything was true.*
2. *then and at this he called 2 of his disciples for John to send them to our Lord, to ask Him, is our King Coming to him?*
3. *the men came to Him saying, John the **BAPTIST** sent us to You, to ask are You Coming to him?*
4. *Jesus Answered, Go and Report to John What you hear and see.*
5. *the blind see and the lame walk, the lepers are Healed and the deaf hear Me.*
6. *the dead are raising and the poor hear Me, for My Teachings are Taught to them and I Heal whomever is for Me.*
7. *after they left, Jesus Began to Told the crowd about John.*
8. *behold those splendidly clothed and them that live in luxury like royal palaces, but John wears a ram's hide with a rope belt around his waist. 4053*
9. *he is preaching and saying after me He Is Coming and i am unworthy to untie His Sandals.*
10. *but why go to see This **PROPHET**? 4054*
11. *yes I Say, he is more than a **PROPHET**.*
12. *he is about whom it is **PROPHESIED**, BEHOLD / SEND MY MESSENGER BEFORE You.*
13. *Truly I Say; among them HE RAISED nobody is as great as John your **BAPTIST**.*
14. *from the days of Adam to John the **BAPTIST**, and now until you are in My **KINGDOM IN HEAVEN**.*
15. *John neither eats bread nor has wine and they said he has a demon. 4056*
16. *I the Son for Man eats with wine and they say behold a desirous male.*

#### 25.2 Jesus is Baptized near Salim

1. after this **Jesus** came to the Land for EPHRAIM. 4057
2. **He Arrived** to be **BAPTIZED**, for John was **BAPTIZING** near Salim.
3. as he saw **Jesus** he said, behold our **KING FROM** our **LORD**.
4. **He Is Whom** i said after me **He Is COMING**.  
and He IS FROM our LORD
5. **He Is Coming** to be **BAPTIZED** in **ORDER** for me to Recognize Him, and **REVEAL Him** to ISRAEL.
6. then **Jesus Went** into the jordan and John **BAPTIZED Him**.  
Jesus Came from Nazareth in Israel.  
and Was BAPTIZED by John in the Jordan River. 4060
7. then **CAME A VOICE FROM HEAVEN, I HAVE GLORIFIED YOU AND WILL GLORIFY YOU AGAIN**.
8. at that time **Jesus Said**, I Praise **YOU My FATHER** and My **LORD**. 4061
9. **FOR IN HEAVEN** and on earth **YOU HAVE HID Me** from those that are wise and intelligent.
10. **FATHER NOW i Am REVEALED** to **YOUR CHILDREN**, for I **PLEASE YOU IN YOUR SIGHT**.
11. for nobody but nobody knew their Son **EXCEPT My FATHER**.
12. then **Jesus Said**, among yourselves, nobody but nobody is able to come to Me not unless our **FATHER SENDS** you to Me.
13. come to Me everyone weary and laden, for I Will Give you Rest. 4064
14. Take up My Teaching for I Am Gentle and Humble at Heart.
15. as our **LORD SAID** to your Lord; **SIT AT MY RIGHT HAND, UNTIL I MAKE YOUR ENEMIES A FOOTSTOOL FOR YOUR FEET**.
16. for **THIS I CAME**, and for the Hour My **FATHER GLORIFIES Me** and My Name.
17. **THEN HIS VOICE FROM HEAVEN SAID, HE IS MY BELOVED WITH WHOM I AM PLEASED**.

#### 26 Jesus is tempted by satan

1. then **Jesus** was taken into the desert and tempted by satan. 4067
2. he led Him to showed **Him** all his kingdoms on earth in moments.
3. then satan said, i will give **You** all of them for these are my domain. 4068
4. my glory can be given to **You**, for i can give them to whomever if i want.
5. therefore if **You** worship me before me all will be **Yours**. 4069
6. **Jesus Answered**, you are to Worship your **LORD**, for **ONLY HE IS your CREATOR**.
7. he took **Him** to jerusalem and had **Him Stand** on the top of a temple. 4070
8. he said, if **You** throw **Yourself** down from here, it was **PROPHESIED HE HAS GIVEN HIS ANGELS A COMMAND CONCERNING YOUR SAFETY**. 4071
9. **WITH THEIR HANDS THEY WILL LIFT YOU, EVEN IF YOU STRIKE YOUR FOOT ON A STONE**.
10. **Jesus Answered**, Saying you are testing your Lord and your **CREATOR**. 4072
11. the day was ending and during this **He did not Eat** nothing and **He Became Hungry**. 4073
12. and satan said, if **You** are their **Son**, tell our **CREATOR** for these stones to become bread.
13. **Jesus Answered**, man will not live on bread alone. 4074
14. satan was finished with all his temptations, then he departed for a time.

27 John is killed by herod the tetrarch

1. herod the tetrarch arrested John and put him in prison, on account he married herodias, the wife of his brother philip, but John told him it is **UNLAWFUL** to marry her. 4076  
and he sent him in prison
2. he wanted to kill him but he feared our people because he is our **PROPHET**.
3. on herod's birthday a daughter from herodias danced before him. 4077
4. she pleased herod and he promised by swearing to give her whatever.
5. she said, to give her here the head of John the **BAPTIST**. 4078
6. as tetrarch he commanded this, because of his swearing was before his guests.
7. he sent for the beheading, and his head was brought and given to her daughter.
8. his disciples came his body they buried his body and then they went to **Jesus**.

**JESUS GOES TO LAKE GALILEE**

28 a woman asks Jesus to Heal dogs eat table scraps

1. **Jesus Went** to the area by Samaria. 4080
2. when an aramean woman came to **Him**.
3. she wept as she was calling, **You Are our Son** from David.
4. mercy my **Lord**, for my daughter has a demon.
5. a Follower came up and asked **Him**, saying will i send her away, for she is an aramean seeking **You**?
6. **He Answered, I WAS SENT** not only to you, but to the lost rams from the Tribes from Israel.
7. then she came and bowed bowing to **Him**. 4082
8. she said, my **Lord** help me, my daughter has a demon.
9. **He Asked her, Saying** is it good to take the children's bread and throw it to the dogs?
10. she said, my **Lord** even the dogs eat the crumbs falling from their table. 4083
11. **Jesus Said, your Faith in Me is great.**
12. **I Will Do as you want** and her daughter was **Healed**.

29 Healing a Leaders son by Sending him home

1. a certain Leader s whose son was close to death. 4084
2. he heard about **Him** and he went to ask **Him** to **Heal** his son.
3. **Jesus Said to him, Go, and as you Go to him your son Will Live.**
4. the male Believed **Him** and at **Jesus' Word** he started then.
5. his servant met him and said, your son is now well. 4086
6. he asked the hour when he began to get better.
7. he said, yesterday, in the 7th hour the fever left him.
8. his father knew it was the hour which **Jesus Spake** to him.

30.1 Tiberias Casting a demon

1. **He Came** to Tiberias, a city on galilee. 4088
2. **He Taught** on a Holyday **His Message** and **His Authority**.
3. there was a male possessed by a demon.
4. the unclean demon shouted, loudly **Jesus** from Nazareth have **You Come** to cast me from him?
5. i know **You** are **HIS HOLY**, our **HOLY FOR YV**.
6. **Jesus Rebuked him Saying** Leave him.

7. as *the* demon came out it threw *him* down in their midst it came out without harming *him*.
8. they discussed by themselves and by themselves they said **Who Is He WITH HIS MESSAGE AND HIS AUTHORITY?**
9. for *This Miracle Was By His Commanding* a demon soul.
10. many believed in *Him* because of *His Words*, for they heard of *Him* themselves and knew *of His Healings*.
11. *then they sent a Report* about *It* to proceed *Him*.  
and to every place in the area and by our areas

### 30.2 Jesus Teaches from a boat

1. as *He Walked* by Tiberias *He Saw* boats pulled to shore. 4092
2. at lake galilee is where *He Saw* Simon and *Peter* his brother.
3. *He Got into their boat* which was Simon's and *He Asked* them to go out a little from the shore. 4093
4. *then He Sat to Teach* the crowd from their boat.

### 30.3 9 rams and finds the 1 ram

1. *He Told them* These Parables. and Sayings 4094
2. what male among you has 100 rams and loose a lamb?
3. *will he not go after the lost until he finds it.* 4095
4. and finding it he lays it on his shoulders and rejoices in his coming *home*, for he found the ram that was lost.
5. at home he gathered his friends and neighbors and asked them to rejoice with him. 4096
6. *I Tell you the same rejoicing IS IN HEAVEN for the 1 found.*

### 30.4 a woman loses a coin and finds it

1. or what widow if she has 10 silver denarius and loses 1. 4097
2. *she will light a lamp to sweep her home to search for it carefully.* 4098  
until she finds it
3. *when she finds it, she calls to gather her friends and neighbors.*
4. *then she said, rejoice with me, for i found the denarius which i lost.*
5. *I Tell you she was rejoicing like the Angels for our LORD for the 1 she found.*

### 30.5 tooth for tooth pray for your enemy

1. *you heard it said, an eye for an eye and tooth for tooth.*
2. *and you heard it said, you will love your neighbor and hate your enemy.*
3. *I Say have Love for your enemies and Petition HIM for those not to persecute you.*
4. *if you have love for them, those may not love you, but your reward is With Me in HEAVEN.*

### 30.6 do not worry seek My Kingdom ask your FATHER

1. *do not worry in your life for what you will eat and what you will drink.* 4102
2. *nor for your body, for your soul is more than food and clothing.*
3. *seek My Kingdom and all these these will be given.* 4103
4. *therefore do not worry for tomorrow, is tomorrow and it will care for itself.*
5. *ask to be given to you, seek and you will find.*
6. *knock to be opened to you, for everyone asking receives by seeking.*  
knock for your opening

7. *for you know by knowing to give good gifts to your children, then your **FATHER IN HEAVEN WILL GIVE GOOD** to you.* and those asking FROM HIM

#### 30.7 Jesus Says He WILL BE SENT BY YV at the END

1. *as you Honor your **FATHER**, you will Honor your Son.*
2. *for our **FATHER SENT** Me to you, for I Am your **KING FROM YV**.*
3. ***I CAME FOR** your **JUDGMENT** and for the dead and living.*
4. *I Have **LIFE FROM HIM**, AND HE **GAVE** Me **HIS AUTHORITY** to Make My Judgments, for I Am Unable to Do not 1 **Miracle** by My Own Wanting.*
5. ***HIS WITNESSING** of Me **IS** My **WITNESS**, **FOR HIS TRUTH IS** My **TESTIMONY**.*
6. *now I Am Revealed to man for My **FATHER SENT** Me to you, and your FATHER Sent Me for you to Witness the Witnessing of Me.*
7. *and on the **LAST DAY BY THE WILL** of My **FATHER**, I **WILL DESCEND FROM HEAVEN**, to Make you My Own, for everybody **WAS GIVEN TO Me** and nobody Will Be lost from Me.*
8. *Truly I Say, Believing Me you Will Have **ETERNAL LIFE** with Me.*
9. *My Body is for your life and the Words I Speak are for your soul and life.*

#### 31 Jesus Calls Simon and Peter

1. *when He Finished Talking, He Said to Simon, row out into deeper water and cast to cast your net for a catch.*
2. *Simon answered, saying Teacher we worked and worked and gathered nothing, but by Your Words we will cast to cast our net.*
3. *doing they did and a great number of fish was in their net, and had to signal to their **brothers** in the other boat to come and help them.*
4. *Simon and Peter fell to fall at Jesus' Feet. 4114*
5. *Jesus Said, Follow Me, and I Will Make you fishers of man.*
6. *the brothers brought their boat to shore and left it to walk with Him. 4115*
7. *as daylight came He Was Leaving to Go to a another place.*
8. *the crowd was seeking Him and tried to keep Him from going away, but He Said, He Must Preach His Kingdom in other cities.*

#### 32.1 Jesus Calls James and John

1. *going from there He Saw 2 other brothers. 4117*
2. *James and John were mending their net with Zebedee their father.*
3. *He Called them to Come with Him, and immediately they left their father. and boat*
4. *now the news about Him spread everywhere in the surrounding area.*

#### 32.2 James's motherinlaw and many came to Him

1. *at James's home James's **his** mother-in-law was suffering from a deadly-fever.*
2. *he made a request and He Healed her deadly-fever.*
3. *then she rose to wait on Them.*
4. *the news of her went out and they brought to Him everyone having illness.*
5. *they were brought for Him to Lay His Hands on all of them and everyone Was Healed.*
6. *their diseases pains demoniacs convulsions and bed-ridden He Healed.*
7. *as the demons came from them, many said, He Is our Son FROM our LORD.*



1. Andrew was following *Him*, he was 1 of the 2 that heard of *Him* and of *His Healings*.
2. as Jesus Noticed him, He Asked him, *to him following Him* what are you seeking from Me?
3. he said, my Lord, where are You staying? 4123
4. He Said, Come with Me.
5. then Andrew and Philip found Nathaniel and said, we found *Him Whom Moses HAD WRITTEN in our SCROLLS*. 4124
6. He Is Jesus from Zebulun.
7. Nathaniel said, can anyone be good from Zebulun?
8. Philip said, come with us to see *Him*. 4125
9. as Jesus Saw him He Said, look, an Israeli in whom has no deceit.
10. Nathaniel asked, *when* and where *Do You Know* me from? 4126
11. Jesus Said, as Philip called to you, you were under a tree.
12. Nathaniel replied, You are our Son FROM our LORD and our King for ISRAEL. 4127
13. He Said, *Truly Truly* I Say to you, you will See and *Do* as Me.

34.1 Levit a taxmen those needing a doctor

1. after He Departed He Noticed a taxmen. 4128
2. his name is Levit and he was sitting at a taxstand.
3. Levit gave *Him* a great reception at his home, and They *Dined* with a crowd of whomever.
4. the priests and scribes were grumbling to His Disciples. 4129
5. they were asking, why does He Eat with them?
6. Jesus Answered them, *Saying* those needing a doctor are those that are sick.

34.2 Eating with sinners their children were brought to Him

1. a scribe and priest saw *Him Eating* with sinners and taxmen. 4130
2. so they asked His Disciples, why is He Eating with taxmen and sinners?
3. Hearing them He Replied, I CAME to CALL the righteous and sinner. 4131
4. *then as* their children were brought to Him to Lay His Hands on them, a Disciple rebuked them.
5. Jesus Said, leave them alone. 4132
6. do not hinder them from coming to Me, for My KINGDOM IN HEAVEN belongs to such as they.
7. then He Laid His Hands on them.

34.3 be humble like children and those causing Mine to stumble

1. that Disciple came to Him and asked Him, whom is the greatest in Your Kingdom?
2. He Called a child and Set him before Him.
3. He Said, Truly I Say, unless you become like a child, for whomever humbles themselves is the greatest in My Kingdom.
4. and whomever causes 1 of these, not to believe in Me, woes for that man, through whom their stumbling came.

34.4 a steward's accounting of possessions serve YV not wealth like salt that is too salted  
*now also*

1. *He Said to His Disciples, a certain male having a steward, and this was reported of him that he was not collecting from his borrowers.*
2. *and he was to be called and asked, what is this i hear about you?* 4137
3. *give to me your accounting for you can no longer be my steward.*
4. *so he thought to himself what will i do, for he is to take my stewardship from me?*
5. *i know what i will do and do it before i am removed.*
6. *he went to each of his masters debtors, and said to the first, how much do you owe my master?*
7. *he said, 100.*
8. *he said, i write your bill is 50, and he collected the 50.* 4140
9. *then he said, to another, how much do you owe?*
10. *he said, 100.* 4141
11. *he said, i write your bill is 80.*
12. *his master praised him because he had acted for their kindness.*
13. *the sons of this age are wise and wise in relationships.* 4142
14. *I Too Say make friends for yourselves for when you fail.*
15. *thus you are to be kind to the least, for your kindness also is much like your righteousness.*
16. *for the least have less, and the least are too righteous and theirs also is much to them.*
17. *if you have been unfaithful to others, who will be kind to you?* 4144
18. *for no servant can serve 2 masters.*
19. *1 is 1 and you cannot serve 2 masters.*
20. *for this reason you can never serve YV and your wealth.*
21. *like the salt from the ground, if it is just salted it is tasty to taste.*
22. *when what is too salted with salt, it is good for nothing.*

#### 34.5 surpass the scribes not to be lost

1. *I Say unless your righteousness exceeds like HIS SCRIBES and PRIESTS, and not be like whoever wants to remove 1 of HIS COMMANDS, then they teach it to others is lost to be lost from My KINGDOM IN HEAVEN.*
2. *whoever keeps and teaches THEM Will Be In My KINGDOM IN HEAVEN.*
3. *Truly I Say the heavens and earth will pass, in passing but a WORD will not pass from HIS COMMANDS until everything IS DONE.*

#### 34.6 when invited you should chose a lesser seat

1. *then He Told Parables to the invited he invited, and His Attention was on how they picked their places.*
2. *He Said when you are invited by someone you should take a place and let your place be with the lesser.*
3. *let him distinguish your distinguishing for you were invited like his quests.* 4151
4. *thus he has invited the both of you so if he comes and says to you, give your place to him for it is for he.*
5. *then in dread you are with the lesser seated.*
6. *when you are invited go sit in a lesser seat.* 4152
7. *so when whom invited you comes and says to you move higher, then you are honored by him.*

34.7 inviting for a banquet they refused so he calls anyone

1. then He Said, a certain lord gave a great banquet and invited many. 4153
2. on the banquet's day he sent his servants to say to those, come you were invited.
3. now it was ready but everyone alike as 1 they began with excuses to be excused. 4154
4. 1 said, i bought land and i need to go to it, please excuse me.
5. another said, i just bought 2 oxen, please excuse me. 4155
6. his servants came and reported these to him.
7. and their lord said, not to the homes by my home.  
for he said to his servants. 4156
8. go at once to the streets in my city to bring them here.
9. a servant said, my lord, what you commanded was done and you still have room.
10. their lord said, to his servants go to them on the paths and roads, for my house is to be filled.
11. I Say, none like those men who were invited will eat at My Banquet.

34.8 9 rams and finding the 1 lost ram

1. if any male has 100 rams and 1 strays, for the stray he will leave the 90 and 9 and go from the valley to search for the stray.
2. if he finds it he will rejoice over it more than the 90 and 9. 4159
3. THIS IS THE WILL of your FATHER IN HEAVEN is not 1 of these will be lost that came to HIM.

35 picking grains David eats Wheat from HIS HOUSE

1. Jesus at that time Was Walking on our Holyday through a field. 4160
2. His Disciples were hungry and began to pick the grains to eat.
3. our priests and scribes came to Jesus to ask Him, why are Your Disciples doing what is UNLAWFUL to do on our Holyday?
4. He Said, you read what David did when he became hungry. 4162
5. when he went by the TENT FOR YV, he ate HIS WHEAT, and IS IT NOT UNLAWFUL to eat for it is Set out FOR HIM by HIS PRIEST, or to read the LAW on the Holyday by the Priests by HIS TENT?
6. if you knew what HE MEANT; I DESIRE COMPASSION, for you are condemning the innocent.
7. for I Am the Son for Man and your Lord of your Holydays.

36 a centurion unworthy Jesus pays the strangers tax

1. He Was to Enter Capernaum, a centurion came and begged Him saying, my Lord, my servant is lying at home and he is suffering in pain.
2. He Said, I Will Come. 4166
3. the centurion replied, saying my Lord, i am not worthy for You to be under my roof, just Your Word, for i am a male with soldiers under me, i will say this, at this he goes.  
another comes.he comes and he does.
4. Jesus Said to those following Him, Truly I Say he is 1 in Israel I Find Trusting Me, for much is his Faithfulness in Me.
5. Jesus Said, to the centurion Go, and his servant Was Healed.
6. They Came to Capernaum, and this taxmen came to Nathaniel to ask his Teacher, will He pay HIS tax?

7. he answered yes.
8. as he came into his home Jesus Said to him, what is his thinking?
9. whom is he to collect from, is it the custom to tax Us or strangers?
10. he answered strangers.
11. Jesus Said, thus I Am excused, but I Will Give to Give for Me. 4172
12. go to the lake and throw in a hook, take the fish and open its mouth, and take it and give it to him.

37 Heals a hand and dumb is LAWFUL on a Holyday quote Me

1. He Was in Capernaum on our Holyday, when He Entered a Synagogue to Teach, the scribes and priests were watching Him closely, in order to accuse Him.
2. He Knew this and Said to a male with a withered hand, Rise and Come to Me.
3. when he rose he came forward Jesus Said to them, I Ask you is it LAWFUL on a Holyday for you to do goodness?
4. or if a male is circumcised on a Holyday is the COMMANDMENT broken?
5. then He Said, which male among you having a ram, and if it falls in a pit on a Holyday will you not seize and lift it out?
6. how much more is a man than a ram? 4177
7. so therefore it is LAWFUL to do good on a Holyday.
8. will you be angry with Me because I Will Make a male healthy on a Holyday.
9. they were silent with silence.
10. He Looked at their anger and the hardness of their heart.
11. then He Said to the male, Stretch your hand and his hand was restored.
12. then they brought a male with a demon, for he was blind and dumb.
13. He Healed his dumbness, and the male spake and he seen everyone.
14. the crowd was saying, He surely Is our Son from David.
15. He Said, I have no doubt you will say this saying to Me, Heal Yourself, and whatever we heard do that here.
16. the priests counseled together against Him on how to imprison Him. 4182
17. Jesus Was Aware and Withdrew from there and many followed Him.

38 Jesus Heals a leper moved to 21

6. as the crowd followed Him then a leper came and bowed to Him. 4183
7. he said, my Lord, if You Are Willing make me spotless.
8. He Said, I Will, and With His Hand He Touched him, and his leprosy was Healed.
9. Jesus Said, Go show yourself to a Priest and Offer for your Healing, what Moses Commanded for your Testimony. 4185
10. he went proclaiming Him, and to many he spread the news about Him.

39 paralyzed from roof Jesus Forgives sin BY YV'S AUTHORITY

1. as He Was Sitting with whoever for they came from every village in Israel.
2. as He Was Speaking they came brought to Him a bed-ridden carried by 4.
3. they were unable to bring him in because of the crowd. 4187
4. they went to the roof above Him and lowered lowering him on his pallet. on which he was lying
5. as Jesus Saw him He Said to the paralytic, your sins are Forgiven. 4188
6. the scribes and priests began to reason His Talk is blasphemy, for who can FORGIVE his sins IS YV HIMSELF. 4189

7. *He Said to them, why are you reasoning about this in your hearts?*
8. *is it easier for Me to Say, your sins are Forgiven or walk?* 4190
9. *in order for you to know I HAVE HIS AUTHORITY to FORGIVE their sins.*
10. *He Said to the bed-ridden, Pick up your pallet and Go to your home.* 4191
11. *immediately he rose and took his pallet and went from their sight.*

40 Jesus Calls Matthew Levi and Alphaeus

1. *as Jesus Was Walking He Saw a male named Matthew.* 4192
2. *he was sitting at a taxstand and He Said to him, Come With Me.*
3. *he rose and followed Him.*
4. *and as He Walked He Saw Levi and Alphaeus sitting with men.*
5. *He Said to them Come With Me*
6. *they rose and followed Him as did Thomas and Judas.*

41.1 you teach traditions and tell the evils of their fathers and mothers

1. *then a scribe asked Him, why do Your Disciples eat bread with unwashed hands?* 4194
2. *He Answered, why do you transgress the COMMANDMENTS FROM your LORD for the sake of your tradition?*
3. *for you are teaching doctrines and the wills from men.* 4195
4. *and you neglect HIS COMMANDS for the rituals by mankind, for you are no longer allowing them to do the things your forefathers and foremothers done.*
5. *HIS COMMANDMENT is for us to honor your fathers and mothers, but you tell the evils of their fathers and mothers.*
6. *you are sinning according to the COMMANDMENT FROM YV.*
7. *you only honor HIM with your lips for your hearts are far from HIM.*

41.2 evil is from your heart and will be accounted for blasphemy is unforgiven

1. *then to a crowd He Said, Hear and Understand Me, the dishonoring of man proceeds from the mouth.*
2. *the words from your mouth comes from your soul.*
3. *for from man's soul comes your evil.*
4. *thus their mouth speaks from the evilness in their soul.* 4198
5. *from the good man they bringforth their good.*
6. *yet every careless word a man speaks will be judged and accounted for.*
7. *I Will Say anyone's sins can be FORGIVEN, but if man curses HIS SOUL they are UNFORGIVEN.*
8. *whoever does speak their words against ME, that man is UNFORGIVEN.*

41.3 His Kingdom is like the accounting for his slaves

1. *My KINGDOM IN HEAVEN is compared to a king willing to settle the accounts of his borrowers.* 4200
2. *as he began to settle them, 1 was brought to him owing him a 1000 and he wanted him to repay it.*
3. *his borrower fell to fall and begged him.* 4201
4. *he said, be patience with me and i will repay you everything.*
5. *his king had compassion and by his compassion he released him.*
6. *for he forgave him his debt and the borrower went from him.*
7. *then he went and found someone owing him, and said, pay me what you owe me.*

8. *that fellow fell to beg by asking from him saying, be patience with me and by your patience i will repay you.*
9. *but he was not willing and threw him in a workprison.* 4203
10. *until he was paid the debt he owed him.*
11. *a male saw what happened to them, then he went and reported this to the king.*
12. *so he then summoned him and the king said, you wicked lender.* 4204
13. *i forgave your debt because you begged me i had mercy for you.*
14. *your borrower was even as you and where is your mercy for him?*
15. *the king was enraged and delivered him to a workprison.* 4205
16. **I Like MY FATHER LIKEWISE WILL DO** for your unforgiveness.
17. *whenever you kneel and ask for your forgiveness, you are to hold nothing against anyone.*

#### 41.4 seeds are like My Words

1. *a sower went and sowed his seeds.* 4206
2. *as he sowed some fell everywhere.*
3. *on the road they were trampled like a trampling from trampling by birds from heaven eating seeds.*
4. *others fell on rocky land, they withered away from not having roots.*
5. *where was land they immediately sprang up.*
6. *yet having no depth they died up.*
7. *other seeds fell aside into thorns that were too thick to grow.* 4208
8. *on top after the sun rose they were dried up having no root. they withered*
9. *others fell on good land, they opened and grew to yield a crop.*
10. **I Say these are like these I Called to.**
11. *and they have ears to hear My Hearings.*
12. **for the these seeds are like My Words FROM their LORD.** 4210
13. *and these on the road are like those that Heard Me.*
14. *then satan comes and takes My Words from their hearts.*
15. *now they are unbelievers in Me.*
16. *these on the rocky, are like who when they Hear Me and as they accepted My Words they rejoiced.*
17. *but these had no root, so in time of temptation they departed to depart from Me.*
18. *the falling onto the tops of the thorny are like those that Heard Me and departed from Me.* 4212
19. *for they are dried up and departed by their own ways and worries for their riches and pleasures in life.*
20. *for they give no thought to My Words.*
21. **when He Finished all His Parables in the hearing of the people He Went to Capernaum.**
22. **great was the multitude, that had gathered like a gathering for they were with those from many cities He Had Journeyed to.** 4214
23. *the day was waning and the 12 came to Him, and they asked Him to send the multitude away and to eat there. for they are in a grassy place.*
24. *He Said, we will Give them to eat from ours.*
25. *they said, we have not more than 5 loaves and 2 fish.* 4215
26. *unless perhaps perhaps we go and buy food for all following You.* 4216
27. *He Said to His Disciples, divide them into groups.*
28. *they did so and as everyone was seated He Took Their food the 5 loaves and 2 fish, and then He Looked to HEAVEN and He Asked For a BLESSING.*
29. *and then He Broke them to Give to them for the Disciples to set before the multitude.* 4217
30. *everyone ate and were satisfied by the abundance and from the abundance they gathered 12 baskets.*
31. *turning to His Disciples privately He Said, they are Blessed are by their eyes.* 4218
32. *they see Me and are Seeing Me.*



42.1 feeds His Followers gathered 12 baskets manna

1. a great crowd followed **Him** because *the Miracles He Done.* 4219
2. as it was nearing evening **His Disciples** came and said, the hours are passing, send the multitude away to go buy their food. 4220
3. then **Jesus Looked** at the great multitude following **Him**.
4. **Jesus Said**, *you will give them to eat, and they asked Him, how?*
5. *then He Asked Philip, where is our bread for these to eat?*
6. Philip answered, *our bread is not enough for everyone to eat.* 4222
7. *for Us i have 5 loaves and 2 fish.*
8. Andrew asked, what are these for so many? 4223
9. **He Said to Bring them to Him and He Ordered** the multitude to rest on the grass.
10. **Jesus Took** the loaves and *fish* and **Gave His Thanks.** 4224
11. as **He Looked** to **HEAVEN FOR A BLESSING He Broke** them.
12. **then Gave them to His Disciples** to set them before the multitude. 4225  
*and they ate and were satisfied.*
13. those eating were many men women and their children.
14. **He Said to the Disciples**, **gather the abundant fragments for burying**, and they gathered **only** 12 full baskets of the broken pieces.
15. then they replied, **You Done a Miracle** for us to see and Believe **You?** 4227
16. what **You Did** is like our forefathers eating **MANNA** in the desert.
17. **Jesus Said**, *Truly, I Say I Am your MANNA FROM HEAVEN.* 4228
18. **your FATHER GAVE you to Me, and I Am your Bread FROM HEAVEN and My Life is for them on earth.**
19. they said, **Lord**, will **You** always Give us **Your** Bread?
20. **Jesus Said**, **I Am your Bread, Come to Me for your hunger.**

**the next few chapters will repeat with the same text**

43.1 Walking on water going to decapolis Peter sinks

1. **now** it was late evening and the Disciples went to lake *galilee*, for **He Told His Disciples** to get into a boat and go across. 4231  
*they got into a boat*
2. **and they** were crossing the lake from Capernaum in the night.
3. **He Dismissed** the multitude *dismissing them to dismiss them* and **Was there Alone.** 4232  
*the boat was gone*
4. **and they** were battered by waves for the wind was strong.
5. as they watched in the night **He Walked** to them on the water.
6. as the **Disciples** saw **Him Walking** on the water, they said, **He Is A Ghost** and were shouting from fear.
7. then **Jesus** *Spake He* **Said Courage, with courage be unafraid of Me.**
8. Peter said, **Lord, Command me to come to You** on the water.
9. **He Said, Come to Me.**
10. Peter descended from the boat to the water.
11. as he came to **Jesus** the wind frightened him and he began to sink. 4235
12. **immediately Jesus Stretched His Hand to Take** hold of him.
13. **then He Said, you doubted Me.** 4236
14. **They Got in the boat and the wind stopped.**
15. **those in the boat they** said, **You Really Are our LORD'S DELIVERER** for us.

#### 43.2 a legion of demons

1. they went across **crossing** to their region to the **town** decapolis. 4237
2. a possessed **with** demons who was very violent met **Him** by the gravestones.
3. as **He Was Walking** on the road he shouted, **saying we see Jesus** **You Are their Son FROM their LORD and You Came** here before our time is up.
4. now at a distance a herd of **many** goats were grazing. 4239
5. the demons begged **Him** **by asking Him** to send them into the herd of goats.
6. **He Gave them Permission** and the demon souls entered the goats. 4240
7. then the **whole** herd rushed into the lake and died in the water.
8. the herdsmen fled **fleeing** to their town to report everything to them. 4241
9. **then** many from their town came to meet **Jesus**.
10. as they came to **Jesus** they observed that male sitting and clothed. 4242
11. **after** they saw him they begged **Him** to leave from their land, **by decapolis** for the pharisees were saying **He Casts** demons as ruler of demons. 4243
12. **so after** crossing **across** **They Landed** by Gennesaret and our people recognized **Him**.
13. a great crowd gathered about **Him** as **He Was** by the lakeshore. 4244
14. they sent for their sick and **He Treated** many, **for** as **He Touched** them they were **Healed**.

#### repeat

#### 44.1 Walking on water legion of demons

1. **He Made the Disciples** leave in a boat while **He Sent** the crowd away. 4245
2. after **this** **Jesus Departed** to cross **across** lake galilee.
3. at night **He Came Walking** on the water. 4246
4. as they saw **Him** **Walking** they thought **He Was A Ghost**.
5. everyone was frightened and **He Said, be unafraid**.
6. as **He Got** into the boat the wind stopped.
7. from **Israel** they came **over** to their land, and **He Was** met by a **certain** male from decapolis.
8. he was possessed with a demon, undressed and unclothed.
9. and for a long time he lived by their graves.
10. seeing **Jesus** **he cried out as** he fell **falling** by **Him** and said, i beg **You**, for they are tormenting me.
11. **then** loudly with a voice, **Jesus, You Are their Son, their highest** their **HIGHEST FROM their LORD**.
12. **Jesus Asked them, what is your name?** 4249
13. they said, legion, for we are many demons.
14. **now** a herd was grazing there, so they begged **Him** to permit them to enter the **goats**.
15. **then He Commanded** the demon souls to come from him. 4250
16. the male seized many times.
17. as the demons left from him they entered the goats.
18. then the herd rushed into the lake and drown.
19. as the herdsmen saw this happen they fled. 4251
20. **in their fleeing** they reported **Him** in their village and countryside.

21. as they came to **Him** he was sitting **and he was sitting** by **Jesus**, clothed and mindful and his **Healing** frightened them.
22. those that saw it reported to them how the demons **drown** and **He Saved him Safely**.
23. the crowd was astonished, but some were saying, **He Cast** demons as the ruler of demons.
24. as **He Got** into the boat, the male **from whom the demons left** begged **Him** to include him.
25. **He Said, Go to your home and people and report all Your Lord Has Done for you.**

#### 44.2 He Slept on the boat

1. behold arose a storm on the lake **was tossing** that the boat **was tossing** from the waves.
2. as **He Was sleeping** they came and **Woke Him**.
3. they said, Save us **Lord** or we will die.
4. **then He Rose and Rebuked** the winds and the lake became perfectly calm. 4255
5. as the waves stopped they became calm.
6. **He Said, where as with the unfaithful is fear.**
7. they were amazed and talked to each other. 4256
8. **Whom then is He, to Command them? for even** the winds and the water? **obey Him**
9. then **They** sailed to our region to Gennesaret opposite them.

#### 44.3 returning to Gennesaret

1. as **Jesus Returned** the multitude welcomed **Him**, for they **were** all had been waiting for **Him** in **Gennesaret**.
2. as **Jesus Came** from the lake **with His Disciples** a great crowd from **Israel** followed **Him**, for **He Was Healing** all having sicknesses. 4258
3. and they were pressing and pressing **just** to touch **Him**.
4. whenever a demon soul looked at **Him** they shouted, **saying You Are their Son FROM their LORD**.

### JESUS SENDS OUT HIS DISCIPLES TO HEAL

45 an Attendant's daughter is dead a woman with non stop flowing blood from bleeding

1. then came a male named Jairus, an Attendant from a Synagogue.
2. as he fell at **His Feet** he begged **Jesus** to come to his home, for he had only a daughter and she was dying.
3. as **He Walked** with him the crowd pressed and were pressing **Him**. 4260
4. then a woman who had bleedings spent everything she had to help herself, **but** instead nothing and it had gotten worse **but** her flowing of **blood** was unable to be healed. 4261
5. so she came behind **Him** and touched **His Arm**.
6. immediately the flowing of her bleedings stopped.
7. then **Jesus Asked, whom touched Me?**
8. everyone was denying, so Peter said, **Teacher**, the crowd was **crowding and** pressing **You**.
9. **Jesus Replied, someone touched Me, for I Am Aware a Healing Came from Me.**
10. the woman knew **He Noticed** **the Noticing of** her and she came to **Him** trembling and fell before **Him**.
11. as she fell she declared her reason why she touched **Him** and how she was **Immediately Healed**.

12. *He Said, Sister, your Faith in Me Healed you, and by Healing you Go with Peace.*
13. *as **He Was** Still Talking somebody came to the Attendant and said, your daughter has died.*
14. *Jesus heard what was said, and **He Said** to the Attendant, only Believe in Me.*
15. *as **They Came** to the home for the Synagogue Attendant, **He Saw** their **them** loud weeping and wailing.*
16. ***He Said** to them, Stop weeping for the undead, and they began laughing knowing she was dead.*
17. ***He Allowed** nobody to enter except her father and mother.*
18. *then **He Took** her by the hand and Called to her **Said**, Sister Rise. 4267*
19. *her soul returned and she rose up. immediately*
20. ***He Instructed** with Instructions for them to give her food, and her parents were surprised but Did as **He Instructed**.*

46.1 *a prophet is unwelcome Elisha is SENT to a woman deceiving prophets will come*

1. ***He Told** them, Truly I Say never is a **PROPHET** welcome. 4268*
2. ***I Speak the Truth**, lepers were in **israel** in the days for Elisha, yet to Elisha he Sent him and nobody else but an enemy was Healed.*
3. *yet many were lepers in **israel** at that time and none were healed.*

46.2 *Jesus Sows for our Eternal Life our work is to Believe Him*

1. ***He Said** to His Disciples, the harvest is plentiful but the workers are few. 4270*
2. *behold **I Say** lift your eyes and look at My Fields.*
3. *the harvest is ready and I Reap by Receiving them. 4271*
4. *for their Reward I Gather them to Me for their **LIFE ETERNAL**.*
5. ***I Sow** to Reap for them to rejoice together.*
6. ***I Am** the 1 Sowing and others will reap, for I Will Send them to reap.*
7. *which they are to labor as others labored, and they too Will Enter for their laboring.*
8. *they said, then what will we do to Work for our **LORD**? 4273*
9. *Jesus Answered, your Work for our **LORD** is to Believe **HE SENT Me**.*

46.3 *Jesus Speaks to us today He IS COMING be unafraid*

1. *then Jesus Said, see no 1 deceives you, for many will come saying i am like him to deceive My Servants.*
2. *when you hear of wars and disturbances, you are to be unafraid of these.*
3. *yet to the **END** nation will rise against nation.*
4. *for this reason they are to be ready too for the Son **FROM MAN**. 4276*
5. ***FROM** our **HOLY FATHER I WILL COME** to the earth and I Will **GATHER** you **IN HIS NAME**.*
6. *they were amazed by His Teaching, for He Had Authority unlike the scribes.*
7. *they themselves were enraged and discussed against Him as to what to do with Him.*

46.4 *Jesus Prophesy to His Disciples about His Returning*

1. *as **He Was Sitting** by a hill, the Disciples came to Him and privately they asked, tell us when will these be these and what is their sign?*

2. Truly I Say **these** generations will pass in passing, and all will happen, yet My Words will not pass.
3. so let your hearts be on guard, for brothers will deliver their brothers to death. and fathers
4. **their children then** their children will rise against their parents and put them to death.
5. then those **and those** in **judah** will flee from their hills. 4281
6. who is in the field will not return **back** to get their garments.
7. and woes for those within is a baby and those nursing. 4282
8. for in these days are the days for distress for much will happen.
9. not since the beginning of creation until now. 4283
10. now I Told you before it **HAPPENS**. **and this WILL HAPPEN to HAPPEN**

#### 46.5 12 Disciples names

1. **He Appointed His 12**; Simon Peter James John **the sons from Zebedee** Andrew Philip Nathaniel Matthew Levi Alphaeus Thomas and Judas.
2. **He Gathered them to Grant them His MIRACLES and His AUTHORITY** over demons to heal diseases. 4285
3. as **PROPHESIED** through Isaiah **HIS PROPHET**, **He Had Them Remove our SICKNESS and DISEASES**.

#### 46.6 Jesus and His Disciples meet up but were unable to cast 1 demon

1. **this came next** on the day they regathered, a crowd met **Him** and **behold** a male from the crowd shouted, saying **Teacher**, i beg **You** to Heal my only son.
2. **behold** he has a demon soul that seizes him. 4287
3. for suddenly he screams and a convulsion and convulsions.
4. then has foam and groans with difficulty as it leaves him.
5. i begged **Your Disciples** but they were unable to cast it from him.
6. **Jesus Answered**, you are like the unbelieving generation, your willingness is not believing them.
7. **bring your son to Me**.
8. **and here still** as they approached the demon threw him to the land, then a convulsion and convulsions.
9. **Jesus Said**, it is if you are willing everything is possible if you Believe Me. 4289
10. **immediately** the boy's father **cried said**, i believe.
11. help my disbelief.
12. **Jesus Rebuked** the demon soul.
13. **after** Healing his son **He Returned** him to his father. 4290
14. then **His Disciples** came to **Jesus** and asked, why they could not cast it out from him?
15. **He Said**, because his faith in Me is unfaithful. 4291
16. if they have faith in Me like a seed, you will say to this mountain move from here to there, and their mountain will be moved.

#### 47 planning ahead home / war

1. **now** a great multitude was traveling with **Him**. 4292
2. **He Turned to them and Said**, if anyone **who** wants to build his home, first he sits to figure his cost so he can finish it.
3. otherwise when he lays the foundation and he is unable to finish, everyone knowing it begins to mock him, saying the male was unable to finish it.



4. or what king sets out to meet another king for battle and does not first sit to sit with counsel, to counsel as to whether his enough is enough.
5. for his 10 1000 warriors to encounter them coming against his with his 20 1000. 4295
6. or otherwise as the other is afar he needs to send to him and ask for peace.

48 in Shiloh He Healed many

1. He Came from there to be by the region of Judah, and a crowd gathered around Him again.
2. they came to Him bringing their lame cripple blind dumb and many others.
3. the dumb spake and our crippled were normal. 4297
4. the lame walked and the blind were seeing.
5. everyone exalted Him by saying, YV IS WITH Him, for He Is HIS GREATEST PROPHET and HE HAS RISEN Him among us.

49.1 by Jericho a blind girl

1. as He Came to Jericho with a great crowd, a blind was begging as she sat by the road.
2. she began shouting, saying Jesus, our Son FROM David, Have Mercy, Your Mercy for me.
3. many were rebuking her but she shouted again, our Son FROM David Have Mercy, Your Mercy for me.
4. Jesus Stopped and Said, Call her to Me.
5. they called to the blind, rise He Is Calling for you.
6. as she came to Jesus, Jesus Asked her, what are you wanting Me to Do for you?
7. the blind said, to regain my sight.
8. Jesus Said, for your Faith in Me Heals you.

49.2 Jesus Eats with zaccheus

1. as He Entered Jericho, behold a male named Zaccheus tried to see Him but he was unable, because of the crowd for he was smaller.
2. he ran ahead and climbed a tree in order to see Him. 4302
3. when Jesus Came to that place, He Looked at him and Said, Zaccheus, Hurry Hurry down, for today I Will Stay at your home.
4. then some grumbled by saying, He Is Going to be a guest of a sinner.
5. Jesus Replied, I Go to his home for he is a son from Abraham. 4304
6. I Am the Son for Man, I Came to Seek and Save My Lost.

50.1 to enter Heaven Keep HIS COMMANDMENTS

1. as He Journeyed from there behold someone came to Him saying, Teacher, what will i do to have eternal life With You?
2. He Said, if you want to enter, keep HIS COMMANDMENTS.
3. for you are to Love your CREATOR with all your heart and all your soul.

50.2 a lawyer asks the greatest COMMANDMENT

1. a lawyer asked Him, which is the greatest COMMAND in the LAW?
2. He Said, Love your CREATOR for HE IS your LORD. with all your heart this is the greatest. 4308
3. the 2nd is to love your neighbor as yourself.
4. from these 2, all HIS COMMANDMENTS and LAW were GIVEN to you.



1. Lazarus was from Bethany, and his sister is Martha.
2. Lazarus was sick, and his sister was sent to Him, to say, he whom You Know is sick.
3. so when Martha came to where Jesus Was she fell at His Feet and said, my Lord, my brother is very-ill.
4. as Jesus Heard from her He Said, this sickness is like for death.
5. for my friend Lazarus will fall asleep, and I Will Go to Wake him.
6. He Spake of his death but they thought He Spake of regular sleep, for the Disciples said, my Lord, if he sleeps he will awake.
7. then Jesus Spake plainly, Lazarus is dying, but He Stayed there 2 days in that village. where He Was

52.1 Jesus Casts demons as their ruler satan's is divided

1. a dumb male with a demon was brought to Him. 4314
2. the demon was Cast and the dumb spake.
3. the crowd was saying, nothing like this Was ever seen in Judah.
4. as a pharisee heard them he said, the Male is castings demons as ruler of demons.
5. then He Said, any kingdom divided against itself fails and falls.
6. as any city or house that is divided against oneself is destroyed. 4316
7. if satan casts as satan, how then will his kingdom exist?
8. for if satan is casting demons, by whom were your brothers casting demons?
9. I Cast demons By My RIGHTNESS FROM YV.
10. therefore My KINGDOM FROM YV HAS COME to you.

52.2 or plunder a strong males home

1. or how can anyone enter a strong male's home and snatch his goods? 4318
2. unless he first binds the strong and then plunders it.

53 son returns from wasting his inheritance

1. then He Said, a certain male had 2 sons. 4319
2. and the younger said, father my father give me my share in silver, and he divided his wealth and between them was much.
3. days later the younger son gathered all of it to gather for a journey. 4320
4. he journeyed to a land and there he wasted it by living sinful. he spent everything
5. a severe drought happened in that land and he began to be in need, so he went to be hired by 1 of their men, and he sent him to his pens to feed his pigs?
6. as the pigs ate he came to his senses and thought, how how is it at my father's his servants have his abundance, from his abundance is their abundance and his abundance is their bread, but here i will die?
7. now i will rise and go to him.
8. to my father i will say i am not his, for i am not worthy to be called your son.
9. he rose and went to his father's house.
10. still afar his father saw him.
11. he felt compassion for him and ran and hugged him. 4324
12. as he cheeked his son he said to his father, my evilness was against you.
13. for i am not like you and not worthy to be called your son.

14. *his father said to his servant, be quick, and butcher a fattened ram that we will eat with him.*
15. *as they began rejoicing his older son had been working in the field.*
16. *when he came to and as he approached the house he heard music.* 4326
17. *so he asked a servant to ask him why?*
18. *he said, your brother returned to your father, and he butchered a ram because he has returned to him.*
19. *he became angry and was unwilling to go in.* 4327
20. *his father came to him and began to encourage him.*
21. *he answered, by saying father look for many many years i served you.*
22. *i never ignored a command from you, and you have never given for me a ram for being with our family.*
23. *yet a you son from you came from losing his wealth on harlots, and you butchered a ram for him.*
24. *he said, my son you have always been with me.* 4329
25. *everything of mine is yours to have.*
26. *you should be glad and rejoice in this.*
27. *yet your brother was dead to us and now he will live with us and his losses.*

54.1 Martha returns to Jesus Lazarus is Raised from the dead

1. Martha heard Jesus Was Coming so she went to meet Him. 4330
2. Martha said, my Lord, Jesus my brother has died.
3. Jesus Said, Believe Me and you Will See My Glory FROM our CREATOR.
4. she said, yes my Lord, i Believe You for You Are our Savior FROM our LORD.
5. for whatever You Ask our LORD, our LORD WILL GIVE TO You. 4332
6. Jesus Said, your brother Will Rise and Rise to live.
7. where is he laid? 4333
8. she said, my Lord, come and see.
9. therefore Jesus Went with her and found he was already in a tomb.
10. Coming to his tomb a roller was lying against its opening. 4334
11. Jesus Said, move the roller, and they moved the roller.
12. Jesus Said, FATHER HEAR Me, for I Know YOU ARE ALWAYS with Me.
13. because people are standing by Me I Speak to YOU for them to Believe YOU SENT Me.
14. then He Called Lazarus from his tomb and he Raised from being dead. 4336
15. as he came out bound Jesus Said, unwrap him for him to be free.

54.2 his Raising was reported in jerusalem and the priests counseled to kill Them

1. many people that came with Them saw What He Had Done. 4337
2. they went to the priests to tell them What Jesus Did for him.
3. then a great crowd came to Jesus for they knew He Was there. 4338
4. they also saw Lazarus whom He Raised from the dead.
5. the priests counseled with the elders saying, what will we do? 4339
6. this Male is Performing Miracles and everyone is Believing He Is Him.
7. with the high priest they counseled to kill Him and Lazarus. also 4340
8. because of his accounting many knew him and now they were Believing Jesus Is Him.

## INTO JERUSALEM ON DAY 2

55.1 *the colt in Bethphage* *Jesus enters jerusalem*

1. *this happened* when *He Was Ascending* to jerusalem, *He Was Approaching* Bethphage near *its* hill.
2. *He Sent 2 of His Disciples*, Saying, *Go to the village.* 4342
3. *as you enter you will find a colt tied which no 1 yet has ever sat on.*
4. *untie it and bring it to Me.*
5. *if anyone asks you why are you untying my colt?*
6. *you will say, your Lord has a Need.* 4343
7. *His Disciples found it just as He Said.*
8. *as they untied the colt, the owner asked them and they answered, your Lord has a Need.*
9. *they brought it to Jesus and placed a garment on the colt to make a place for Jesus.*  
*as He Was Traveling on the road.*
10. *as He Approached* *hearer by* the ascent *from the hill* with a great multitude, *His Followers* began Praising *their King.* 4345  
*they rejoiced loudly.*
11. *as like 1 voice shouting, Praise your King He COMES to you in the NAME of our LORD.*
12. *He Is our Glory and our HIGHEST.*
13. a great multitude *had come for the PASSOVER* heard *Jesus Was Coming into jerusalem.* 4346
14. *they met Him shouting, with HIS BLESSINGS, He Is COMING to us in the NAME of our LORD.*
15. *He Is our King for ISRAEL.*
16. some priests *in the* multitude said, *Teacher, rebuke Your Disciples and our people.*
17. *He Replied, by Saying I Tell you if they were silent with silence, the stones will shout out for Me.*

55.2 *Jesus Casts from the Courtyard* *priest asked Him by whom?*

1. as *He Entered* jerusalem, *He Entered the COURTYARD and Cast out* those that were buying and selling.
2. *He Overturned* the tables and seats for the moneychangers.
3. *then He Said, IT IS WRITTEN, MY HOUSE IS CALLED A HOUSE FOR MEETING WITH ME.*
4. as *He Walked out from the COURTYARD*, the high priest with our scribes and elders came and asked *Him, by what authority are You to Do this? or* whom gave *You* their authority to *Do* this?
5. *Jesus Said, I Will Ask you a question.* 4351
6. *you answer Me and I Will Tell you.*
7. *tell Me WERE THE BAPTISMS by John FROM HEAVEN or from man?*
8. *they reasoned among themselves saying, if we say FROM HEAVEN He Will Say through WHOM, and now we are to Believe He Is Him.*
9. *if we say from men, all of the people will stone us.* 4353
10. *they answered it is unknown to us.*
11. *and Jesus Said, Neither will I Tell you.*

56.1 a Blessing for His People for man hating them

1. a great crowd was following **Him** from Bethphage went into jerusalem. 4356
2. then **He Turned** to **His Disciples** and **Proclaimed** a **Blessing** for the people in **His KINGDOM**.
3. **Blessed** are they when man hates them and cast their insults at them, for they are hated in My Name.
4. with evil they are forsaken for the Son for Man.
5. they will be glad that day as they behold their Reward **With Me IN HEAVEN**, for in the same way their forefathers treated **HIS PROPHETS**. the same as them
6. I Say listen to Me, you are to do good to those hating you.
7. just as you want people to treat you, treat them likewise.
8. for you are Children for **THEE HIGHEST**, be Kind and Merciful just as your **FATHER**.
9. Truly I Say, sins will be Forgiven by the children from man.
10. but whomever blasphemes against **HIS HOLY SOUL**, will never and forever have Forgiveness, and for they are guilty for eternity.

56.2 from Jesus' Words build your home

1. **He Told** them Parables. 4360
2. the blind are blind and they cannot guide the blind, for both are blind and will fall in a pit.
3. everyone who listens to **Hears from Me** and Does My Words, is compared to a male who built his house with rocks.
4. as the rain descended a flooding came and his house was unfailling. 4362
5. the foolishness of man is like whom built a house on sand.
6. as rain descended a flooding came and their house fell. 4363
7. then I Will Declare to them, I never knew you, for you have practiced lawlessness.

56.3 Jesus' Servants are entrusted

- as they listened to These,  
then He Proceeded and Told them a Parable. 4364
1. Jesus Said, do not doubt our **LORD** is our **FATHER** and you are to **LISTEN** to Me, for I Am like a lord who called his own servants, and entrusted to them his wealth.
  2. to 1 he gave 5 denarius, to another 2. 4366
  3. and to another 1 each accordingly.
  4. as he journeyed on a journey, the 1 receiving 5 denarius went and traded and gained 5 more denarius.
  5. likewise was likewise. the 2nd he gained 2 more
  6. but this also happened with him having 2 denarius. 4368
  7. as he returned he said, master, i was entrusted with 2 and i gained 2.
  8. his master said, very good you are like my trustworthy servants. 4369
  9. you were faithful with few, thus i will put you in charge of many things.
  10. he who had received 1 came and said, master, i know you are a demanding male.
  11. i was afraid in your leaving so i hid your denarius.
  12. his master answered, saying you wicked and lazy servant. 4371

Truly I Say

13. *I Will not put you in charge of any of My Possessions.*
14. *for I Am the Master of My servants, and I WILL COME, ON A DAY at an HOUR unknown to them, like the Days for My Visiting. and like even now I Am hidden from their eyes.*

56.4 Jesus Said to enter His Kingdom is like the eye of a needle

1. *then Jesus Said to them, how hard is it to enter My KINGDOM?*
2. *it is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle.*
3. *astonished they said, then who can be Saved?* 4374
4. *Jesus Said, with men it is impossible, BY YV IT WILL BE POSSIBLE.*
5. *to the multitude He Said, if anyone is in darkness they are to come to Me.*
6. *for whomever wants to be Saved they are to Follow Me.*
7. *whomever loses their life for My Sake Will be Saved.* 4376
8. *what man gains from their riches forfeits their soul.*
9. *Peter said, behold we left our own to Come with You.* 4377
10. *He Said, Truly I Say nobody has left their home for Me.*
11. *then Jesus Said, Walk with Me while you have My Light.*
12. *for nobody puts new wine in old wineskins, otherwise the wine will burst the skins and the wine will be lost.* 4379
13. *1 puts new wine in new wineskins.*
14. *Jesus finished these Words and the crowd was amazed.* 4380
15. *but they were afraid of Him, for everyone in the crowd Believed His Teachings ARE FROM HIM.*

### DAY 3

57.1 in HIS CITY He Healed them YV PREPARED His Praising

1. *everyone in HIS CITY were Was stirred saying, who is He?* 4381
2. *His Multitude were telling them, He Is our King Jesus and He is from Zebulun.*
3. *a crowd met Him because they heard He Had Does Miracles.* 4782
4. *and some of the scribes gathered around Him as He Came into jerusalem.*
5. *the blind and lame came to Him by the GATE and He Healed everyone.* 4383
6. *the Wonders He Done the high priest and scribes watched.*
7. *His People were shouting by HIS COURTYARD. saying He Is our Son from David.*
8. *they became angry and asked Him are You hearing what they are saying?*
9. *Jesus Said, have you ever read, I PREPARED their PRAISING FOR YOU.*
10. *FOR HE SENT Me WITH HIS TRUTH, WHAT I HEARD FROM HIM I Say to them on earth.*

57.2 Jesus Asks about David's Lord Jesus Tells us about Himself

1. *from the crowd was a question, in our scrolls our King WILL LIVE FOREVER.*
2. *how are You Saying, the Son for Man must be EXALTED?*
3. *Jesus Asked them, Saying what do you think about HIS DELIVERER, WHOSE Son is He?*
4. *they said David's.*
5. *He Said, how are they the priests saying their DELIVERER is a Son FROM David?* 4388

6. *and how are the scribes saying their DELIVERER is a Son FROM David?*
7. *for David himself said, my LORD SAID to my Lord.* 4389
8. *David therefore calls Me his Lord, and How IS IT Am I his Son?*
9. *now He Declared, THESE WORDS WERE WRITTEN ABOUT Me.* 4390
10. *ALL AND EVERYTHING in the LAWS thru Moses and HIS PROPHETS I Am to FULFILL.*
11. *then Jesus Shouted. Saying Believe Me and Believe HE SENT Me.*
12. *HE GAVE Me HIS COMMANDS as to WHAT I AM TO SAY, AND WHAT I AM TO SPEAK for I Know HIS COMMANDS and I Speak JUST as our FATHER TOLD Me.*
13. *now I Tell you, I COME before you for you to Believe I Am He.*
14. *many were believing Him for they saw the Healings which He Did.* 4393
15. *yet nevertheless even many of our rulers were unbelievers.*
16. *in Isaiah PROPHESIED, HE BLINDED THEIR EYES FOR HARDING THEIR HEARTS.*
17. *so LEST THEY SEE YOU WITH THEIR EYES AND KNOW YOU WITH THEIR HEARTS.*

### 57.3 Jesus Prophecy not a block on a block

1. *some were talking about HIS HOUSE and were admiring the granite.* 4395
2. *Jesus Said, you see this Great Structure?*
3. *Truly I Say the blocks here will be destroyed, for to be destroyed of these they will leave not a block on block, because they will be removed by the there will be a great distress in your Land, for HIS WRATH WILL BE ON HIS PEOPLE.*
4. *they will fall by the sword and be captives as captives in every nation.*
5. *for jerusalem will be trampled until the time of the unbelievers are fulfilled.* 4398
6. *for as Isaiah SAID, BECAUSE they saw their goddess they did not SPEAK of Him.*

### 58.1 adding to one's own life's life pays the hired the same

1. *then He Told them Parables. Saying* 4399
2. *in a land a certain richer was productive and produced.*
3. *then he began to reason with himself.*
4. *and said since i have no place from my crops, he said i must tear down my storeroom to rebuild.* 4400
5. *for the great is greater and there i will store all my grains, for i have many goods to store.*
6. *YV CALLED to him 1 night, REQUIRING from his Faithfulness to HIM, from whom had prepared for himself thus his storing was a storing for himself.*
7. *it is not from your richness that you are to be rewarded BY our LORD.*
8. *now which of you being worrisome can add a measure to his life's life?*
9. *you are not to worry yourself by saying what am i to eat, what am i to drink and what am i to be clothed with?*
10. *I Say your life is and their lives are for more than for food and body clothing.* 4403
11. *consider the birds, they neither sow nor reap and our LORD feeds them.*
12. *the faithless are faithless, and the faithless, seek for what they are to eat and what they will drink.*
13. *you worry for all these things like the people on earth they too are eagerly seeking them yet your FATHER KNOWS you need these.* 4405



14. *but now they are to seek My **KINGDOM** and your reward will be added.*
15. *for My **KINGDOM** **IN HEAVEN** is like a landowner, who went in the morning to hire laborers for his vineyard.*
16. *he agreed with the laborers for a denarius a day.* 4406
17. *then he sent them to his vineyard.*
18. *in the 3rd hour he saw people standing idle by the market place.*
19. *to them he said go to my vineyard, whatever is right i will give you.*
20. *he went on the 6th and 9th hour, and did likewise.*
21. *on about the 11th, he went and found more. standing* 4408
22. *he said, why are you standing here?*
23. *they said because nobody hired us.*  
*we were idle all daylight long*
24. *as evening came the owner of the vineyard said to his steward, call my laborers that i may pay them their wages.*
25. *he began with the last and first were those from the 11th hour.*
26. *as they came each received a denarius.* 4410
27. *the first thought they will receive more, but they also received each as each and a denarius.*
28. *they received but they grumbled to the landowner saying the last worked an hour and you made them equal to us, but we worked the daylight.*
29. *he answered i done you no wrong, i wanted to give the last the same.*

#### 58.2 His Kingdom is like 10 waiting with lamps

1. *My **KINGDOM** **IN HEAVEN** is compared to 10 who went to meet the groom at night.* 4412
2. *5 were foolish and 5 were wise.*
3. *when the foolish took their lamps with no extra oil, but the wise took oil in bottles along with their lamps.*
4. *as the groom delayed everyone was drowsy and drowsy as to sleep the foolish said give us oil for our lamps are going out.*
5. *the wise answered saying lest we have only enough for ourselves, you need to go and buy.*
6. *as they were gone to go to buy oil, and late into the night 4416 behold the groom came to meet them.*  
*then everyone of the wise rose and trimmed their lamps.*
7. *for the groom came to these that are ready and they went to his feast.*
8. *the door was shut and later the others also came.*
9. *they asked him to open for them.* 4418
10. *he answered saying truly you are unknown to me.*
11. *now be ready, for unknown is the day nor the **HOUR** I Am Coming for you.*

#### 58.3 a richer dresses in splendor Lazar lives with Abraham

1. *now a certain richer dressed in linens for splendor every day.* 4419
2. *and a poor male named Lazar begged at the gate covered with sores.*
3. *now happened he died and was carried carried by the Angels to Abraham's arms.* 4420
4. *the rich richer also died.*
5. *as he was being tormented he saw Abraham.*
6. *he was far away with Lazar in his arms.* 4421
7. *he cried saying, my father Abraham, send Lazar to me to dip the tips of his fingers in water to wet my tongue.*

8. Abraham said, *my son remember during your life you received the good.* 4422
9. *your good likewise was Lazar's suffering.*
10. *now he is comforted here and you have your suffering.*
11. besides *all this is* between us is a great chasm **ESTABLISHED BY HIS ORDERS.** 4423
12. those wishing to cross *across* to here are unable to cross from there.
13. *he said however i beg you father.* 4424
14. send him to my house for i have brothers, and let him warn them lest *none* also come to this place for torment.
15. Abraham said, *they have Moses and HIS PROPHETS to hear HIS COMMANDMENTS AND STATUTES.* 4425

*but he said no father Abraham,  
only if someone comes from the dead* *lost paragraph*

#### 58.4 a friend needs for his company knock to open

1. *then He Said, who *whom* has a friend, and goes to him and says, my friend, a friend of mine has arrived from traveling, lend me bread, for i have none.*
2. *and he replies, *saying* friend, my door is already shut and my children are sleeping.*
3. *i am unable nor will i get it and give to you.*
4. *but by his persistence he got up and gave as needed.*
5. *I Tell you *though* he got up and gave it to him because he is his friend, yet it was because he asked to be given, for he was seeking and found it.*
6. *by knocking he opened to ask that he receives it.*

#### 58.5 a faithful steward expecting his master

1. *then **OUR** Lord Said, whoever works to be Faithful is like the sensible steward.*
2. *like their master's servant working on that day when he is unexpected, *at an hour* unknown to them or whom *then* is like the honest servant whose master put them in charge.*
3. *they are the Blessed servants whose master finds them working when he comes.*
4. Peter said, Lord, are You addressing this Parable to us or to everybody?
5. Jesus Answered, if Anyone Keeps My Words, My **FATHER WILL LOVE them.**
6. *for My **KINGDOM IN HEAVEN** is compared to a king who gave a feast for his son.* 4432
7. *then he sent his servants to those he invited, but nobody was willing to come to his feast.*
8. *again he sent other servants saying, tell those i am inviting them, *behold* i prepared a dinner from rams.*
9. *everything is ready for you to come to his feast.*
10. *they neglected *by neglecting* him and passed to pass, 1 to his field, another to his business.*
11. *the king was enraged and said to his servants, his feast is ready and i invited the unworthy.*
12. *go *now* to the main roads, as many as you find invite them to his feast.*
13. *his servants went to the roads and gathered *to gather* everyone they found.*
14. *the king came in and noticed *as they reclined* there was a male with undressed clothing.* 4436

15. *he* said friend how come *you* are here without festive clothing?
16. then *the* king said to *his* servant, bring a robe *and* sandals for *his* feet.
17. for many are called *but* few are chosen.
18. many *in the* crowd enjoyed listening to *Him*.

## Day 4

59 stone a woman

1. early *in the* daylight, *He Came* <sup>again</sup> to the **HOUSE FOR YV** and people came to *Him*.
2. *the* scribes and priests brought a woman *they* caught in adultery.
3. **as they** stood *her* before *Him* they said, **Teacher**, this woman was caught in adultery. <sup>in the act of the act.</sup>
4. <sup>now</sup> *in the* **LAW** Moses **COMMANDS** us to stone such as *her*.
5. what do **You Say** to do to *her*?
6. this was to test *Him* in order to accuse *Him*, but **Jesus Knelt and Drew** on the land.
7. then **He Straightened and Said**, *the* **1** without sin *will be the first to stone her*.
8. again **He Knelt to Draw** on the land. 4441
9. hearing *Him* they departed 1 by 1.
10. **He Was** left **Alone** with the woman before *Him*.
11. **Jesus Stood up and Asked** the woman, where is *the* **1** <sup>the 1</sup> to stone *you*?
12. *she* said, 1 is and the 1 is **You my Lord**.
13. **Jesus Said**, Neither **Will I** stone *you*.
14. now Go and sin **no** more.

60 stoning Him for blasphemy His COMING BACK from HEAVEN

1. then **Jesus Said**, I Showed you **HIS GOODNESS**, for My **WORKS ARE FROM our FATHER**, and which of them will you stone Me for?
2. *the* priests answered, we will stone **You** for blasphemy, because **You** are making **Yourself** to be like our **LORD**.
3. **Jesus Answered**, **IS IT NOT PROPHESED IN THE SCROLLS, to WHOM the WORD for our LORD WILL COME FROM?**
4. **FOR IT IS PROPHESED FROM WHOM.**
5. **Am I** blaspheming because I Said I Am your Son **FROM our LORD?**
6. for I Heard from you and I Judged with My Judgment for Righteousness. 4445
7. because I Seek **HIS WILL ONLY**, and **HIS WILL WAS TO SEND Me**.
8. I Am <sup>Also</sup> **HIS WITNESS**, and I Am Witness to Myself, and My Testimony Is True.
9. for the **WORK BY My FATHER WAS GIVEN to Me to COMPLETE HIS**. 4446
10. *the* <sup>Very</sup> Works I Do Is My **WITNESSING OF HIM**.
11. I Say This and by This you will be Saved, for I Have **HIS TESTIMONY** and I Am Greater than **HIS PROPHETS**.
12. now I Will Tell you the Truth.
13. I **WILL COME BACK** to the earth **WITH HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS** and I **WILL BE** their **JUDGE**, because they are unbelievers in Me.
14. then they grumbled <sup>about Him</sup> because **He Said**, I Am He and He Will **DESCEND FROM HEAVEN**.

61.1 a lawyer asks what to do for ETERNAL LIFE

1. behold a certain lawyer stood up to put Him to a test by saying, Teacher, what is to be done for eternal life?
2. He Asked him, what IS WRITTEN IN THE LAW for you to do?
3. he answered, saying Love your LORD with all your heart and with all your soul, with all your strength and with all your mind.
4. He Replied, by Saying Do These.

#### 61.2 the good traveler

1. then Jesus Said to him, a certain male descended from jerusalem to Jericho, he encountered an encounter and robbers stripped him then they and beat him and went. for they went and left him
2. a certain judge was descending on the road. 4451
3. as he saw him he passed by on the opposite side.
4. likewise a levite came to that place.
5. as he saw him he passed by on the opposite side.
6. but a certain traveler was on a journey, as he saw him he had compassion and with compassion he came to him.
7. he bandaged his wounds and he put him on his own, with his donkey he brought him to an inn for caring.
8. his caring was to tomorrow.
9. for tomorrow he had taken 2 denarius and gave them to the innkeeper. 4453
10. he asked him to care for him, to care for whomever and if anything is to be spent, spend it for him.
11. which of these 3, you think proved to be his neighbor? to who was beaten by robbers. 4454
12. he answered the 1 having mercy toward him.
13. Jesus Said, Go and Do.

#### 62.1 compares pharisees and sadducees playing their music

1. the pharisees and sadducees came to test Him. 4455
2. they asked to show them His sign in our heaven.
3. He Answered, Saying at sunset you say the heaven is redden, so fair will be the weather.
4. you know and can decide by the appearance in your heaven, but you cannot the signs of the times.
5. to what then will I compare mankind from this generation and what are they like.
6. they are like children sitting in a market, at the place for calling to others and another.
7. saying our music is music for you to dance to, and our dirge is for you to mourn like a dirge for weeping.

#### 62.2 beware of the pharisees and sadducees bread

1. then Jesus Said, watch and beware of the heaven bread from the pharisees and sadducees. 4458
2. they discussed among themselves and said, why for we took no bread from them?
3. Jesus Said, why discuss among yourselves receiving bread from them? 4459
4. remember the 5 with the 2 was food for many and they many ate.
5. now Understand Me for I Said concerning them, beware of bread from pharisees and sadducees.

6. then *they* understood **He Was Saying**, beware *their* bread was not our teachings to be from the pharisees and sadducees.

63.1 My FATHER SHOWED Me Jesus Says He Will RETURN

1. the high priest questioned Jesus about **His Disciples** and **about His Teachings**.
2. Jesus Answered, Truly I Say, I Cannot Do anything by Myself unless I Saw My FATHER DO them, for WHAT HE DOES I ALSO Do.
3. our FATHER LOVES Me and SHOWED Me EVERYTHING.
4. and EVERYTHING HE DOES ARE THESE HE HAS SHOWN Me.
5. for JUST as My FATHER RAISES them from the dead, are even like your Son Has DONE.
6. HE GIVES every JUDGMENT to your King in order for everyone to Honor your Son.
7. for I Speak WHAT I Know and WITNESSED. 4464
8. and I Witnessed WHAT I Saw AS HIS WITNESS.
9. nobody **but nobody** has ascended to HEAVEN, but I WILL ASCEND TO HEAVEN for I Am HIS SON for man.
10. for HIS SON for man WILL BE RAISED for everyone. 4465
11. and by Believing Me they will have ETERNAL LIFE with Me, for our FATHER GAVE you to Me.
12. and everyone Believing Me Will Have ETERNAL LIFE WITH our FATHER and Me.
13. HE SENT Me to earth AS HIS JUDGE on earth, and HIS CHILDREN WILL BE SAVED through Believing Me.
14. I Will Judge the unbelievers, yet they are Judged already, because they are unbelieving I Am their Son FROM our FATHER.

63.2 a Parable of HIS PROPHETS Jesus Is the Vinepruner

1. He Told them a Parable. 4467
2. a male planted a vineyard to rent to vinepruners as he journeyed.
3. in time he sent a servant to the vinepruners in order to receive grapes from his vineyard.
4. in sending him to his vineyard the vinepruners beat him. 4468
5. so he again sent another servant.
6. they beat him **also** and sent him away.  
so he again sent and the 3rd was beaten.
7. the owner of the vineyard said, whom i will send is my son, perhaps they will respect him.
8. a vinepruner saw him and he reasoned with the others saying he is the heir, and by killing him his will be ours.
9. they stoned him to kill him and threw him from the vineyard. 4470
10. they killed him for what, to possess his vines?
11. but what will the owner of the vineyard do to them when he comes?
12. he will strike the vinepruners.
13. I Am the True Vine Pruner and I Prune to bear more grapes.
14. for everyone of the branches is to bear grapes, and I Will Take from everyone bearing grapes.

63.3 Jesus I Am your Light Jesus Said I Am HIS WITNESS

1. *then Jesus Said, I Am your Light and everyone is to Follow Me, for My Light is for your Life with Me.*
2. *then a priest said, are You Witnessing to Witness Yourself for Your Testimony to be true?*
3. *Jesus Answered, even I Am My Witness, as I Witness Myself My Testimony is True.*
4. *for I Know **WHERE I Am FROM and WHERE I Am GOING.***
5. *you are unknowing where you are from or where you are going.*
6. *you judge according to the body, as you judge but anyone I Judge, My Judgment IS **FROM HEAVEN.***
7. *nor are you knowing of Me nor our **FATHER.***
8. *if you knew of Me you know our **FATHER.***
9. *I Am not **ALONE FOR HE SENT Me.*** 4475
10. *for even in the **LAWS** it is **WRITTEN AS A TESTIMONY** of Me.*
11. *from 2 it is true, and I Am **HIS WITNESS** and **HE IS My WITNESS** to Myself.*
12. *for our **FATHER SENT Me, TO Speak WHAT I SEEN FROM our FATHER,** and I Do **WHAT I HEARD FROM our FATHER.***
13. *I Am a Male Who Tells you **TRUTHS** which **I HAVE HEARD FROM our FATHER.***
14. *they sought to seize Him but they feared the multitude, for they understood He Spake His Parables against them.*
15. *and He also Called our **LORD His FATHER,** making Himself 2nd to our **LORD.***

63.4 *those sitting in the seat like Moses are full of lies*

1. *then Jesus Told the crowd and Disciples, priests sit in the chair for Moses.*
2. *therefore everything they tell you to do, is to be kept and be done according to their words.*
3. *in doing so they tied heavy loads on you.* 4479
4. *they laid them on your shoulders willed by themselves.*
5. *outwardly they appear righteous to man.*
6. *inwardly they are full of lies and lawlessness.*
7. *for they do everything to be noticed by man.* 4480
8. *so they broaden their sleeves and lengthen their sashes.*
9. *but whoever exalts himself will be humbled.*
10. *and whoever humbles himself will be exalted.*
11. *if you are thinking I Will Accuse them before My **FATHER,** it will be Moses accusing them for whom they hoped in.*
12. *if they had believed in Me as Moses Believed in Me, but they are unbelievers of his Words.*
13. *so how are they to believe in Me?*
14. *so they are witnesses as a witness to themselves.* 4482
15. *they are sons from those murdering **HIS PROPHETS.***
16. *Truly I Say, every one of THESE **PROPHET** FROM HIM THESE came for this generation.*

64 *divorce was from Moses male and female are to be 1*

1. *then a pharisee asked, is it **LAWFUL** to divorce your wife for any cause?* 4483



2. *He Answered, **Saying** you read **HIS CREATION**, in the beginning **HE MADE** male and female.*
3. *for this cause a male will leave his father and mother to join with his wife. 4484*
4. *the 2 are to be as 1 with their bodies.*
5. *they are united to be united and let nobody separate them.*
6. *they said, why did Moses command him to give her a release to release her?*
7. *He Said, because of their hardness in their hearts.*
8. *thus Moses permitted them to divorce their wife.*
9. *then He Said, whomever divorces to marry another is committing adultery.*
10. *a Disciple said, if the reasoning is a male is to be with his wife.*
11. *it is better to marry with her.*

65 *priests debate our Lord is from Bethlehem 1 male is to die*

1. *the priests said to others and another, look our people are following after Him.*
2. *but after they **Heard** these **Words From Him**, they said, He surely **IS HIS PROPHET**.*
3. *others said, He **IS** our **KING**. 4488*
4. *others said, they were unsure He **Is** our King.*
5. *caiaphas answered, you **also** were deceived by Him, for none of our rulers or i believe He is Him.*
6. *for He **Comes** from Nazareth and the Scripture Says our **King** is to come from the village Bethlehem. 4489*
7. *so they came to a division because of Him.*
8. *some wanted to seize and kill Him.*
9. ***now** caiaphas said to them, it was their advantage that 1 male is to die from our people, and **Jesus** is going to die from our people.*
10. *so from that day they planned to kill Him.*

## DAY 5

66.1 *the priests ask is it **LAWFUL** to pay taxes to caesar*

1. ***came** the next day as He **Was Teaching** the people by **HIS GATE**, the high priest scribes and elders confronted Him with questions.*
2. *for the priests had counseled how to trap Him in His Sayings and Teachings.*
3. *they **questioned** Him **said**, Teacher, we know **You Are Fair** to everyone.*
4. ***You Teach HIS WAYS** and **Defer** to nobody not to be unfair with anybody.*
5. *tell us **therefore** is it **LAWFUL** to give tax to caesar?*
6. ***Jesus Knew** their wickedness and **Replied**, why are you testing Me?*
7. ***show Me your coin for the tax to be paid**.*
8. *they brought to Him a denarius.*
9. *He Said, whose image and writing is on it? 4495*
10. *they said caesar's.*
11. *then He Said, give to caesar the things that are caesar's.*

66.2 *sadducees ask Him whose wife is she after her death*

1. *the sadducees **came to questioned Him and** asked Him, Moses said, if a male dies and has no son, his brother is to marry her for his wife to raise a descendant for his brother.*
2. *now his brother dies leaving him no descendant from him.*

3. *his brothers were alike, the 2nd and 3rd and the woman dies.*
4. *when they are raised to which 1 is she a wife to?*
5. *Jesus Said, in this you were deceived in understanding HIS LAW, for when they are raised they neither marry nor is marriage.*
6. *they are like Angels IN HEAVEN.* 4500
7. *in regarding the facts you were greatly misled.*
8. *as the crowd heard Him the priests knew He corrected the sadducees.*

66.3 *Jesus is against the scribes Says they killed HIS PROPHETS*

1. *then Jesus Said, My FATHER IS our CREATOR, for I Recognize and Know HIM.*
2. *if I Say YV is unknown to Me I Am a liar like them.*
3. *evil by man is from their evil thoughts, then they bringforth their evilness.*
4. *how can they being evil speak of HIS GOOD for you?*
5. *suppose they say ourselves we have Abraham for our father.* 4503
6. *yet I Say our CREATOR IS ABLE to RAISE them as HIS CHILDREN from Abraham.*
7. *they Will be Judged like their forefathers, so how will they escape their pact from the abyss?*
8. *to our priests He Said, behold HE SENT HIS PROPHETS WITH HIS WISDOM.*
9. *and by your wisdom and with your scribes you killed them by your synagogues or persecuted them from your cities.*
10. *on the DAY of your JUDGMENT their words will be justified and your words will be condemned.*
11. *they came for everyone but their righteous blood you poured on earth.*  
*jerusalem jerusalem*  
*for they killed HIS PROPHETS SENT to you.*
12. *often as often HE WANTED to gather HIS CHILDREN together, the way a hen gathers her chicks under her wings.*

66.4 *Jesus Says YV WILL RAISE Him and His Truths free us*

1. *then Jesus Said, when HE RAISES the Son FROM MAN, then you will know I Done nothing by Myself.*
2. *I Say, This to you our FATHER TAUGHT Me and I Always Please HIM.* 4509
3. *for My Words are True for you to Know the Truth and My Truth Will Free you.*
4. *they answered, saying how are You Saying we will become free?* 4510
5. *Jesus Answered, Truly I Say you are slaves to your sins.*  
*I DEPARTED FROM HIM to COME to you* 4511
6. *I CAME FROM our CREATOR and I WILL COME FOR HE HAS SENT Me for them.*
7. *you are not listening to Me, so your father is satan and it is his wants that is your desire*  
*whatsoever speaks* 4512
8. *to speak from their own will be with the father of lies.*
9. *you do not believe Me because My Words have no place in you.*
10. *for I Speak the Truth and by not believing Me you will condemn Me by your sins.*
11. *they answered Him, by saying we say correctly You have a demon.*
12. *Jesus Answered, Have I a demon for Honoring My FATHER?* 4514

13. *you have dishonored Me, for I Seek for HIS WILL by Following HIS JUDGMENTS.*
14. *they answered, **Him** saying Abraham is our father and we are Abraham's descendants.*
15. *our forefathers said, we have 1 father and he is our creatOr.*
16. *are You sure You are great as our father Abraham whom died?* 4516
17. *HIS PROPHETS died and too whom are You liking Yourself to be?*
18. *Jesus Said, are you doing HIS WILL seeking to kill Me?* 4517
19. *yet these are for your doings, for you are doing the deeds born from your harlotry.*
20. *if I Free you, you are Free to be Free, and you Will be with Abraham's descendants.*
21. *for your father Abraham rejoiced seeing Me on the day he seen Me.*
22. *then they said, you are yet 30 and You saw Abraham?* 4519
23. *Jesus Said, I Say before Abraham I Existed.*
24. *they were never able to catch Him with trickery in the presence of the people.*
25. *but the high priest with his scribes were seeking how to kill Him.*

67.1 *the high priest gathered the elders to take Jesus by deceit*

1. *the high priest and elders **for our people** gathered **to gather** in his large courtyard.* 4521
2. *the high priest's name is caiaphas.*
3. *he advised to seize Jesus by deceit during the SACRIFICING, thus no riot will happen among His People.*
4. *everyone was with caiaphas for he is the high priest.* 4523
5. *he said, are they knowing, **nor are they** Or considering that 1 Male is to die from our people?*

67.2 *judas consulted with them for 30 silver*

1. *now judas being among the number of 12, left them to consult with the high priest elders and officers.*
2. *to the high priest he said, what will you give me to deliver Him to you?*
3. *they were glad **when** hearing his promise and gave him **silver with** 30 silver.* 4526
4. *then they looked for his chance to betray Him, for they said, during their SACRIFICING, lest no rioting will be by His People.*
5. ***THUS WAS THEIR FULFILLING**, for the **PROPHESY** through Jeremiah HIS PROPHET.*
6. ***HE TOOK THEIR SILVER, FOR HIS PRICE WAS SET BY THE SONS FROM ISRAEL.***

68 *she wept and then perfumed His Feet His Teaching of 2 debtors*

1. *now a Priest asked Him to eat with them.* 4528
2. *as He Entered with the Priest they Reclined at his home, **behold a woman who was** a harlot learned He Was Dining at the Priests' house.*
3. *she brought an alabaster vial of perfume.* 4529
4. *at His Feet she wept and began to wet His Feet with her tears.*
5. *then she wiped His Feet with the scarf from her head and perfumed Them with her perfume.*
6. ***now** the Priest whom invited Him thought to himself, if He were a **PROPHET**, He would know **who and** what kind she is, for she is a harlot who is touching Him.*

7. others were outraged *saying*, why *has* this perfume been wasted?
8. this perfume might be sold for more than a denarius and given to the poor.
9. Jesus Responded, *I Have Something to Say with a Saying.*
10. a moneylender had 2 debtors.
11. 1 owed 500 denarius and the other 50.
12. *they were unable to repay him, yet he forgave them both.*
13. which *therefore* will love him more?
14. the Priest answered, *Him saying* i suppose the 1 whom he forgave the most.
15. *He Said, you have judged correctly, and He Turned* towards the woman and FORGAVE her.
16. *then He Said to the Priest, I Entered your house and you gave Me no water for My Feet.*
17. *but she has wet My Feet with her tears and wiped them with her scarf, then she perfumed My Feet.*
18. *for this reason I Say her sins are many with many but her sins are FORGIVEN.*
19. *Truly I Say, wherever My Teachings are preached on earth, they will speak the memory of her.*
20. everyone went to their homes in jerusalem, and Jesus Went to a hill with olive trees.

## DAY 6

69.1 Jesus Tells Disciple He Will Die its the 1st time He Does

1. Jesus was about to go into jerusalem, so He Took the 12 aside *by Themselves* and **Told Said** *them behold* I Will be **DELIVERED** to the high priest.
2. then the priests with their scribes will condemn Me for My death.
3. they will **DELIVER** Me to the romans to be mocked and scourged. 4538
4. then, they will crucify 3 and I Will **RISE FROM THE DEAD**.
5. I Am your Son for Man and I **CAME to SERVE**, *what to SERVE* and to **GIVE My LIFE** for your **REDEMPTION**.
6. for I Tell you **IT IS PROPHESED AND MUST BE FULFILLED**, I Was **NUMBERED** with the **PRISONERS**. *and THIS HAS to be FULFILLED*
7. I Tell you I **WILL GO TO PREPARE A PLACE FOR YOU, AND I WILL COME AGAIN to REDEEM** them Myself.
8. His Disciples said to each other, what is **THIS** *THIS* Telling to us?
9. for His **STATEMENT** was hidden from them, or at least unknown to them now, for they were afraid to ask Him more about His **PROPHECY**.

69.2 the leveling of jerusalem block on block

1. when He Approached **HIS CITY** He Wept. 4541
2. then He Said, if they had only Known of Me.
3. but the day will come when their enemies will surround them, then everywhere for a leveling to level them.
4. they will leave no blocks **on** another because **WHOM** they will not recognize had Visited them.
5. not everyone's life will be Saved.
6. but for the sake of My Chosen and for whom **HE CHOSE**.
7. then He Began to Rebuke our city, because they were unrepentant by the Miracles He Done.

8. *He Said, it will be bearable for them in tyre and damascus in the **DAY FOR JUDGMENT** than them in jerusalem.*

70 *Nicodemus and reborn Jesus Is the Resurrector*

1. *now a male named Nicodemus an Elder from our people.*
2. *he said, Teacher, i know You Were **SENT FROM our LORD** as our Teacher, for nobody can **DO** a Miracle unless our **LORD IS WITH** him.*
3. *Jesus Said, I Say you Must be reborn again.* 4546
4. *Nicodemus replied, how can man be reborn?*
5. *Jesus Answered, Truly I Say if you are not reborn by **HIS WORD**, you will not enter My **KINGDOM FROM** our **LORD**.*
6. *Nicodemus replied, how can this be this?* 4548
7. *Jesus Said, I Am your Resurrector.*
8. *Believe in Me and you Will Live with Me.*

71 *Jesus Is our Gatekeeper My Rams will know Me*

1. *then Jesus Said, Truly I Say I Am the Gatekeeper, and as their gatekeeper I Will Open for My Rams that Hear Me.*
2. *with My Voice I Will Call them and I Will Go before them.*
3. *My Rams will Follow Me for they Know My Voice.* 4550
4. *from a stranger they will flee, because he is unknown for the voice is from a stranger.*
5. *for he is like a hired herder seeing a wolf, he will leave My Rams because he was hired.*
6. *by fleeing the wolf will scatter them to take them from Me.*
7. *but I Am their Herder, I Know My Own and My Own Know Me.*
8. *even as **YV** our **FATHER KNOWS** Me I **KNOW** our **FATHER**.*
9. *by Hearing My Voice they are 1 flock with 1 Herder.* 4553
10. *for these reasons our **FATHER LOVES** Me **AND APPOINTED** My Life for them.*

## DAY 6 NOON

72.1 *in jerusalem a room is prepared*

1. *then before the day for the **PASSOVER** in which the a ram has to be Sacrificed.* 4554
2. *they asked Him, where are You Wanting us to prepare?*
3. *He Said, behold as you enter **HIS CITY** you will meet a male carrying water.* 4555
4. *follow him to the house and after he enters, to the owner of the house say, our Teacher Asks you for a room a room for our eating.*
5. *he will show you a large furnished room.* 4556
6. *in the room he will prepare there for us to Eat.*
7. *the Disciples left to go to **HIS CITY** and they found the male just as He Said.*

72.2 *Peter says You Are **HIS CHRIST***

1. *as He Reclined with the Disciples, He Said, I Desire to Eat the Passover with you before I Die.*
2. *but I Say I Will Never Again Eat with you, until the **FULFILLMENT** for My **KINGDOM FROM** our **LORD**.*
3. *He Asked His Disciples, Saying whom are the priests saying your Son for Man is?*
4. *they answered, saying John the **BAPTIST** and others say Elijah **HIS PROPHET**.*

5. *He Said, whom are you saying I Am?* 4559
6. Peter answered, *You ARE HIS CHRIST, You Have HIS WORD and our ETERNAL LIFE is with You.*
7. we believe and know *You Are our King FROM our LORD.*
8. Jesus Answered, *Saying you Believe Me by the Works I Did ARE IN our FATHER'S NAME.* 4560
9. *These Miracles you Witnessed were for them to Believe I Am He.*
10. *because you are My Rams I Know you will Follow Me.*
11. *I Will Give you a LIFE with Me and you Will Never Leave Me, for nobody or anyone will take you from My Hand.*
12. *our FATHER IS WHOM GAVE Me everyone and nobody or anyone is able to take them from Me.*

72.3 a 2nd time He Will die Peter will deny Him thrice

1. *then He Began to Teach them, the Son for Man IS TO BE KILLED and the NEXT DAY RISE.*
2. *but Peter rebuked Him, and to Peter He Said, that is satan's intent, but My Will Is With our FATHERS'.* 4563
3. *I Say to you Peter, Behold satan has demanded to sift you like wheat, and I Petitioned HIM for your faithfulness.*
4. *but you will fail once and once returning you will strengthen your brothers.*
5. *he said, Lord, i am ready to both go to prison and die for You.*
6. *He Said, Peter at the roster's crowing you will deny Me thrice thrice knowing Me.*

72.4 bread and wine are like Jesus Is for HIS PROMISES 1 will betray Me

1. *then Jesus Took bread and Broke it, and as He Gave it to them, He Said, eat this.*
2. *then He Picked up His Cup and Gave it to them to drink from.*
3. *He Said, these are like My Body AND HIS PROMISES.*
4. *behold the 1 to betray Me is at this table.* 4566
5. *truly he will betray your Son for Man.*
6. *for I WILL GO AS DETERMINED BY YV and woes will be for that male whom betrays Me.*
7. *the Disciples looked at each other and were at a loss as to which 1 He Was Speaking of.* 4567
8. *now He Meant judas iscariot, he was 1 of their 12 and he was about to betray Him.*

72.5 Washes their feet Love Me for they look to keep their life

1. *as He Rose from His Seat He Took a cloth.* 4568
2. *then He Poured water into the basin and Began to Wash the Disciple's feet.*
3. *then He Wiped them with the cloth.* with which He Was Carrying
4. *as He Came to Simon, Peter said, Lord, why are You washing our feet?*
5. *He Said, they are to know what I Done for you.*
6. *I Am your King and Teacher and I Washed your feet.*
7. *Truly I Say when like a grain of wheat falls to the earth it is like dying.* 4570
8. *but when it dies it will bear much, as is My Love for your lives, I Am to Lose My Life for yours.*



9. *them that hate My Life on this earth are trying to keep their lives eternal.* 4571
10. *if anyone Serves to Follow Me, WHERE I Am THERE will be My Servants.*
11. *then Peter answered, saying behold we left everything and Came with you, but Jesus Replied, Truly I Say, nobody left their home for My Sake.*

72.6 Jesus Says He WILL DIE Disciples will be lights

1. *then Jesus Said, the Son for Man WILL BE GLORIFIED BY our FATHER.* 4573
2. *This is like This for as I Said in the beginning and now I WILL GO TO HIM.*
3. *Simon with Peter said, my Lord, where are You Going?*
4. *Jesus Answered, what I Am to Do you Will Understand After.*
5. *Thomas said, my Lord, will we know where You are Going?*
6. *Jesus Answered, there are 12 hours in the day.*
7. *everyone walks in the daylight because they see by daylight.* 4576
8. *everyone walking in the night stumbles because of the darkness.*
9. *you Will be Lights for My People, like lights from a city on a hill are not hidden, nor are lights from a lamp put under a basket.*
10. *a lampstand gives light in your house for the light is to see.* 4578
11. *thus like your good, they will be your Works and Glory for your FATHER IN HEAVEN.*
12. *Jesus Knew they wanted to question Him about This, but Peter said, Lord, what then will happen to You?*
13. *Truly I Say, your weeping and lamenting will turn into joy.* 4580
14. *as with a woman's labors she has sorrows as her hour comes.*
15. *when she has borne the birth of a baby, she does not remember the anguish, for it will be less and less by the joy of her child she borne on earth.*
16. *you will have sorrow, but I Will See you Again and your hearts will rejoice.*
17. *for they will condemn Me to death and after I Will RISE I Will Go to Israel.*

72.7 James and John want to sit at His Right GIVES His Life for us

1. *James and John the sons from Zebedee came and asked, Him Teacher, we want You to do for us whatever we ask You.*
2. *He Said, what are you wanting Me to do for you?*
3. *they said, grant us to sit by You in Your Glory.* 4584
4. *1 on Your Right and 1 to Your Left.*
5. *Jesus Said, Truly I Say, I the Son FROM MAN Will Sit on My Throne, and you will also sit by My Throne judging the 12 Tribes from Israel.* 4585
6. *whoever wants to become great among you will be a servant to everyone.*
7. *I the Son from Man Came to Serve HIM.* 4586
8. *by Giving My Life is like a Ransom for My Believers.*
9. *Truly I Say the HOUR IS COMING when the dead Will Hear My Voice, and these Hearing WILL Live With Me.* 4587
10. *for I AM the Son FROM MAN and they Believed THIS.*
11. *whom were good to a Resurrection of Life With Me.*
12. *whom were evil to a Resurrection by My Judgment.*

73 judas leaves to betray Jesus

1. *judas went to the high priest in order to betray Him, for he agreed with their seeking Him for him to betray Him apart from the multitude in HIS CITY.*

## THIS IS THE 1ST OF 2 ENDINGS

### DAY 7 NIGHT AND MORNING

#### 74.1 Shining Moses and Elijah He Talks with YV

2. He Came Back and Took to take Peter John and James and They Went to Petition HIM. 4589
3. He Said to the Disciples, sit here to watch and watch while I Petition HIM.
4. as He Knelt on the Land He Began to Petition HIM. 4590
5. He Said, FATHER everything is possible BY YOU.
6. if it is possible let the hours to be pass.
7. yet WHAT IS YOUR WILL IS WHAT IS for Me.
8. for My Soul is Troubled and what I Will Say, FATHER SAVE Me from THIS HOUR.
9. while He Was Petitioning HIM the Appearance of His Face became different.
10. then He Was White and Shining.
11. then He Said, FATHER the HOUR COMES to GLORIFY their Son and for their Son to obey YOU. 4592
12. FOR YOU REVEALED Me to man to whom YOU GAVE to Me, AND YOU YOURSELF GRANTED Me TO KEEP YOUR WORD.
13. YV YOU SENT Me to HONOR YOU on earth by COMPLETING THE WORK YOU GAVE Me to DO. 4593
14. YOU GAVE TO Me YOUR AUTHORITY FOR everyone from man.
15. FOR YOU GIVE TO Me to Give to them FOR their ETERNAL LIFE with US.
16. He Was Unaware because as He Was Knelling and Talking to HIM, A CLOUD FORMED AND FROM THE CLOUD HIS VOICE.
17. SAYING MY SON AND MY CHOSEN, LISTEN to Him.
18. after HIS VOICE WAS FOR us HE SPAKE WITH JESUS.
19. now 2 men were speaking with Him. 4595
20. Moses and Elijah were in Like Glory as They Talked.
21. after they ascended Peter said, Jesus You ARE my Savior.
22. THIS WAS GOOD for us to be here.
23. now Peter was overcome by HEARING HIM, and Him In His Glory with the 2 men standing by Him.

#### 74.2 He found them sleeping Jesus is betrayed

1. again He Petitioned HIM, and again He Came to them and Found them asleep. for their eyes were heavy
2. as He woke them to Talk with them judas came.
3. he was accompanied by a crowd with swords and clubs.
4. forward he approached and Jesus he kissed. 4598
5. Jesus Said, judas you betrayed Me.
6. those around Him saw it happen and said, Lord, will we kill him with our swords?
7. Jesus Said to the high priest, and the guards from the HOUSE and the elders that came to Him, against Me you came with swords and clubs.
8. for this is your hour for your power in darkness.
9. me whoever is ashamed of Me and My Words, the Son for Man will also be ashamed of them.

10. *I Say from now **UNTIL THEN**, they will say Blessed Is His Coming in the **NAME** of our **LORD**.*
11. *then nobody will take their joy away from them.* 4601
12. *for on that **DAY** they will ask Me no questions, for they Will behold My Glory*  
*which **HE GAVE** to Me.*
13. *for **HE LOVED** Me before the foundation for earth.*

*75 Peter denies Him thrice*

1. *they arrested and led **Him** and Peter followed them.* 4602
2. *they brought **Him** to the house for the high priest.*
3. *they made fires for **He Was** in the middle of the courtyard.*
4. *as they sat to sit and Peter was among them.*
5. *a certain woman sitting by a fire said, this male was with **Him** too, but he denied her saying, woman **He** is unknown to me.*
6. *a little later another saw him and said, you too were with **Him**.* 4604
7. *Peter said, sir, i am not known to **Him**.*
8. *after awhile a bystander again spake to Peter, surely you were with **Him** too.*
9. *he began cussing and lied, **He** is unknown to me, and as he was talking*  
*immediately a roster crowed.*
10. *then Peter remembered **Jesus' Words** to him.*
11. *at the roster's crowing you will deny Me thrice.*

*76.1 high priest we are against His testimony*

1. *as the people assembled with the high priest, the scribes were leading his witnesses in asking **Him**.*
2. *for the high priest and all his witnesses were seeking for a testimony against **Jesus**.*
3. *everyone was asking **Him**, are You our Son **FROM** our **CREATOR**?* 4607
4. *then **He Said**, I Am your **KING**.*
5. *they said, what further is needed for us?*
6. *we have **His Testimony** for we heard **Him** ourselves.*

*76.2 pontius sends Him to herod mocked He is sent back to pontius*

1. *then their whole assembly rose and brought **Him** before pontius for judgement.*
2. *they began by accusing **Him** saying, we found **Him** kissing and misleading our people.*
3. *for **He Said He Himself** is our Lord and King.* 4609
4. *then pontius asked, is **He King** to you jews?*
5. *they answered him, saying **He Said He Is**.*
6. *pontius said to the high priest, i find no guilt in **Him**.* 4610
7. *but they insisted by saying **He Stirs** our people.*
8. ***He Taught THIS** everywhere **He Went** in **judah** for **He Started** in **Israel**.* and as far as here
9. *here pontius was listening to their asking, until he knew, **He** was from **Israel**.*
10. *when he learned **He** belonged to herod, for **His** judgement he sent **Him** to herod.* himself
11. *herod also was in jerusalem at that time.* 4612
12. *he was very glad to see **Jesus** for he had wanted to see **Him** for a time, because he hoped to question **Him** at length.*
13. *the high priest and scribes were standing by **Him**.* 4613

14. they were accusing **Him** powerfully, but **He Replied** to nobody.
15. herod was with his soldiers and by his dislike for **Him** they placed a red robe on **Him**, then sent **Him** back to pontius.

## DAY 7 NOON AND EVENING

77.1 he summoned for their gathering he releases barabbas

1. then pontius summoned our priest and his people. 4614
2. as a ruler for our people he said, you brought **Him** to me.
3. i found no guilt in **Him** by the charges which were made against **Him**.
4. nor by herod for behold nothing has was been done by **Him** deserving death. 4615
5. therefore i release **Him** to you because he acknowledged me.
6. for it is necessary for me to release by and for your **CELEBRATION** 1 from you.
7. they cried together and together they saying, keep **Him** and release barabbas. 4616
8. pontius wanted to release **Jesus**, but they shouted, saying crucify **Him** crucify **Him**.
9. he said, thrice thrice why? 4617
10. what evil has **He** done?
11. i found no guilt for death.
12. but their voices got louder and their voices saying, crucify **Him** crucify **Him**.
13. so their voices overpowered his. 4618
14. then pontius granted the death they demanded, and he granted them the release and they asked for barabbas, for he was thrown into prison for rioting and a murder.

77.2 scourged and released to them Jesus Say they will weep for their children

1. soldiers took **Him Away** to a place and **Jesus** was scourged and delivered to be crucified. 4619
2. **Jesus** was delivered to the and with willingly they led **Him**.
3. as they lead **Him** then they seized seizing a male His Disciples were in the crowd and on the male they placed **His Cross** on him for him to carry it, and behind him was **Jesus**.
4. following **Him** was a great crowd of **His People**.
5. by **Him** were our women whom were mourning and lamenting **Him**.
6. **Jesus Said**, daughters from Israel, stop weeping for Me and weep for your children.
7. behold **the days are coming** when those will say **Blessed are the barren**.
8. **for** then **2 men in a field**, 1 will be taken and 1 will be left.
9. **2 women** will be working at the millstone, 1 will be taken and 1 will be left.

77.3 crucified 1 to His Right and Left mocking and remember me

1. they came to the place and **He Was** crucified with murderers. 4623
2. 1 to **His Right** the other on **His Left**.
3. they wrote an inscription and placed it on **His Cross**, **Jesus from Nazareth**, king of the jews.
4. then they cast lots to divide up their garments. 4624
5. also our priests were sneering at **Him** saying, **You Helped** others, now **Help Yourself**, if **You** are our **LORD'S CHOSEN** from **HIS CHOSEN**.
6. 1 of the murderers crucified was mocking **Him**. 4625

7. for he was saying, **Deliverer** Save **Yourself** and then me.
8. the other replied by rebuking him, he said, are you unafraid of your **CREATOR**?
9. for **He Is** judged like our judgment, yet we are justly receiving because we are deserving, but **He** has done no wrong.
10. he said to **Jesus**, remember me my Lord.
11. **He Said**, I Say **TODAY** you will be in **HEAVEN** With Me.

77.4 His Last Breath pierced earthquake and Rising

1. **now** about the 6th hour darkness fell over the Land. 4627
2. **Jesus Said**, **FATHER FORGIVE** them, for unknowing they know what they are doing.
3. someone filled a sponge with wine and put it on a stick to give **Him** a drink.
4. the rest were saying, no let us see whether YV will come to **SAVE** Him.
5. then **He Said**, **FATHER**, I Entrust My Soul **TO YOU**.
6. **Saying These He Breathed His Last**.
7. then a soldier pierced **His Side** with a spear, immediately came out blood and water.
8. then the walls for the HOUSE **FOR YV** were broken into 2, from top to bottom.
9. then the earth shook and the graves were opened.
10. then souls were raising as they came from their graves.

77.5 Josep ask for His Body Laid in the tombs

1. **behold** a male named Josep, a good and righteous male from **HIS CITY**, **whom** was waiting for our **KING FROM YV**.
2. he went to pontius and asked for **Jesus' Body**, to wrap **Him** with linens and lay **Him** in a tomb. **hewn into rock** 4632
3. they placed **His Body** in the new tombs **which** nobody had been laid.

## DAY 1

78.1 Joseph and Mary are TOLD He HAS RISEN

1. **now** on the 1st Joseph and Mary went to **His Tomb** as it was still morning. 4633
2. they saw the roller rolled from the tombs.
3. as they looked **to look** in the tomb, they saw an **Angel of White** sitting by the foot where **the Body of Jesus Was Laid**.
4. the Angel said, why seek **His Life** here?
5. **He HAS RISEN**.
6. go tell **His Disciple Peter in Israel** he will see **Him** just as **He Said**. 4635
7. then they hurried to Simon and Peter and told them our **Lord HAS RISEN** from **His Tomb**.
8. the 2 together came to the tomb. 4636
9. as they looked in they saw **His** wrappings laying.
10. then they remembered **His Words** as they were returning from the tomb.
11. they reported all this **and these** to ours.

78.2 guards witnessed and high priest gives them silver

1. **behold some of** the guards **came to HIS CITY and** reported to the high priest all that happened.

2. *then he assembled his council to <sup>receive</sup> counsel for him to gave them silver, for the guards to say, <sup>saying</sup> it was **His Disciples** who came in the night and stole **Him** as they slept.* 4638
3. *they took the silver and did as instructed.*
4. *their story was spread among our people.*

## JESUS MEETS HIS DISCIPLES

79 *Jesus meets some Disciples    He Warns of false prophets*

1. *<sup>behold</sup> **Jesus Met and Greeted** them, and as they came near they bowed by **His Feet**.*
2. *then **His Disciples** rejoiced in seeing our Lord.*
3. *Jesus Said, our **FATHER HAS SENT Me to you**.*
4. *for many will come in My Name saying, i am your deliverer to deceive many, but they are false delivers and false prophets.*
5. *they will rise but not show them healings and wonders.*
6. *when others come it is on their own.* 4641
7. *and how will they receive him and can they believe him?*
8. *for they received their glory from others, <sup>and another</sup> but they are to seek their glory **FROM THEE ONLY CREATOR**.*
9. *nations will rise against nations <sup>kingdoms will rise against kingdoms</sup> until everything takes place.*
10. *yet My Words will never pass. <sup>in passing</sup>*
11. *a Disciple said, <sup>we behold You now and</sup> now we know **You Knew** everything.* 4643
12. *we have no need for anyone, <sup>thus and</sup> we Believed **You CAME AS** our **KING**.*

80 *Thomas doubted but then he sees Jesus*

1. *Thomas came with other Disciples, <sup>then</sup> they said to them, we saw our **Savior**.*
2. *Thomas said, <sup>if</sup> unless i see **His Wrists** with the imprints from the nails, <sup>and place my</sup> finger in the place from the nails <sup>and see</sup> the place on **His Side**, i will not believe you.*  
again the Disciples were inside with Thomas.
3. *then Jesus Appeared and Said, peace be with you.*
4. *<sup>He Said</sup> Thomas touch Me with your fingers and look at My Wrists and believe I **Am He**.*
5. *Thomas said, **You Are my Savior and King**.*
6. *Jesus Replied, now you see Me and have Believed Me.*

81 *Jesus Sends His Disciples    I Will Go and COME*

1. *Jesus Sent them with instructions. <sup>Saying</sup>* 4647
2. *Go to our people and enter their cities.*
3. *Go to My Lost for you are to Go and Preach; <sup>saying,</sup> **His Kingdom FROM HEAVEN IS COMING** for them.*
4. *as you enter ask who is worthy and stay there until you go.* 4648
5. *as you enter a home you are to greet them with a Greeting from Me.*
6. *if the family is worthy it will be peaceful for them.*
7. *for freely you have received from Me, and freely you will give to <sup>whom and</sup> whomever is in their cities and villages.*
8. *going from their cities you are to shake <sup>with a shaking</sup> the dust from your feet as your testimony before them.*
9. *<sup>thus</sup> I Send you as rams to the wolves, so beware of the men delivering you to their courts, for they hate you by hating Me and our **FATHER**.*



10. also *My Works* which nobody *has* **DONE**.
11. *when they deliver you do not worry*, how or of what you will speak *that* hour.
12. *I Will Speak for you to have your peace on earth*.
13. *you will have the courage to overcome them on earth*.
14. *you Will endure to your end, for I Will Save you whenever they persecute you in their city*.
15. *then you will go to the next* **place**.
16. *rejoice and be glad for your Reward Will be with Me* **IN HEAVEN**, *for they also persecuted* **HIS PROPHETS**. *before you*
17. *what I Told you speak in daylight*. 4653
18. *what you Heard from Me Preach from the housetops*.
19. *be unafraid of those killing the body for nobody can kill your soul*.
20. *your hearts will be untroubled nor will you fear them*. 4654
21. *you Heard Me Say, I Will* **GO** *and I WILL* **COME**.
22. *you will speak much of Me to the people,* *on earth* *for My* People *to Know I Love our* **FATHER**.
23. *for who confesses Me before man, I Also them before My* **FATHER IN HEAVEN**.
24. *who* *whomever denies Me before man, I Also them before My* **FATHER IN HEAVEN**.
25. Truly *I SAY*, if you ask *My* **FATHER** *for anything, HE WILL GIVE to you in My Name*.
26. *I Tell you on that day you ask by My Name, I Will Ask* *and Request* *from My* **FATHER** *on your behalf*.
27. *our* **FATHER LOVES** *Me and I Also Love you*. 4657
28. *Keep My Commands and you will Abide in My Love*.
29. *I Call you My Servants and* *Call you* *My Friends*.
30. *as our* **FATHER CHOSE** *Me I Chose and Appointed you*.
31. *for our* **FATHER LOVES** *you because you Love Me*. 4658
32. *for you Believed I CAME* *and I CAME* *FROM our* **FATHER**.
33. *for I CAME FROM My* **FATHER** *and I CAME for My* People.
34. *I Will Leave you Again to* **GO** *to My* **FATHER**.
35. *came* *when Jesus Finished Giving Instructions to His 11 Disciples, they departed to Go* *to Go* *among us*.
36. *they Preached* **His Teachings** *and Healed wherever*.

## **THIS IS THE 2ND OF 2 ENDINGS**

### **DAY 6 (2) EVENING**

82 *Peter thrice* *His Rams will be Scatter*

1. *Jesus Said, everyone of you will stumble* *and stumble* *because of Me*. 4660
2. *Peter said, if i stumble i will never stumble from You*.
3. *Jesus Said, this night you will deny Me thrice* Truly *I Say, at a roster's crowing you will have denied Me thrice*.
4. *Peter said, i will* *must* *die before i deny You*. 4662
5. *then everyone of the Disciples said, likewise and also never*.
6. *Jesus Answered, behold* *the* **HOUR** *is* **COMING** *for you to be scattered*. 4663

7. **FOR THIS WAS PROPHESED, I WILL STRIKE MY HERDER AND HIS RAMS WILL SCATTER.**

## DAY 7 (2) NIGHT AND MORNING

### 83.1 Jesus Prays and looks like lightening

1. at this time **He Went to Go to** a hill to **Petition HIM.** 4664
2. **He Said to His Disciples, sit here while I Go.**
3. **Jesus Took Peter James and John.** his brother 4665
4. **Arriving at a place, He Said, for them to Petition HIM that they enter not into weakness.**
5. then **He Said, My Heart Will Grieve until I Die.** 4666
6. then **He Went** about a stone's tossing and **Knelt to Petition HIM.**
7. **He Said, FATHER, if YOU ARE WILLING YOUR WILL WILL BE DONE.**
8. **now YOU WILL GLORIFY Me TOGETHER WITH YOURSELF.**
9. **for YOU My FATHER ARE My GLORY.**
10. **then He Came to them and found them sleeping.** for their eyes were heavy 4668
11. **He Said to His Disciples, you have fallen asleep to take your rest.**
12. **then He Said to Peter, why were you asleep?** 4669
13. **you were to watch and Petition HIM for your coming weakness.**
14. **your soul is willing but your body is weak.**
15. **behold for the Hour the Son for Man will be betrayed to sinners.** 4670
16. **He Went again** a 2nd time to **Petition our FATHER.**
17. **His Face Was Shining and He and His Garment became White like lightening.** 4671
18. **Elijah appeared along with Moses and they talked with Jesus.**
19. **as They Were Talking behold A CLOUD OVERSHADOWED Them, THEN HIS VOICE FROM THE CLOUD SAID, HE IS MY BELOVED SON, WHOM PLEASES ME.**
20. **as the Disciples HEARD HIM they fell on their faces and were extremely afraid.**
21. **Jesus Came to them He Touched them and Said, rise and be unafraid.**
22. **raising their heads they saw Jesus.** 4674  
He Was Alone
23. **then Jesus Said, HIS VOICE CAME for Me, for My Sake and your sake.**
24. **now the ruler of this earth will be cast FROM HEAVEN by My DEATH.** 4675
25. **then I WILL BE EXALTED on earth to Draw everyone and anyone to MYSELF.**
26. **He Gave them Instructions not to Describe to anyone, who they saw no until the Son for Man RISES FROM His DEATH.**
27. **for if you Love Me you Will Rejoice because I WILL GO to My FATHER.** 4677
28. **then they discussed with another what His RISING FROM HIS DEATH meant.**
29. **as They came to them He Said, their hours HAVE COME for the Son for Man, now I Will Be betrayed to sinners.**
30. **Rise and Go, the betrayer is near.**

### 83.2 the betraying kiss and the arrest

1. **as He Was Still Talking, behold judas 1 of the 12 came accompanied by a large crowd with swords and clubs.**
2. **he was with the high priest scribes and elders.** 4680  
and they he had given him their signal

3. **they said**, whomever you kiss, we will seize and arrest him.
4. as he went up to **Jesus** he said, greetings **Teacher** and he kissed **Him**. 4681
5. then **they** came **to lay their hands on Jesus** to arrest **Him**.
6. a Disciple standing by **Him** drew *his sword* and struck at judas. 4682
7. **Jesus Said**, put your sword back in place.
8. **for everyone** who takes *him by a sword* will be lost from Me for killing him
9. or were you thinking I Can Not Request **FROM My FATHER FOR HELP**.
10. then **Jesus Said**, you come with swords and clubs to arrest Me, like against a murderer, yet daily I Sat by **HIS HOUSE'S GATE**.
11. **His Disciples** yielded **fled** from those as they **arrested Jesus**. 4685  
*the SCROLLS were PROPHECY.*  
*His Disciples everyone of them left fleeing*

### 83.3 Jesus is questioned the high priest says He blasphemed

1. leading **Him Away** was the high priest elders and scribes. 4686
2. Peter followed them as they took Him into the courtyard for the high priest.
3. the high priest and **all** his witnesses tried and tried for a false witnessing, for they were against **Jesus** to put **Him** to death.
4. **later** 2 approach **Him** and said, **He Said He** is willing to destroy the HOUSE for our gOd and rebuild it in a day.
5. the high priest **stood up** and asked **Him** to answer them with **His Answer**, to what those witnesses witnessed and **Jesus Was Silent**.
6. then the high priest said, i order **You** by our living creatOr.
7. tell us whether **You** are our son for our creatOr, and **Jesus** **looked at him then He** Said, **I Am as you see Me your Son FROM MAN**.
8. yet I Will Sit at **HIS RIGHT AND WITH POWER I Will COME ON CLOUDS FROM HIS HEAVEN**.
9. then the high priest removed his robe and said, **He** has blasphemed.
10. what further is needed for us to have a witnessing against Him? 4693  
*behold now*
11. you heard **His** blasphemy and what is your thinking?
12. they answered, **saying He** deserves death.
13. then they spat at **Him**.

### 83.4 judas returns the silver

1. judas **the betrayer** saw they condemned **Him**, and he regretted with regret and returned *their* 30 pieces of silver to the high priest.
2. the high priest took the silver and said it is unlawful. 4695
3. they counseled the receiving **of** **by counsel the** silver **and it** is to be buried with the strangers.

### 83.5 Peter denies Jesus

1. **now** Peter was sitting in the courtyard and a **certain** maidservant came to him and said, you too were with **Jesus**.
2. but he like the jews denied **Him**.
3. as he was going by the gate, another saw him and said to **those to those there** by him, he was **with Him** with **Jesus**. *from Nazareth*
4. again he denied **Him** and vowed **before them** the **Male** is unknown to me. 4698
5. a little later a bystander came up and said to Peter, i am sure of you too. 4699
6. you talked **His Talk** and did as **He Did**.

7. then *he* began cussing *and* swearing *the* **Male** is unknown to me.
8. a roster crowd *and* Peter remembered **Jesus'** **Saying** to him, **before a crowing you will deny Me thrice**, *and he went and wept.*

84 *they took Him to pontius Jesus answers pontius*

1. early *in the* daylight *the* high priest elders *and* scribes, bound *and* lead **Him** *then led Him* to be delivered to pontius our tetrarch.
2. *now* **Jesus Stood** before pontius *their tetrarch* while **He** was accused by the high priest.
3. **He Did Not Answer** *ed none of them not to answer against even* a word **from them**. 4703  
*and the tetrarch was amazed*
4. so pontius said to **Him**, *i* hear many testifying against **You**.
5. *and in his* questions *he* asked, are **You** the king of the jews? 4704
6. **He Answered**, **I Am not as you said**, *and* **Jesus** answered no more *and* pontius was amazed.

85.1 *pontius asked them who is to be released*

1. *therefore* *they* gathered before *their* **CELEBRATION** to the tetrarch for their custom, *he is to* release to the crowd 1 prisoner *they* wanted saved.
2. as tetrarch *he* called to *them*, who of **these** 2 you want me to release, barabbas or **Jesus**?
3. *for he* knew because of *their* jealousy *they* delivered **Him** to him.
4. the high priest coaxed *his* crowd for him to release barabbas. 4707
5. so *they* called for barabbas who committed a murder *in a* riot.
6. *he* questioned *them* again, for pontius said, *then* what will *i* do with **Jesus**?
7. everyone of *them* shouted, crucify **Him** crucify Him.
8. *he* *took water and* washed *his* hands *in front of* the crowd. 4709
9. *then he* said, *i* am innocent from **His Blood**, for you heard it was from yourselves.
10. *then* everyone *of the people* answered *by saying* **His Blood** is on us and our descendants.
11. so *he* released barabbas *and* **Jesus** was scourged *and* delivered to be crucified.

85.2 *they place a crown of thorns on Him*

1. soldiers *for the tetrarch* took **Jesus** to the street *and* they gathered for **Him** 4711
2. as **He Was** before everyone *they* stripped him *and* placed a red robe on **Him**.
3. the soldiers wove a crown of thorns *and* placed it on **His Head**. 4712
4. they knelt before **Him** as *they* *mocked to* hailed **Him** as king of the jews.
5. after *their* mocking *they* left the robe on **Him** *and* led **Him** to be crucified. 4713
6. as *they* led **Him** to be crucified *they* forced a passerby to bear **His Cross**.

85.3 *crucifixion and their mocking*

1. the place where **Jesus** was crucified was near **HIS HOUSE**. 4714
2. *they* wrote the charge, *and the charge read* king of the jews.
3. *they* crucified 2 with **Him**, 1 to **His Right** *and* 1 on **His Left**.
4. after the soldiers crucified **Jesus** *they* took the robe.
5. now the robe was seamless woven as 1 piece. 4716
6. *they* said to another, the robe by lot, *and* the lot was for whomever.

7. those passing *by* were shaking *their* heads *and* saying as *they* laughed, *if*  
*You are to be our King*, descend from *Your Cross* and heal *Yourself*.
8. 1 murderer was also reproaching *Him* with the same reproach. 4718
9. the high priest *also* along with the scribes and elders mocked *Him* by saying,  
*You Helped* others, Help *Yourself*.
10. and *IS HIS WILL Your Will?*
11. for *You Said I Am our Son FROM* our **CREATOR**. 4720
12. *You Believed and Trusted Your CREATOR WILL DELIVER You*.
13. now descend *to descend* from *Your Cross* and *You will be our king* for ISRAEL.
14. looking on from a distance were the Followers for *Jesus* from *Israel* who had  
served *Him*. 4721
15. among *them* *whom* was Mary *His Mother* and Joseph *His Father*.

#### 85.4 Jesus Dies

1. in the 6th hour darkness fell everywhere in the Land until the 7th, for by the  
7th hour *Jesus Cried Out in a Loud Voice*. 4723
2. *My FATHER My FATHER, why Am I FORSAKEN?*
3. then the Walls for *HIS HOUSE* were broken in 2, from top to bottom.
4. the soldiers came and broke the legs of the first male. 4724
5. then they came to *Jesus*, however they saw *He Was Already Dead*.

#### 85.5 Josep asks for His Body and they placed Him in a tomb

1. after *this* Josep *being* a *Follower* of *Jesus*, went before pontius and asked for the  
*Body of Jesus*.
2. pontius wondered if *He Was Dead*, so he summoned that guard to know *from the*  
*guard* by questioning him if *He Was already Dead*.
3. with pontius permission he went and removed to take *His Body*. 4727
4. *thus* they took the *Body of Jesus* and wrapped *Him* with linens.
5. then they *Laid Him* in a tomb *which had been* hewed from rock, for evening was  
coming on the Sacrificing day before our Holiestday.

#### 85.6 high priest asks pontius to guard His Tomb

1. after *He Was on a tomb*, the high priest gathered *them* to gather, and to  
pontius he said, my lord we remember, as *He Was yet Alive* the Deceiver *Said*  
*He Will RISE AGAIN*. 4730
2. *therefore* order for *His Tomb* to be secured *and secure it* for days, lest *His Disciples*  
come and steal *Him*, and say to our people, *He Has Risen FROM His Death*.
3. and their last lie is worse than *His* before.
4. pontius said, my guards will go with you to make it secure. 4732
5. but it was our *men* that rolled the roller against the entrance for the tombs.

### DAY 1 (2) JESUS HAS RISEN

#### 86 Joseph and Mary go to His tomb Jesus HAS RISEN and they talk to the Angel

1. *Joseph* and Mary brought spices on the 1st of our **YEAR**. 4733
2. as they came to *His Tomb* the sun was rising.
3. they said, *to themselves* who will roll *away* the roller from the entrance of the  
tombs?
4. then they saw the roller rolling *away*.



so they entered the tombs.

5. as they entered the tombs and not finding the **Body** for our Lord Jesus. 4735
6. then **APPEARED** an Angel and he sat to their right Shining White.
7. behold **He** is **Has Gone** before you to **Israel** and there you will see **Him**. 4736
8. they left the tombs with great joy and reported **This** to **His Disciples**.  
now the centurion 4737
9. and those guarding to guard **Jesus** had watched the rolling, and then the Angel Shining and they were very frightened.

## **JESUS MEETS HIS DISCIPLES (2)**

87 *Jesus at Nazareth*

1. after **His RESURRECTION** He Entered **His Village** and **Appeared** to many.
  2. the news and the news of **Him** was sent to all and went thru our Land.
- 88.1 *Disciples see Jesus you see Me you know our FATHER  
Jesus Sends them as Witnesses He IS COMING AGAIN*
1. the 11 Disciples had journeyed to **Israel** as **Jesus Told** them. 4739  
then Jesus Appeared to them.
  2. when they saw **Him** some were doubtful.
  3. He Said, why do you doubt **My Rising in your hearts?** 4740
  4. see **My Wrists Feet and** Myself touch Me. and see
  5. Philip said, my Lord, show us our **FATHER**. also
  6. Jesus Said, **I Am the Way for your Truth and Life.**
  7. if they know of Me, they will know our **FATHER**, for you Know of **HIM** by seeing Me.
  8. **My Command is for you to have Love for others** and another just like I Love you.
  9. Great is your Love for Me if you Do What I Commanded you, Just like I Kept **My FATHER'S COMMANDS**.
  10. I Live **BY HIS LOVE** for Me, **FOR HIS WORDS ARE TRUE**. 4744
  11. **HE SENT** Me to the earth and I Also Send you.
  12. I Will Ask **HIM** on your behalf, that they also Believe in Me through your Words and This Is for My Teaching.
  13. **My KINGDOM** is to be preached as a Witnessing to everyone.
  14. for I Am **HIS SON FROM MAN**, and I Will **APPEAR IN** the Heavens and everyone will see Me.
  15. for the Son **FROM MAN IS COMING FROM HEAVEN WITH POWER AND GREATNESS**. 4746
  16. I Will Separate them **Mine** from others like a herder separates rams from goats.
  17. **FOR I Am BLESSED BY My FATHER**, for My **KINGDOM WAS PREPARED** for them **Mine** from the foundation for the earth.
  18. the **DAY and HOUR** nobody knows, **ONLY My FATHER**.
  19. for **HIS SON FROM MAN IS COMING** just like the days for Noah. 4748
  20. for in those days before the flood, they were eating and drinking until Noah entered the Boat. 4749
  21. then the flooding came.
  22. therefore be alert, your Lord **IS COMING and THAT DAY IS UNKNOWN**.

88.2 *Jesus Sends them and they will be hated*

1. Jesus Said, **HIS AUTHORITY WAS GIVEN to Me in HEAVEN and on earth**.



2. *for our **FATHER COMMANDED Me, HIS COMMANDS I Did AND I ASCENDED TO GO TO HIM.***
3. *you are to Go as My Disciples to every nation, and Teach them to follow everything I Said, for I Am with you always, even to the **END.***
4. *Proclaim My Name to every nation, and My Beginning to jerusalem.*
5. *for you are Witnesses to Me, and I Am Sending to Send you with My **PROMISES FROM our FATHER.***
6. ***HIS HOLY BREATH,** to whom **our FATHER WILL SEND** in My Name, **WILL TEACH** you everything and bring to your remembrance everything I Said.*
7. *These that I Spake Will Keep you from stumbling, yet they will make you outcasts, for you will be hated by everyone on account of My Name.*
8. *at your ending, I Will Save you, for I Chose you from everyone.* 4755
9. *because of this, mankind Will Hate you.*
10. *what they will do to you is for My Name's Sake because they are unknowing of Me.*

88.3 *deceivers will deceive with false accounts of our Lord  
Jesus' Prophesy this re editing of Him*

1. *now the Hour is Coming, they will think they are offering a service for their gOd.*
2. *those that are doing this will be because they are unknowing our **FATHER** or Me.*
3. *they will speak to everyone, and their evils will be against Me with false accounts of Me.*
4. *then I Will Declare to them, I never knew them, for they practiced their own laws.* 4758
5. *I Say Believe in Me by the **HEALINGS I DID**, for I **CAME** and Spake and now they have no excuses.*
6. *I Will Ask our **FATHER** to **GIVE** them a Helper with a Soul for Truth.* 4759
7. *My Helper Will Come Whom I Will Send Will Have Soul for Truth and his Coming Will Honor Me.* 4760
8. *he Will Be Received by Mine and he Will Declare Everything to them.*
9. *he **PROCEEDS FROM** our **FATHER** for he **WITNESSED the WITNESSING** of Me, for them to Witness the Witnessing of Me.*
10. *the Words which you Will hear are Mine **FOR My FATHER SENT Me.***
11. *Truly they Will Know I **CAME FROM HIM TO COME FOR THEM.***
12. *for them to Believe **HE SENT Me.***

88.4 *Jesus Says AS HIS CHRIST HAD HAD TO SUFFER*

1. ***THUS WAS PROPHESED, HIS CHRIST WAS TO SUFFER AND BE RAISED FROM THE ABYSS.***
2. *as HIS CHRIST I ASCEND to My **FATHER** and your **FATHER.***
3. *to My **LORD** and your **LORD.***